

GOVERNMENT OF INDIA

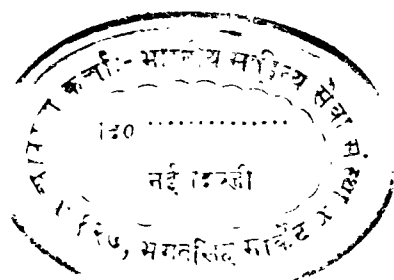
ARCHAEOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA

CENTRAL
ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY

ACCESSION NO. 2701

CALL No. 491.375/Agg/Smi

D.G.A. 79.

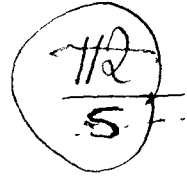


1

.

.

1.



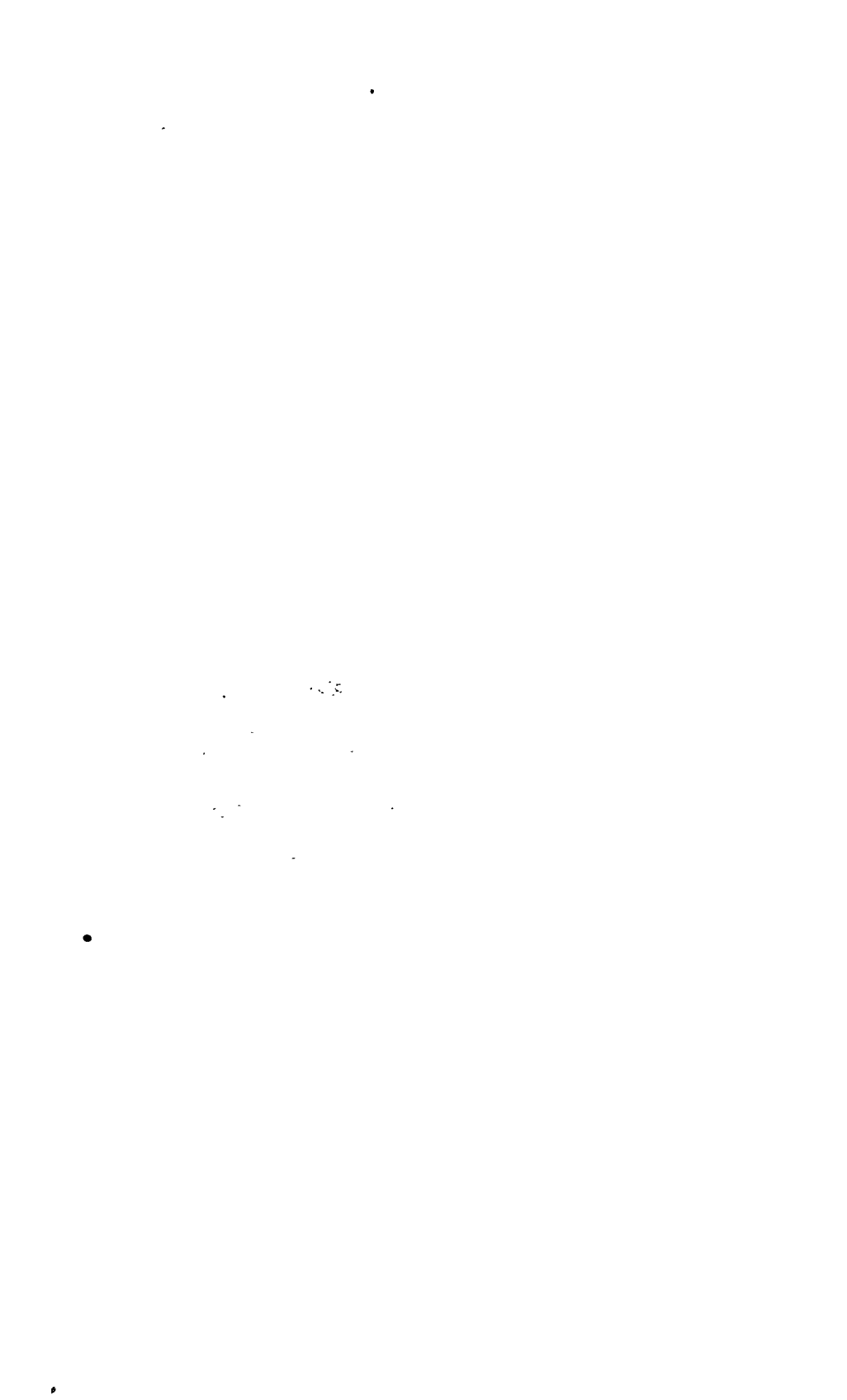
SKRIFTER UTGIVNA AV
KUNGL. HUMANISTISKA VETENSKAPSSAMFUNDET
I LUND

ACTA REG. SOCIETATIS HUMANIORUM LITTERARUM LUNDENSIS

XII: 3

HELMER SMITH
SADDANĪTI

III
SUTTAMĀLĀ



SADDANĪTĪ — Part 3

LA GRAMMAIRE PALIE D'AGGAVAMSA

TEXTE ÉTABLI

PAR

HELMER SMITH

III

SUTTAMALA

PARICCHEDA XX—XXV



491.375
Agg / Smi

Re / BPa 7
Agg / Smi

LUND, C. W. K. GLEERUP

LONDON, HUMPHREY MILFORD
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS

PARIS, LIBRAIRIE E. DROZ
LEIPZIG, O. HARRASSOWITZ

1930

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 2701

Date. 14 4 55

Call No. 491 375/A99/500

LUND 1930

BERLINGSKA BOKTRYCKERIET

(SUTTAMĀLĀ)

XX.

Ito param uddesānukkamena ¹salakkhaṇo sandhi-nā-
mādi-[C^e 531³]-bhedo bhavissati. Ettha ca lakkhaṇan
ti suttaṃ vuccati, suttassa hi anekāni nāmāni: suttaṃ lak- 5
khaṇaṃ vacanaṃ yogo ārambho satthaṃ^a vākyaṃ yatanan ti.

Ye sandhi-nāmādipabhedadakkhā
hutvā ²visiṭṭhe^b piṭakattayasmim
kubbanti yogaṃ paramānubhāvā,
vindanti kāmaṃ vividhatthasāraṃ; 1 10
ye tappabhedamhi akovidā, te
yogaṃ karontā pi sadā mahantaṃ
sammūlhabbhāvena padesu kāmaṃ
sāraṃ na vindum^c piṭakattayasmim; 2
tasmā ahaṃ sotuhitattham ādo 15
sandhippabhedam va^d pakāsayissaṃ
saññāvidhānādivicitanītiṃ
dhammānurūpaṃ katasādhunītiṃ. 3

Tattha yasmā sandhikiccāṃ nāma, loṇadhūpanaṃ viya sabba-
vyañjanesu sabbakammikaamacco viya ca sabbarājakiccesu, 20
sabbattha icchitabbaṃ hoti, tasmā sandhi-nāma-kāraka-samāsā-
dippabhedesu sandhippabhedam va paṭhamam pakāsayis-
sāmi. Evaṃ taṃ pakāsento cāhaṃ paṭhamataraṃ vaṇṇattam
upagatassa saddass' uppattim yeva saññāvidhānādihi saddhim
pakāsessāmi: 25

Ākaṇilappabhedo dehanissito cittaṭṭasaddo yeva vaṇ-

¹ [128-29]; ns: salakkhaṇo sut nhañ¹ ta kva so | sandhināmādibhedo |
sandhi nām ca sañ tui¹ eñ¹ apra² sañ *supra p.* 128-29 *scribendum*: salakkhaṇo
²sandhi-nāmādi³). ³ ns: visiṭṭhe thū³ so | visiṭṭhe visum iṭṭhe | asī³ asī³
alui rhi ap rha mhi³ ap so | visiṭṭhe vi-isa-ṭṭhe athū³ thū³ so rahan³ sañ alui
rhi ap so | visiṭṭhe ve-isa-ṭṭhe cañ cac alvan alui rhi ap so .

^a Bm satthaṃ. ^b Bm visiṭṭhe. ^c C^e vindam. ^d C^e h. l. ca.

ṇattam upagato saddo. Evaṃbhūto c' esa na sakalakāye
 uppajjati, ¹koci hi saddo urasi, ²koci kaṇṭhe, ³koci sirasi ti
 tisu ṭhānesu uppajjati; ⁴visesato pana Bhagavato saddo kappā-
 5 satasahasādhikāni cattāri asaṃkheyyāni pūritadānasilādipāra-
 mipuññaena parisodhitavattuttā nābhito paṭṭhāya samuṭṭha-
 hanto^a Mahābrahmuno saro viya pittasembhādihi apalibuddho
 visuddho aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato hutvā samuṭṭhāti. Evaṃ tisu
 ṭhānesu uppanno so cittaṃsaddo ⁵kaṇṭha-⁶tālu-⁷muddha-⁸dant'-
⁹oṭṭhasaṃkhātāni pañca ṭhānāni ghaṭṭetvā vaṇṇattam upagac-
 10 chati. ¹⁰'Idaṃ vakkhāmi' ti hi vitakkayato vicārayato tesu tesu
 ṭhānesu uppannāya cittaṃjapathavidhātuyā ¹¹upādinnakapathavi-
 dhātughaṭṭanena^b saddo jāyati; evaṃ so saddo ¹²dvinnam
 dhātūnaṃ ghaṭṭanavasena pañca ṭhānāni ghaṭṭetvā vaṇṇat-
 tam pāpuṇāti ti veditabbaṃ. [C^c 532¹]

15 Imasmiṃ Saddanītippakaraṇe suttāni savuttikāni ca avuttikāni^c
 ca^c katvā vadāma:

1 **Appabhuṭ' ekatālisa saddā vaṇṇā.** Bhagavato pāvacane akā-
 rappabhuṭi ekacattālisa saddā vaṇṇā nāma bhavanti, seyya-
 thidaṃ: *a ā · i i · u ū · e o*; *ka kha ga gha ṇa, ca cha ja jha*
 20 *ṇa, ṭa ṭha ḍa ḍha ṇa, ta tha da dha na, pa pha ba bha ma,*
ya ra la va, sa ha ḷa aṃ. Vaṇṇiyati kathiyati attho etehi ti
 vaṇṇā. *Vaṇṇasaññāya* kiṃ payoḷanaṃ: ¹³'ho dhassa vaṇṇa-
 sandhimhi'' icc ādisu asammoho kiccāsiddhi ca.

2 **Akkharā ca te.** Te akārappabhuṭi ekacattālisa saddā ak-
 25 kharā ca nāma bhavanti. Akkharā ti ken' aṭṭhena akkharā:
 akkhayaṭṭhena akkharatṭhena ca; yaṃ hi khayam gacchati
 parihāyati, tam khayam ti vuccati; yaṃ pana kharam^d hoti
 thaddham, tam kharan ti vuccati, — ime pana vaṇṇā saṃ-
 30 *khāra-vikāra-lakkhaṇa-nibbana-paññattisaṃkhātesu* pañcasu ñey-
 yapathesu vattamānā pi n'eva khayam gacchanti na parihā-

¹ = vagganta-antaṭṭha nhañ¹ yhañ so *hasaddā* sañ, ns. ² = *a ā* ca
 so *saddā* sañ, ns. ³ = tālu-muddha-dant'-oṭṭhaja sañ, ns. ⁴ 604³⁻⁷ < Sv (Se II
 59)⁵⁻⁶ *ad* D II 18²². ⁵ = lañ, ns. ⁶ = ā, ns. ⁷ = lhyā phyā³, ns. ⁸ = svā³, ns.
⁹ = nhut kham³, ns. ¹⁰ 604¹⁰⁻¹² < Mmd 2 (C^c 9¹⁹⁻²²). ¹¹ = kammajapathavidhāt
 kui thui khuik khrañ³ nhañ¹ ta kva, ns. ¹² ns *cit.* Abhidh-av 70¹¹. | § 1—2
 Kc 2 ¶. ¹³ § 72.

^a B^m paṭṭhabanto *pro* paṭṭhaya samuṭṭh^o. ^b C^c B^c upādinnka^o. ^c B^m
om ^d (B^m panākharāṃ).

yanti ¹uparūpari dissanti, atisukhumagambhīrasaṃketesu parivattamānā pi kharattaṃ thaddhabhāvaṃ na gacchanti ativiya mudū hutvā atthavasena na kharanti, tasmā akkharā ti vuccanti. Ayaṃ pan' ettha sādhippāyo viggaho: na kkharaṇti ti akkharā, pamāṇato ekacattālisamattā yeva hutvā anantaṃ ⁵ abhidheyyaṃ pi patvā na khiyanti ti attho ti. *Akkhara-saṇṇāya* kiṃ payojanaṃ: ²"akkharato kāro; ³akkharānaṃ sannipātaṃ jaṇṇā pubbāparāni cā" ti ādisu asammoho kicca-siddhi ca. Ito paraṃ saṃkheparucittā na *sarasaṇṇādisu* payojanaṃ kathessāma. 10

3 Tatth' atthādo sarā. Tattha akkharesu *akārappabbutisu* ādo atthā akkharā sarā nāma bhavanti, seyyathidaṃ: *a ā · i ī · u ū · e o*. ⁴Saranti suyyamānataṃ gacchanti ti sarā, attasaṃsaṭṭhāni vā vyañjanāni sārenti suyyamānataṃ gamenti ti pi sarā; neruttikā^a pana vadanti: ⁵"sayam rājaṇti ti sa-rā" ti. [C^c 533] 15

4 Ekamattā ādi-tatiya-paṇcamā rassā. Tattha saresu^b ādi-tatiya-paṇcamā ekamattā sarā rassā nāma bhavanti, seyyathidaṃ: *a i u*. ⁶*Mattāsaddo* c'ettha ni[m]misānummisānaṃ khātāṃ parittakālaṃ vadati, yāva hi kallasarīro ekavāraṃ ni[m]misānaṃ^c karoti, ettakaṃ ekamattānaṃ^d rassānaṃ pamāṇaṃ. 20

5 Aññe dvimattā dighā. Tattha saresu rassehi aññe dvimattā sarā dighā nāma bhavanti, seyyathidaṃ: *ā ī ū e o*. Dighena kālena vattabbattā dighā, vuttañ h' etaṃ Vinayaṭṭhakathāyaṃ: ⁷"dighan ti dighena kālena vattabbo ākārādi, rassan ti tato 25

upaddhakālena vattabbo ākārādi" ti; akkharānaṃ hi saṇṭhānābhāvato saṇṭhanavasena digha-rassatā nūpalabbhati, uccāraṇa-kālavasena pana labbhati.

6 Sesā addhamattā vyañjanā. Sarato sesā rassasarato addhamattā *kakārādayo* sabbe akkharā vyañjanā nāma bhavanti, 30

seyyathidaṃ: *ka kha ga gha ṇa, ca cha ja jha ṇa, ṭa ṭha ḍa*

¹ = achan¹ chan¹, ns. ² § 1208. ³ Dhṛp 352cd < A III 201²⁴; cf. pub-bāparaññū Th 1028²⁴ et fortasse pūrvāparayor arthopalabdhau, Kātantra I 1: 20). [§ 3 Kc 3]. ⁴ V 714; cf. Rūp 3, Mmd C^c 13²⁹. ⁵ Mahābhāṣya vol. I 206²⁴. [§ 4 Kc 4]. ⁶ cf. Mmd 4 (C^c 14²³⁻²⁶). [§ 5 Kc 5 (vide Mmd C^c 14²⁵ 15¹²)]. ⁷ *** (cf. 610¹⁹). [§ 6 Kc 6, Mmd C^c 14²⁶].

^a Bm niruttikā. ^b (Bm akkharesu?). ^c C^cB^cns nimmisānummisānaṃ. ^d C^cad. vā.

dha na, ta tha da dha na, pa pha ba bha ma, ya ra la va, sa ha la aṇi. Kakārādisu akāro uccāraṇattho. Dhi bhu go ti ādisu saraṃ nissāya, buddho Bhagavā ti ādisu pana saraṃ^a vaṇṇasamudāyaṃ nissāya¹ atthaṃ vyañjayanti pākataṃ⁵ karontī ti vyañjanā; saddhammaneruttikā pana² "saraṃ janentī ti vyañjanāni" ti vadanti, ³"sare anugacchanti ti vyañjanāni" ti vedavidū.

7 Kādi mantā vaggā. Tesam kho vyañjanānaṃ kakārādayo makārantā vaggā nāma bhavanti, seyyathīdaṃ: *ka kha ga*
¹⁰ *gha ṇa, ca cha ja jha ṇa, ta tha da dha na, ta tha da dha na, pa pha ba bha ma.* Tattha paṭhamo kavaggo, dutiyo cavaggo, tatiyo tavaggo, catuttho tavaggo, pañcama pavaggo ti pañcavidhā vaggā [C^e 534¹]. Vagganti pañca-pañcavibhāgena⁴ gacchanti pavattanti (ti vaggā)^b, vaggiyanti vā 'pañca-
¹⁵ pañcavibhāgena ime tṭhitā' ti gamiyanti ñāyanti ti vaggā; api ca samūhattho vaggasaddo, evaṃ samūhatṭhena^c pi vaggā.

8 Aṃ im um iti yaṃ sarato paraṃ suyyati, taṃ niggahitaṃ. Yaṃ saddarūpaṃ *aṃ im um* iti sarato paraṃ hutvā suyyati, taṃ niggahitaṃ nāma bhavati, seyyathīdaṃ: ⁵"*ahaṃ* kevaṭṭagā-
²⁰ *masmim ahuṃ* kevaṭṭadārako" t' icc^d ādisu rassattayato paraṃ bindu niggahitaṃ nāmā ti datṭhabbaṃ. Taṃ pana sāsānikapa-yogavasena rassasaraṃ nissāya gayhati uccāriyati ti niggahita-
tan ti vuccati; karaṇāni vā niggahetvā^e avivaṭena mukhena sānūāsikaṃ katvā iritaṇ ti niggahitaṃ, vuttam pi c' etaṃ: ⁶"nig-
²⁵ gahitaṇ ti yaṃ karaṇāni niggahetvā^e avissajjetvā avivaṭena mukhena sānūāsikaṃ katvā vattabban" ti. Ettha ca "niggahitaṇ" ti sāsane vohāro, saddasatthe pana taṃ "anusvāro" ti^f vadanti.

8^A A ā avanno · i i ivanno · u ū uvaṇṇo, te eva yugala^g savanna, ekār'-okārā asavaṇṇa. Savaṇṇā sarūpā: avañṇādināṃ sesā cha
³⁰ cha asarūpā, ekārassa satta tath' okārassa. Ettha ca ekār'-okārā attanā samānakaraṇaṇaṃ abhāvato asa[mānaka]vaṇṇa^h

¹ cf Rūp 8 = Mmd C^e 16³. ² "ns: janenti phrañ¹ añjadhāt [Mmd 16⁴: añju vyatti-gatimhi, (Kt apud) Wg § 29: 21] eñ¹ pavattana-gatī kui pra eñ¹; cf 618 n. f. ³ cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 206²⁵ [anvag bhavati = anugacchati, Kaiyata]. ⁴ | § 7 Kc 7 |. I 92. | § 8 (Kc 8: |. ⁵ Ap 300¹⁹. ⁶ cf. Rūp 10: pt ad Sv I 177². | § 8^A Rūp 11 C^e 57² |.

^a C^eB^mns sassaraṃ. ^b B^m om. ^c C^eB^mns otthena. ^d C^eB^e ti. ^e B^m niggahitvā (608¹⁵). ^f B^mns anusvar^o; C^e anussār^o. ^g C^e yugala^o. ^h C^eB^mns asavaṇṇā, B^m asamānakavaṇṇā.

ti ca aññehi asamānasutittā asarūpā ti ca nāmaṃ labhanti; ayaṇṇādayo pana yugaḷavasena^a savaṇṇā ti ca aññe sare upanidhāya asarūpā ti ca nāmaṃ labhanti, samānakaraṇattā pana asavaṇṇā ti nāmaṃ (na)^b labhanti. Tattha savaṇṇā ti samānakaraṇā, samānakharuppatiṭṭhānā ti vuttaṃ hoti; asa-
vaṇṇā ti asamānakaraṇā, asamānakharuppatiṭṭhānā ti vuttaṃ
hoti; *vaṇṇasaddo* c' ettha karaṇavācako daṭṭhabbo, tathā hi
1^a "vaṇṇa vaṇṇakiriya-vitthāra-guṇa-vacanesū" ti dhātu dissati;
karaṇan ti ca kaṇṭhādi akkharuppatiṭṭhānaṃ vuccati, taṃ hi
karonti uccārenti ettha akkharānī ti karaṇan ti vuccati — iti
samānakaraṇā savaṇṇā, asamānakaraṇā asavaṇṇā. Sarūpā ti
samānasutino, asarūpā ti asamānasutino. Ettha ca *rūpa-*
saddena suti vuttā, suti ti ca savaṇaṃ vuccati, tañ ca saddass'
eva hoti: suto saddo atthaṃ pakāseti, *rūpasaddo* ca pakāsa-
nattho, tathā hi 2^a "rūpa rūpakiriyaṇ" ti dhātu dissati 3^a "rū-
payati ti rūpan" ti nibbacanañ ca, tasmā pakāsanatthavācakena
rūpasaddena suti vuttā — iti samānasutino sarūpā, asamāna-
sutino asarūpā ti sanniṭṭhānaṃ. [C^e 335¹]

9 Dīgho garu. *Ā i ū, bhū dhī mā^c.*

10 Saṃyogaparo ca. *Vatvā, gantā^d, 4^a "yassa na kkkhamati".* 20

11 Asaravyaṇjanato^e pubbarasso⁵ ca. 6^a "Sukhaṃ isi; 7^a buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi" · 8^a buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi.

12 Rasso lahu. *A i u, paṭhati^f vadatu.*

13 Asaṃyogaparo ca. 9^a Yassa na khamati.

14 Vaggesu paṭhama-tatīyaṃ sithilaṃ. *Ka-ca-ṭa-ta-pā^c* e' eva *ga-
ja-da-da-bā* ca. 25

15 Dutīya-catutthaṃ dhanitaṃ *Kha-cha-ṭha-ṭha-phā^c* e' eva *gha-
jha-dha-dha-bhā* ca.

16 Sithilaṃ aphutthaṃ, dhanitaṃ phutthaṃ. Saddasatthaviduno
10^a vaggūnaṃ phutthattaṃ *ya-ra-la-vānaṃ* īsakamphutthattaṃ va-
danti, sāsanikā pana vaggūnaṃ yeva phutthattañ ca aphu-
tthattañ ca vadanti. Ettha ca sāsanikānaṃ matena vaggesu

¹ V 1428. ² I 1523. ³ Vibha 45¹⁰. | § 9 Kc 605 | | § 10 pt ad Sv I 177², Kc 604 |. ⁴ Vin I 107¹⁵ ⁵ ns: *casaddā phrañ³ padanta* [Piṅgala I 10] kui lañ³ yū. ⁶ Khp I. ⁷ 611¹⁶, 630¹, ⁸. | § 12 (Kc 4) |. ⁹ cf 607²⁰. || § 14—15 Rūp 11 C^e 5³ (pt ad Sv I 177¹; *vide et* Uda 312²⁸, Sp ad Vin IV 51³⁰). | ¹⁰ Mahabhasya vol. I 64⁷; Rūp C^e 2²⁴.

^a C^e yugaḷo. ^b B^m om. ^c C^e mā bhū dhī. ^d B^e ns gantvā. ^e C^e B^e ns assara^o. ^f B^m patati.

yaṃ akkharaṃ sithilākārena ṭhānaṃ phusati, taṃ phuṭṭhaṃ pi samānaṃ sithilākārena phuṭṭhattā aphuṭṭhan ti gahetabbaṃ, evañ hi sati na koci tesam virodho.

17 **Paṭhama-dutiyāni so ca aghosā.** *Ka kha · ca cha · ṭa ṭha · ta*
5 *tha · pa pha, sa.*

18 **Tatiya-catuttha-pañcamā ya-ra-la-va-ha-lā ghosavanto.** *Ga ghu*
ña · ja jha ña · ḍa ḍha ṇa · da dha na · ba bha ma, ya ra la
va · ha · ḷa. Saddasatthaviduno niggahitasamkhātassa anu-
svārassā^a pi ghosavantattaṃ icchanti, sāsanikā pana tassa
10 ghosāghosavinimuttattaṃ^b yeva icchanti.

19 **Parapadena sambandhitvā vuttaṃ sambaddhaṃ^c.** *Anāthapiṇḍi-*
kassārāme^d; ¹"nārahaṭ' āyasmā Ambaṭṭho".

20 **Padacchedaṃ katvā vuttaṃ vavatthitaṃ.** ²"Anāthapiṇḍikassa
ārāme; ³na arahati āyasmā Ambaṭṭho".

15 21 **Karaṇāni aniggaheṭvā vivaṭena mukhena vattabbaṃ vimuttaṃ.**
⁴"Dhammaṭṭhitatā dhammaniyāmatā; ⁵kusalā dhammā". — Iti
mūlasaṇṇāvidhānaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Atha sikkhāvidhānaṃ bhavati:

22 **Kvaci saṇṇogapubbā ekār'-okārā rassā va vattabbā.** *Eltha · seyyo,*
20 *oṭṭho · sotthi.* Kvaci ti kim: ⁷"mañ ⁸ce tvaṃ nikhaṇaṃ vane;
⁹putto ty āhaṃ mahārāja".

Katthaci karaṇaṃ ṭhānaṃ ti vuccati, idha pana ṭhāna-
karaṇānaṃ vireso daṭṭhabbo: [C^e 536]

23 **Thāna-karaṇa-payatanehi vaṇṇānaṃ uppatti.** Ṭhānaṃ kaṇ-
25 ṭhādīni pañca, niggahita-*ña-ña-ṇa-ṇa-mānaṃ^c* vā ṭhānabhūta-
nāsikāya saddhiṃ cha, vagganta-*ya-ra-la-va-ḷe*hi yuttahakā-
rassa ṭhānabhūtena urena saddhiṃ satta. Karaṇaṃ jivhā-
majjhādi. Payatanaṃ saṃvutādikaraṇaviseso^f. — *Avaṇṇa-*
• • *kavagga-hakārā* kaṇṭhajā, *ivaṇṇa-cavagga-yakārā* tāluja, *uvaṇṇa-*
30 *pavaggā* oṭṭhajā, *ṭavagga-ra-lakārā* muddhajā, *tavagga-la-sakara*
dantajā, ekāro kaṇṭhatālujo, *okāro* kaṇṭhotṭhajō, *vakāro* dan-

[§ 17–18 Kev 9, Rūp 11 C^e 5²⁻⁴]. | § 19–21 Sv I 177³ (pt) | ¹ D I 91 u. 8.

² D I 178³. ³ D I 91²⁷. ⁴ A I 286⁹. ⁵ Dhs p. 14. | § 22 Rūp 5 (C^e 3²³⁻²⁸) |. ⁶ ns:

kvaci | akhyu¹ so ekapadatthūpagamanaprayug nhuik . ⁷ J VI 12³¹. ⁸ ns: "mañ
ce tvaṃ . . . mahārāja" ca so prayug nhuik sati pi saṇṇogapubbekārōkāre kvaci-
saddena nivāritatā nānapadattā ca . ⁹ J I 135¹². | § 23 Rūp 2 C^e 2⁶, Mmd 9²⁴ |.

^a B^{emns} anusvar^o; C^e anussar^o (606²⁷). ^b B^{emns} ovinimutt^o (50²¹; 121¹⁵).

^c C^e B^{emns} sambandhaṃ. ^d B^m "piṇḍikass' arame. ^e B^m om. niggahita-.

^f B^{mns} saṃvut^o.

toṭṭhajo, niggahītaṃ nāsikaṭṭhānaṃ, vaggantā sakatṭhāna-
nāsikaṭṭhānā, *ya-ra^a-la-va-la*-pañcamehi yutto *hakāro* urasijo,
kevalo kaṇṭhajo va, sāsani-kappayogato pana *ñakāra*vajjito:

ñā-ñā-na-mehi saṃyutto tathā *ya-la-va-le*hi *ho*

sāsane oraso ñeyyo, kaṇṭhajo yeva kevalo: 4 5

*tañ hi · tañhā nhusās*umha^b *muyhate* *vulhate*^c tathā

avhito rūlhi icc ete payogā honti sāsane; 5

jivhāmajjhaṃ tālujānaṃ karaṇaṃ, jivhopaggaṃ muddhajānaṃ,
jivhaggaṃ danta-jānaṃ; sesā sakatṭhānakaraṇā. Saṃvutattam^d

¹akārassa, vivaṭattam^e ¹ākārādīnaṃ sakāra-hakārānaṃ ca. 10

— Sarā nissayā, vyañjanā nissitā: pañcatṭhānakkama-nissayā-
dito akkharakkamo. Etth' etaṃ vadāmi:

²pañcannaṃ khalu ṭhānānaṃ paṭipāṭivasena ca

nissayādi-pabbadehi pavutto akkharakkamo. 6

— Iti sikkhāvidhānaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ. 15

Atha upakaraṇasaññāvidhānaṃ bhavati:

24 Pubba-parādini sandhikiriya-pakaraṇāni. Pubbaṃ paraṃ lopo āga-
mo sañño-go viyogo paranayanaṃ vipariyāyo vikāro viparito^f
ca. Paṭhamuccāritaṃ pubbaṃ, pacchā uccāritaṃ paraṃ; ³sato
vināso lopo · yassa attho yujjati^g [C^e 537¹] saddo ca^h na 20
payujjatiⁱ so pi lopo, aññato vaṇṇāgamanam āgamo; sarānan-
tarikānaṃ^j dvinnam tiṇṇam vā vyañjanānaṃ eka-tra saṅgati saṃ-
yogo, sarato vinibbhogo viyogo; sarena vyañjanena vā ekī-
karaṇaṃ paranayanaṃ, vaṇṇānaṃ heṭṭhupariyatā vipari-
yāyo^k, vaṇṇantaratā^m ekato saṃyogatā ca vikāro, vyañjanānaṃ 25
sar'-aññavyañjanattaṃ sarassa c' aññasarattaṃ viparītātāⁿ.

25 O vā viparito. Atha vā okāro *viparitas*añño hoti · *ava-*
saddassa viparitattā: *ovadati*.

26 Uvaṇṇo ca. Uvaṇṇo ca *viparitas*añño hoti · *avasaddena*
*sambhūta*ssa okārassa viparītattā: ⁴*uññāt*am, ⁵"ūhato^p rajo". 30

— Iti upakaraṇasaññāvidhānaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

¹ ns *suppl.* payatanaṃ. ² Mmd 9¹⁶⁻¹⁷. ³ cf. Rūp 11 Ce 5⁷ (Rūp 13 Ce 5²⁹ = Kaś I 1: 60). | § 25—26 cf. Ke 79 (Mmd Ce 94⁴⁻¹⁴) |. ⁴ Sp *ad* Vin IV 6¹⁶ (cf. Sp (I) 296¹⁰). ⁵ cf. Vin III 70²³ S V 50³ (ns: ūhato avahato | kya eñ¹ |).
^a sic CeBemns; *vide* 609⁴⁻⁵ (ns: raakkharā kui lañ³ vajjitasāmañña phrañ¹ yū).
^b *dedi*; CeBem nhasāsūmha (nāsa . . . | aśūmha , ns). ^c (B^m *vulhate*).
^d Bemns *saṃvut*o. ^e B^m *viviṭatt*am. ^f *ita* CeBemns; *vide* 609²⁷. ^g Ce sato
vināso lopo ti yassa attho na yujjati (*ut* paṭham^o . . . na yujjati [609²⁰⁻²¹] ślo-
kam *efficiat*). ^h Ce *ad.* pana. ⁱ B^m na yujjati. ^j o: sarānantarītānaṃ?
^k Ce *h. l.* vipariyayo. ^m B^m vaṇṇantirātā. ⁿ cf. 609¹⁹. ^p Ce uppato (Th 675^a).

Atha padādinam saññāvidhānam bhavati:

27 Vibhatyantam avibhatyantam vā atthajotakam padam.

- Catubbidham pi yaṃ vākyam, padato yeva labbhati;
 gajjam pajjañ ca geyyañ ca kacchañ cā ti tad iraye^a. 7
- 5 Tatra yaṃ cuṇṇiyeh' eva padehi-m-abhisamkhatam
 veyyakaraṇasamkhatam, tam gajjan ti pavuccati; 8
 gāthāpadena baddhena^b yaṃ vākyam abhisamkhatam
 suddhikagāthāmayikam, tam pajjan ti kathiyyati^c; 9
 gāthāhi cuṇṇiyeh' eva padehi pi ca samkhatam
 10 missitvā yaṃ, sagāthattā tam geyyan ti pavuccati; 10
 gajjādīhi tu yaṃ tihi vimuttan, tam sumedhasā
 atthakathādikam satthavacanam^d kaccham abravum. 11
 Tesu gajjādibhedesu ganthesu pubbaviññuhi
 sara-vyañjana-vomissavasā sandhi tidhā mato;
 15 sara-vyañjana-vuttānam vasenā pi tidhā mato; 12
 aparena nayanāyam catudhā pi pakāsito:
 sarasandhi-niggahītasara^e-vyañjanasandhayo
 sādharāṇo ca sandhi ti catudh' evaṃ pakāsito. 13
 Te ca kho, avināsetvā Vinayaṭṭhakathāya hi
 20 ¹sithilādidasavidham vuttam vyañjanasampadam, [C^e538¹] 14
 accakkharādike^f dose vivajjetvā yathāraham,
 dassetvā saddasampattim atthasampattim eva ca 15
 chandasampaty-alamkārasampattiñ ca manoramam,
 chandorakkhāya ²gāthāsu, ³cuṇṇiyesu padesu ca
 25 sukhen' uccāraṇatthāya, porāṇehi pakāsītā. 16
 Tividhassā pi etassa sandhino jīnasāsane
 pubbāparavibhagādi upakāraya vattati,
 pubbāparavibhagādi tasmā vutto mayā idha. 17
 Api c' ettha dvidhā cā pi samkhepā sandhi icchito:
 30 padānam padasandhi ca vaṇṇānam vaṇṇasandhi ca: 18
 tesu ⁴"tatrāyam" iec adi padasandhi ti dipaye,
 vaṇṇasandhi ti dipeyya ⁴"sahu; khatya" ti ādikam. 19

|| § 27: Rūp 11 (C^e 5¹¹); Nidda (S^e) I 3¹⁴ = C^e I 2¹⁹; *et supra* 15⁹ *sqq.* |
¹ *** (*vide* Sv I 177¹⁻⁴, Ps (B^e) II 203²⁰⁻²³). ² § 158 ³ § 160. ⁴ (611⁸⁻⁹).

^a B^m gajjam geyyañ cā ti taraye. ^b B^mns bandhena. ^c C^e suddha-
 gāthāmayikam tam pajjan ti ca kathiyyati ^d *ita* B^{ens} (= kyam³ gan ca kā³
 3: śāstravacanam); C^e satthav^o, B^m satthuv^o. ^e *leg.* -niggahītasandhi-? ^f C^{ens}
 accakkh^o; (B^e akkharādike).

Pubbāpara-padacchedā labbhare padasandhisu,
pubbāparattamattam va labbhate vaṇṇasandhisu. 20

Pubbāparam hi paṭhamam sandhikiccam kare budho
pare saramhi^a kattabbam pacchā katvā samāsaye. 21

28 Sarā viyojaye vyañjanam, tañ c' assa pubbe ṭhapeyya. Tattha 5
sandhiṃ kattukāmo, yasmā vyañjanena sare paṭicchanne
kosiyā paṭicchanne asimhi asikiccam va sandhikiccam na
sijjhati, tasmā ¹"tatrāyan" ti ādisu padasandhivisesu *tatra*
ayan ti ādinā chedam katvā, ²"sāhu; ³ekasatam khatyā" (ty
ā)disu pana vaṇṇasandhivisesu *sādhu, ekasatam khattiyā* iti 10
ādini padarūpāni patitṭhapetvā, sarato vyañjanam viyojaye,
tañ ca vyañjanam tassa sarassa pubbe ṭhapeyya: *tatr āyam*.

29 Netabbam asaram^b parakkharam naye. Asaram^b kho netabbam
vyañjanam parakkharam naye: ⁴"sahuppatti, ⁵tatrābhirati-m-
iccheyya; ⁶eta-d-avoca; ⁷na-y-ime bhikkhū". Netabban ti kim: 15
⁸"akkocchi mam avadhi mam; ⁹buddham saraṇam gacchāmi"
ettha pana netabbam na hoti. — Iti Saddanītiyam Sandhikappe
saññāparibhāsavidhānam niṭṭhitam.

Atha sarasandhividhānam bhavati:

Sandhiyanti ettha padāni akkharāni cā ti sandhi · saṃhitāpa- 20
dam^c, sarānam saresu vā sandhi sarasandhi. Ettha ca sarā-
desalopakaraṇavasena sādrito sandhi sarasandhi ti vuccati.

30 Sarā lopam papponti sare. Sarā kho sare pare lopam papponti
— ayam vutti. Sarā kho eko pi dve pi tayo pi sare pare
lopam papponti — ayam adhippāyaviññāpikā anuvutti. [C^c 539¹] 25
¹⁰"N' asi rājabhāto; ¹¹yass' āsavā; ¹²yass' indriyāni"; *yass'*
idisa; ¹³"ajj' uposatho; ¹⁴eken' ūnāni; ¹⁵yass' ete caturo
dhamma; ¹⁶mam' odanam" ayam akārādisu paresu akāralopo.
¹⁷"Sotukam' attha; ¹⁸m' avuso evarūpam akāsi; ¹⁹catur' itthiyo^d;
²⁰sabb' ittiyo; ²¹tad' utthahi; ²²nāganās'-ūrū; ²³rahogatāya tass' 30

[§ 28 (Kc 10)]. ¹ Vin III 16^c (Sp I 210¹⁻²; Kev 10; *supra* 43¹³
370²² *infra* 639¹⁰). ² A IV 11²¹ = Pp 71¹⁴ (Sd § 72). ³ J VI 397¹ (Sd § 69;
cf. J V 317¹⁹). [§ 29 Kc 11]. ⁴ *cf.* Saccas 166^c (= Kv 268²⁵). ⁵ Dh
88^a. ⁶ A I 1^a (*supra* 43³³). ⁷ *cf.* J IV 252¹⁶. ⁸ Dh 3^a. ⁹ 607²². [§ 30 Kc 12].
¹⁰ Vin I 93³⁰. ¹¹ Dh 93^a. ¹² Dh 94^a. ¹³ Vin I 102³¹. ¹⁴ *cf.* Vin II 285¹⁰.
¹⁵ J I 280³. ¹⁶ *cf.* ¹⁷ (190²²). ¹⁸ Vin III 177¹⁵ *cf.* Vin III 167¹¹. ¹⁹ J VI 25¹⁹.
²⁰ Bv 2: 180^a. ²¹ J V 307²⁴. ²² J V 297¹⁷ VI 457¹. ²³ Ap 529²⁸.

^a B^m parasaramhi. ^b CeB^{ens} asaram. ^c B^{ens} saṃhitap^o. ^d CeB^{ens} cat^o.

evam; ¹avijj'ogho" ayam ākārādisu paresu ākāralopo. ²"La-
 bhant' atthe padakkhiṇe; ³agg'-āhito; ⁴tiṇ' imāni"; *adh'-iritam*;
is'-uttamo; *udadh'-ūmiyo*; ⁵"no h' etaṃ bhante"; *agg'-obhāso* ayam
 akārādisu paresu ikāralopo. ⁶"Itth' āyam puriso iti"; ⁷khaṇant'
⁵ālukalambāni; ⁸mig' īva"; *bhikkhun'-iritam*; ⁹"pivaṃ Bhāgīras'-
 odakam"; *rājin'-ūrū*; *kāmuk' esā*; ¹⁰"bhikkhun'-ovādo" ayam
 akārādisu paresu ikāralopo. ¹¹"Ucch'-aggam"; ¹²*dhāt'-āyatanāni*;
dhāt'-indriyāni; *dhāt' iritā*; ¹³"māt'-upaṭṭhānam"; *dhūt'-ūrū*; ¹⁴"anent'
 etaṃ Pabhāvatim"; *vijj'-obhāso* ayam akārādisu paresu ikāralopo.
¹⁰ ¹⁵"Vāmūr' addasa sāmikam"; *jamb'-ādini*; *jamb'-issaro*; *jamb' iritā*
vātena; *vadh'-udaram*; *Sarabh'-ūmivego*; *nāganāsūr' esā*; *jamb'*
onatā vātena ayam akārādisu paresu ikāralopo. ¹⁶"Puttā m'
 atthi dhanam^b m' atthi; ¹⁷yaṃ m' āsi hadayassitam^c; ¹⁸yo m'
 issaro"; *vacanam m' iritam*; ¹⁹"gāthā m' udiritā"; *sobhaṇā m' ūrū*;
¹⁵ ²⁰"sutaṃ m' etaṃ bhō Gotama; ²¹t' ete^d āgantukā bhikkhū;
²²laddho m' okāso" ayam akārādisu paresu ekāralopo. ²³"Ur'
 assa dukkho bhavissati; ²⁴es' āvuso āyasmā Upanando; ²⁵tiss'
 itthiyo", *catass' īliyo*; ²⁶"na-y-idha satt' upalabbhati"^e; *catass'*
ūmiyo; ²⁷"taṃ kut' ettha labbhā; ²⁸cattār' oghā savanti te"
²⁰ ayam akārādisu paresu okāralopo. Evaṃ catusaṭṭhividho
 pubbasarānamⁱ ekekalopanayo bhavati. ²⁹"Nānādisaṃ yanti;
³⁰vissāsaṃ eyya paṇḍito; ³¹sace uppādo heyya" ayam ekasmiṃ
 sare pare ekakkhaṇe dvinnam pubbasarānam^f lopo. ³²"Na maṃ
 puna upeyyāsi" *ajjheyyāsi* ayam ekasmiṃ sare pare ekakkhaṇe
²⁵ tiṇṇam pubbasarānamⁱ lopo. Imehi dvīhi nayehi saddhiṃ
 chasaṭṭhividho pubbasaralopanayo^f veditabbo; imehi chasaṭṭhiyā
 nayehi vinimutto^g añño pāliyaṃ vijjāmāno pubbasaralopanayo^f
 nāma n' atthi. [C^c 540¹] Tattha ³³"nasi rājabhāto" ti *na asi*
rājabhāto ti chedo; ³⁴"yanti" ti *yā-a-anti* ti vannaṭṭhiti, ettha paṭi-
³⁰ paṭiyā tayo sarā labbhanti; ³²"upeyyāsi" ti *upa-i-a-eyyāsi* ti vaṇ-
 ṇaṭṭhiti, ettha paṭipāṭiyā cattāro sarā labbhanti, tatrāyaṃ gāthā:

¹ D III 230¹². ² *** (cf. J V 353²² 382²). ³ (414¹⁵). ⁴ A I 102¹⁸. ⁵ D I 3¹¹. ⁶ As 66².

⁷ J VI 578¹⁷ (ns confert Ap 145⁴). ⁸ J VI 549⁸. ⁹ J V 253¹³. ¹⁰ cf. Vin V 211²².

¹¹ Vm 172¹¹. ¹² (c. Vm 544¹⁰). ¹³ Dhpa IV 14¹². ¹⁴ J V 301⁶. ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ Dhpa 62a.

¹⁷ J III 215³. ¹⁸ J VI 318²⁹. ¹⁹ ***. ²⁰ D I 134¹². ²¹ (cf. M I 457⁷; vide Uda 181²⁴).

²² ***. ²³ Vin IV 129⁵. ²⁴ Vin I 214³. ²⁵ Ap 609⁷. ²⁶ S I 135¹⁹. ²⁷ Vin II 284¹⁹.

²⁸ ***. ²⁹ ***. ³⁰ (320¹⁸). ³¹ (461¹⁷ etc.). ³² J IV 241²⁴. ³³ (611²⁶). ³⁴ (612²¹).

^a As: ti vā pro iti. ^b B^m dhanā (ns confert J V 330²⁰, ²² Ja V 331²²). ^c ita C^cB^mns.

^d C^c te. ^e S: sattūpal^o. ^f C^c B^mns pubbasar^o. ^g B^mns vinimutto (608 n. b).

sarā yanti sare lopam̐ eko dve pi tayo pi vā,
 dhātusaṃsaṭṭhasandhim̐ hi^a sandhāya kathitaṃ idaṃ; 22
 tasmā viññūhi viññeyyaṃ sotūnaṃ kaṃkhadhaṃsakam̐^b
 1''n' asi rājabhaṭo; 2'yanti; 3'eyya; 4'heyya'' nidassanaṃ, 23
 5'vanti^c 6'lanti, 7''disā bhanti'' viññeyyaṃ 8'santi 9'panti ca 5
 10'ajjheyysī 11''upeyyāsī'' icc ādi ca nidassanaṃ ti. 24

31 Paro vā asarūpā. Sarambā asarūpā paro saro lopam̐ pappoti
 vā: *dī-'po*, *kaḷi-'tthi*, *cakkhu-'ndriyaṃ*, 12''yassa 'dāni; 13'saññā
 'ti; 14'chāyā 'va; 15'aphalā^d hoti 'kubbato'' aññāni pi yojetabbāni.
 Tatra dīpo ti *dī-apo*^e ti chedo, dvidhā āpo sandati etthā ti 10
 dīpo. Vā ti kiṃ: 16''pañc' indriyāni''.

32 Passarā sarūpo. Pakārassa sarato paro sarūpasaro lopam̐
 pappoti vā: 17''udaṅgaṇe tattha papaṃ avindum'', *pa-āpan* ti
 chedo; 18''nālaṃ kaḷaṃ padātave'' 19'*pa-ādātave* ti chedo. Vā
 ti kiṃ: *pādātave*. 15

33 Kvacī ismā itiss' i. Ikārato paro sarūpo *itis*saddassa *ikāro*
 kvaci lopam̐ pappoti: 20''i ti ca dan ti ca'', *i iti cā* ti chedo.
 Kvaci ti kiṃ: *i iti saddo*.

34 Lutte asavaṇṇam̐. Saro kho paro sarūpe vā asarūpe vā
 pubbasare lutte kvaci asavaṇṇam̐ pappoti; thānāsannavasena 20
ivaṇṇ'-uvaṇṇānaṃ yeva *ekār'-okārā* honti: 21''bandhussēva
 samāgamo; 22'atēva me acchariyaṃ''; 23'*jineritanayo*; 24''patitaṃ
 māluteritaṃ; 25'saṃkhyān nōpeti vedagū; 26'udakomi va jā-
 taṃ''. Kvaci ti kasmā: 27''tathūpamaṃ dhammavaraṃ adesayi;
 28'vajjesi kho tvaṃ vāmūrum''. 25

35 Sare pubbo. Parasare lutte pubbo saro kvaci asavaṇṇam̐
 pappoti; *munelayo*, *rathesabho*, *sotthi*. — *muni-ālayo*, *rathi-*
usabho, *su-itthi*^f ti chedo. Rathā^g etesaṃ atthi ti rathino^h rathe-
 tṭitayodhā, usabho viyā ti usabho, rathinaṃ usabho rathe-

1 (611²⁶ 612²⁵). 2 (612²¹, 20). 3 (612²²). 4 (612²²). 5 (*vide* 319⁹; ns *cit* Ps-*t ad*
 M III 25²⁷ ubi *leg.* paṭiventī. 6 (*vide* 432⁴). 7 M I 328³¹. 8 (*vide* 441¹). 9 (401¹⁶).
 10 (*cf.* 320²³). 11 (612²⁴, 30). | § 31 Kc 13 |. 12 Vin I 180⁹. 13 Vibha 19⁵. 14 Dhṃ
 2ⁱ. 15 Dhṃ 51^d. 16 A II 151¹. | § 32 Sd 43¹⁵, Ja I 190⁸ |. 17 J I 109¹⁵ (Ja).
 18 J I 190³ (Ja). 19 *vide* Ja I 190⁸ (*leg.* padātave ti pādātave . . .). | § 33 Sd
 42²¹—43²¹ |. 20 Kv 455³⁰. | § 34 Kc 14 |. 21 <<<< (Mmd Ce 18²⁰). 22 J VI
 529³⁰. 23 Kev *proem.* v. 2^a. 24 <<<< (*cf.* Th 754^d). 25 Sn 749^d. 26 Nidd I
 18²⁶. 27 Khṃ VI 12^c. 28 J II 443¹¹. | § 35 Kc 16 |.

a Bems sandhimhi. b *ita* CeBems; Bm̐ saṃkhadho. c Ce vanti. d Ce
 saphala. e CeBems dī-āpo. f (633²⁶) g CeBems ratho.

sabho, rathe t̥hitānaṃ yodhānaṃ usabhasadiso ti attho. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *ucchu 'va*. [C^e 541¹]

36 Pubbasmiṃ dighaṃ. Saro kho paro pubbasmiṃ sare lutte kvaci dighaṃ pappoti; t̥hūnāsannavasena rassasarānaṃ sa-
5 vaṇṇadīghattaṃ: *buddh-ānussati*; ¹"saddh' īdha"; *v-ūpasamo*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *desesi*.

37 Na saṃyogapubbo vinā akār'-ikkhehi tabbhāvaṃ. Saññogato pubbabhūto paro saro pubbasare lutte asavaṇṇaṃ dighaṃ ca na pappoti *akāraṇ' ca ikkhasaddaṇ' ca vajjetvā: lok'-uttaraṃ*,
10 ²"yass' indriyāni", *saddh'-indriyaṃ*. Vinā akār'-ikkhehi ti kiṃ: ³"saññā vāssa vimuyhati", ⁴*upekkhati*.

38 Ivā pubbākārassa lopo c' iss' e ca. *Ivasaddato* pubbassa ākā-rassa lopo ca na hoti, taṃlopābhāvena parassa īkā-rassa asavaṇṇekāro ca na hoti: ⁵"latā 'va"; *patinā 'va*.

15 **39 Avaṇṇassa c' itimhā.** *Itisaddato* pubbassa avaṇṇassa ca lopo na hoti, parassa ca īkā-rassa asavaṇṇekāro na hoti: ⁶"Sume-dho . . . Sujāto cā 'ti; ⁷saññā 'ti; ⁸rājā 'ti'.

40 Hoti kesañci matena^a. Sakkaṭaganthato^b nayaṃ gahetvā vadantānaṃ kesañci ācariyānaṃ matena taṃ amhehi^c paṭi-
20 siddhavidhānaṃ hoti: ⁹"latēva vātābbhihata . . . patinēva kāmīni"; *cattāri lokuttarāni cēti*; ¹⁰*kenaci guṇenēti*; *pabbajjēti*. Pāliyaṃ pana īdiso nayo p'atthi.

41 Na-mā-dā-vā-smā-tra-nhā-tvādināṃ saralope ayy'-aññ'-aggh'-assu-'ssā-nam akāro dighaṃ. Nasaddo māsaddo dāsaddo vāsaddo smā-
25 saddo trasaddo ṇhāsaddo tvāsaddo ti icc evamādisaddānaṃ avayavabhūtaṃ pubbasarassa^d lope kate ayya añña aggha assu assa icc etesaṃ avayavabhūto akāro saññogapubbatte^e sati pi dighaṃ eva pappoti: ¹¹"n' āyyo so bhikkhu maṃ nippātesī^f; ¹²n' aññamaññassa dukkhaṃ iccheyya; ¹³kalaṃ
30 n' āgghanti^g soḷasiṃ; ¹⁴n' āssu 'dha koci Bhagavantaṃ upa-saṃkamati^h; ¹⁵n' āssa corā pasahantiⁱ; ¹⁶m' āyyo evarūpaṃ

[§ 36 Kc 15]. ¹ Sn 182^a. ² (611²⁶). ³ Khp VIII 4b. ⁴ (332¹⁶). ⁵ J V 452²⁷ (*leg.* māluvalatā va kānane). ⁶ Ja I 37²⁷. ⁷ (613⁸). ⁸ Sv I 133^{2c}. ⁹ Bva Ce 239³⁰, 35. ¹⁰ (*cf* J V 445²⁰). ¹¹ Vin IV 135²⁷ (*supra* 105¹⁰). ¹² Khp IX 6d. ¹³ Vin II 156⁵ Vm 234², *cf.* Dh 70^d *etc*. ¹⁴ Vin III 230⁷. ¹⁵ J VI 14¹⁰ (*ns cit. et Ap* 344²⁹). ¹⁶ § 483.

^a B^m h L. mate. ^b C^e sakkata^o. ^c (B^m *ad.* hi). ^d C^e pubbasaro^o. ^e B^m saññogapubbe. ^f C^e nibbātesī (105 n. c). ^g *īta* C^e B^ens; B^m n'aggha. ^h B^mns upasaṃkamī. ⁱ B^em ns pasāhanti

akāsi; ¹m' āssu kuḷihi bhūmipati; ²tad' āssu Kaṇhaṃ yuñjanti; ³kad' āssu maṃ assarathā; ⁴taṃ kad' āssu bhavissati; ⁵sattha-hārakaṃ v'assa pariyeseyya; ⁶tasm' āssa hoti saṃvaṇṇanā; ⁷tatr' āssa karaṇīyaṃ n' atthi; ⁸katv' ātra^a; ⁹taṇh' āssa vipphahinā".

42 Sassa kvac' ant'-atthānaṃ. Sakārassa saralope kate kvaci *anta-* ⁵*atthasaddānaṃ*^b akāro dighaṃ pappoti: ¹⁰*sāntevāsiko*, ¹⁹*sātham*, ¹¹*sāthhikā dhammadesanā*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹²*vanantaṃ, sattho bhaṇḍaṃ ādāya gato*. [C^e 542¹]

43 Te-me-pabbatyādinam essa yo vinā yekārena. Yekāraṃ vajjetvā *te me pabbate* iec ādinam padānaṃ ekārassa sare pare kvaci ¹⁰*yakārādeso* hoti: ¹³"ty āhaṃ evaṃ vadeyyaṃ; ¹⁴adhigato kho m' āyaṃ dhammo; ¹⁵pabbaty āhaṃ Gandhamādane; ¹⁶ky āhaṃ; ¹⁷ky āssa vyappathayo assu". Kvaci ti kasmā: ¹⁸"te 'nāgatā; ¹⁹puttā m' atthi". Ettha siyā: vinā yekārenā ti kimatthaṃ, nanu vajjetabbaṭṭhānāni bahūni santi ti. | Saccam, idaṃ ¹⁵pana, ye garū yesaddāvayavass' ekārassa pi yakārattam icchanti: "yy āssā" ti, tesam vāde taṃnisedhanatthaṃ; pāliādisu hi "uyyanan" ti ettha viya uccāraṇavisesābhāvato *yy assā* ti yakāradvayasaññogasaḥitaṃ padaṃ na āgataṃ, ni(s)sañño-gapadam eva āgataṃ, tathā hi Aṅguttaranikāye Chanipāte ²⁰evaṃ pātho dissati: ²⁰"so pāpakammo dummedho jānaṃ dukkaṭam attano daliddo iṇaṃ ādāya bhuñjamāno vihaññati, tato 'nuvīcaranti' naṃ saṃkappā mānasā dukkhā gāme vā yadi vāraññe y' assa^d vipphaṭṭisārājā" ti ettha ni(s)saññogapadam eva āgataṃ, atthakathāyaṃ pi: ²¹"y' assa^d vipphaṭṭisārājā ti ye ²⁵assa vipphaṭṭisārato jātā" ti vuttaṃ, ettha ullāgapade pi ni(s)saññogapadam eva āgataṃ; tathā tattha tattha suttappadese^e ²²"y' assa^d te honti anattakāmā" ti ca ²³"y' assu^d maññāmi samaṇe" ti ca ²⁴"aññaṃ ito y' ābhivadanti dhamman" ti ca ni(s)saññogapadam eva āgataṃ, tattha y' assu^d ti *ye assu*, ³⁰

¹ J III 229¹¹. ² J I 196². ³ J VI 50³. ⁴ J VI 46²³ ... 51¹⁵. ⁵ Vin III 73¹¹. ⁶ Yama 52⁸. ⁷ ... 8 ... ⁹ ... ¹⁰ vide S IV 136⁷⁻¹⁵ et Vin III 119. ¹¹ (Dhpa I 24¹⁹ Pva 124 16¹⁶ 35²⁹ etc.). ¹² Sn 708^b. | § 43 Kc 17; 615¹⁵ sqq.: Rūp C^e 834 |. ¹³ M I 13¹. ¹⁴ Vin I 43³. ¹⁵ J VI 92¹⁹. ¹⁶ : J III 206²¹; ns nom. sg *statuit et cit.* J VI 265¹. ¹⁷ Sn 961^a (ns *cit.* Spk ad S I 178²³ et *confert* S I 163⁴). ¹⁸ ... ¹⁹ (612¹²). ²⁰ A III 354⁸⁻⁹. ²¹ Mp ad loc. (cf. Ps I 67¹⁴). ²² Nidd I 134⁷ (D II 306 n. 3). ²³ D II 287⁹ (cf. ib. 284¹⁰). ²⁴ Sn 891^a.

^a ita Bm; C^e katvatra *post* vipphahinā. ^b Bm anta-atthos^o. ^c ita C^e Bm; B^e tato anuvīcar^o, A: tato anucar^o. ^d C^e y'āss^o. ^e ita C^e B^{ens}; Bm suttapadesa (o): "padesu⁷".

y' ābhivadantī ti *ye abhivadantī* ti chedo — iti imassa vise-sassa dassanattthañ ca "vinā yekārenā" ti avocumha.

44 Ka-kha-ta-tha-da-na-ya-sa-hānaṃ v' od-udantānaṃ. *Ka kha ta tha da na ya sa ha* icc akkharavantānaṃ padānaṃ anta-
5 bhūtānaṃ okār'-ukārānaṃ sare pare kvaci vakārādeso hoti: ¹"yāvatakv assa kāyo; ²āgamā^a nu khv^b idha; ³cakkhvāpātham āgacchati; ⁴sitaṃ patvākāsi^c; ⁵yatvādhikāraṇaṃ; ⁶vattv ettha vihitam niccam; ⁷dvākāre; ⁸anvāgantāna^d dūseyya; ⁹yv āyam; ¹⁰sv āssa hoti; ¹¹svāgatan te; ¹²bavhābādho; ¹³lavhak-
10 kharam". Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹⁴"ko attho", *atha kho esa. An-tagghaṇaṃ kiṃ: savaniyam^e.* "Ka-kha" icc ādinā sarūpudde-sena *ga-gha-ca-chādīnaṃ la-va^f-lānañ* ca okār'-ukārā vakārāt-taṃ nāpajjantī ti siddham; tena *mahāyāgo āsi, yāgu atthi* ti ādisu okār'-ukārānaṃ vakārādeso na hoti.

45 Na pare pi sare hetu-dhātādīnaṃ ussa pāvācane ca. Pāvācane ca poraṇattthakathāsu ca sare pare pi *hetu-dhātū*saddādīnaṃ ukārassa vakārādeso na hoti: [C^e 543¹] *hetuttho dhātuttho^g, hetindriyāni, khandhadhātūyatanāni; hetuattho, kattuattho^h* ti icc evamādini. Kesañci matena pana ¹⁵*hetvattho*, ¹⁶*dhāvattho*, ¹⁷"pañ-cadhātuvādiniyamā", *katvattho*, ¹⁸"apī tuⁱ khalv ahāsesiṃ"; *asso khalv ābhidhāvati*; ¹⁹*Citravādayo*; ²⁰"bhv-āpānalānilam; ²¹ma-dhvāsavo" icc ādini bhavanti, sāsanaṃ pana patvā *madhāsavo* ti rūpam eva bhavati.

46 Ati-pat'-itinaṃ ti caṃ. *Ati-pati-its*saddānaṃ *tīkāro* sare pare
25 kvaci cakāraṃ pappoti: *accantaṃ, paccakkham, icc etaṃ.* Kvaci ti kiṃ: *atiodataṃ, patiuttarati*, ²²"iti 'ssa muhuttam pi".

47 Itissa tisaddavyañjano pi. *Itis*saddassa *tisaddavyañjano* pi sare pare kvaci cakāraṃ pappoti; ettha ca *tisaddavyañjano* ti *tyakārāsāñño*^j vuccati: *icc atra*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ²³"sutā ca
30 paṇḍita ty amha".

48 Dvisandhitisaṃkhepe niccam ikaralopo, na yattha caṃ. ²⁴Dvisan-

[§ 44 (Kc 18)]. ¹ D II 18¹¹. ² D I 108¹². ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰ ⁴⁷¹ ⁴⁷² ⁴⁷³ ⁴⁷⁴ ⁴⁷⁵ ⁴⁷⁶ ⁴⁷⁷ ⁴⁷⁸ ⁴⁷⁹ ⁴⁸⁰ ⁴⁸¹ ⁴⁸² ⁴⁸³ ⁴⁸⁴ ⁴⁸⁵ ⁴⁸⁶ ⁴⁸⁷ ⁴⁸⁸ ⁴⁸⁹ ⁴⁹⁰ ⁴⁹¹ ⁴⁹² ⁴⁹³ ⁴⁹⁴ ⁴⁹⁵ ⁴⁹⁶ ⁴⁹⁷ ⁴⁹⁸ ⁴⁹⁹ ⁵⁰⁰ ⁵⁰¹ ⁵⁰² ⁵⁰³ ⁵⁰⁴ ⁵⁰⁵ ⁵⁰⁶ ⁵⁰⁷ ⁵⁰⁸ ⁵⁰⁹ ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ ⁵¹² ⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴ ⁵¹⁵ ⁵¹⁶ ⁵¹⁷ ⁵¹⁸ ⁵¹⁹ ⁵²⁰ ⁵²¹ ⁵²² ⁵²³ ⁵²⁴ ⁵²⁵ ⁵²⁶ ⁵²⁷ ⁵²⁸ ⁵²⁹ ⁵³⁰ ⁵³¹ ⁵³² ⁵³³ ⁵³⁴ ⁵³⁵ ⁵³⁶ ⁵³⁷ ⁵³⁸ ⁵³⁹ ⁵⁴⁰ ⁵⁴¹ ⁵⁴² ⁵⁴³ ⁵⁴⁴ ⁵⁴⁵ ⁵⁴⁶ ⁵⁴⁷ ⁵⁴⁸ ⁵⁴⁹ ⁵⁵⁰ ⁵⁵¹ ⁵⁵² ⁵⁵³ ⁵⁵⁴ ⁵⁵⁵ ⁵⁵⁶ ⁵⁵⁷ ⁵⁵⁸ ⁵⁵⁹ ⁵⁶⁰ ⁵⁶¹ ⁵⁶² ⁵⁶³ ⁵⁶⁴ ⁵⁶⁵ ⁵⁶⁶ ⁵⁶⁷ ⁵⁶⁸ ⁵⁶⁹ ⁵⁷⁰ ⁵⁷¹ ⁵⁷² ⁵⁷³ ⁵⁷⁴ ⁵⁷⁵ ⁵⁷⁶ ⁵⁷⁷ ⁵⁷⁸ ⁵⁷⁹ ⁵⁸⁰ ⁵⁸¹ ⁵⁸² ⁵⁸³ ⁵⁸⁴ ⁵⁸⁵ ⁵⁸⁶ ⁵⁸⁷ ⁵⁸⁸ ⁵⁸⁹ ⁵⁹⁰ ⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² ⁵⁹³ ⁵⁹⁴ ⁵⁹⁵ ⁵⁹⁶ ⁵⁹⁷ ⁵⁹⁸ ⁵⁹⁹ ⁶⁰⁰ ⁶⁰¹ ⁶⁰² ⁶⁰³ ⁶⁰⁴ ⁶⁰⁵ ⁶⁰⁶ ⁶⁰⁷ ⁶⁰⁸ ⁶⁰⁹ ⁶¹⁰ ⁶¹¹ ⁶¹² ⁶¹³ ⁶¹⁴ ⁶¹⁵ ⁶¹⁶ ⁶¹⁷ ⁶¹⁸ ⁶¹⁹ ⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ ⁶²² ⁶²³ ⁶²⁴ ⁶²⁵ ⁶²⁶ ⁶²⁷ ⁶²⁸ ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² ⁶³³ ⁶³⁴ ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶ ⁶³⁷ ⁶³⁸ ⁶³⁹ ⁶⁴⁰ ⁶⁴¹ ⁶⁴² ⁶⁴³ ⁶⁴⁴ ⁶⁴⁵ ⁶⁴⁶ ⁶⁴⁷ ⁶⁴⁸ ⁶⁴⁹ ⁶⁵⁰ ⁶⁵¹ ⁶⁵² ⁶⁵³ ⁶⁵⁴ ⁶⁵⁵ ⁶⁵⁶ ⁶⁵⁷ ⁶⁵⁸ ⁶⁵⁹ ⁶⁶⁰ ⁶⁶¹ ⁶⁶² ⁶⁶³ ⁶⁶⁴ ⁶⁶⁵ ⁶⁶⁶ ⁶⁶⁷ ⁶⁶⁸ ⁶⁶⁹ ⁶⁷⁰ ⁶⁷¹ ⁶⁷² ⁶⁷³ ⁶⁷⁴ ⁶⁷⁵ ⁶⁷⁶ ⁶⁷⁷ ⁶⁷⁸ ⁶⁷⁹ ⁶⁸⁰ ⁶⁸¹ ⁶⁸² ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴ ⁶⁸⁵ ⁶⁸⁶ ⁶⁸⁷ ⁶⁸⁸ ⁶⁸⁹ ⁶⁹⁰ ⁶⁹¹ ⁶⁹² ⁶⁹³ ⁶⁹⁴ ⁶⁹⁵ ⁶⁹⁶ ⁶⁹⁷ ⁶⁹⁸ ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ ⁷⁰¹ ⁷⁰² ⁷⁰³ ⁷⁰⁴ ⁷⁰⁵ ⁷⁰⁶ ⁷⁰⁷ ⁷⁰⁸ ⁷⁰⁹ ⁷¹⁰ ⁷¹¹ ⁷¹² ⁷¹³ ⁷¹⁴ ⁷¹⁵ ⁷¹⁶ ⁷¹⁷ ⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ ⁷²⁰ ⁷²¹ ⁷²² ⁷²³ ⁷²⁴ ⁷²⁵ ⁷²⁶ ⁷²⁷ ⁷²⁸ ⁷²⁹ ⁷³⁰ ⁷³¹ ⁷³² ⁷³³ ⁷³⁴ ⁷³⁵ ⁷³⁶ ⁷³⁷ ⁷³⁸ ⁷³⁹ ⁷⁴⁰ ⁷⁴¹ ⁷⁴² ⁷⁴³ ⁷⁴⁴ ⁷⁴⁵ ⁷⁴⁶ ⁷⁴⁷ ⁷⁴⁸ ⁷⁴⁹ ⁷⁵⁰ ⁷⁵¹ ⁷⁵² ⁷⁵³ ⁷⁵⁴ ⁷⁵⁵ ⁷⁵⁶ ⁷⁵⁷ ⁷⁵⁸ ⁷⁵⁹ ⁷⁶⁰ ⁷⁶¹ ⁷⁶² ⁷⁶³ ⁷⁶⁴ ⁷⁶⁵ ⁷⁶⁶ ⁷⁶⁷ ⁷⁶⁸ ⁷⁶⁹ ⁷⁷⁰ ⁷⁷¹ ⁷⁷² ⁷⁷³ ⁷⁷⁴ ⁷⁷⁵ ⁷⁷⁶ ⁷⁷⁷ ⁷⁷⁸ ⁷⁷⁹ ⁷⁸⁰ ⁷⁸¹ ⁷⁸² ⁷⁸³ ⁷⁸⁴ ⁷⁸⁵ ⁷⁸⁶ ⁷⁸⁷ ⁷⁸⁸ ⁷⁸⁹ ⁷⁹⁰ ⁷⁹¹ ⁷⁹² ⁷⁹³ ⁷⁹⁴ ⁷⁹⁵ ⁷⁹⁶ ⁷⁹⁷ ⁷⁹⁸ ⁷⁹⁹ ⁸⁰⁰ ⁸⁰¹ ⁸⁰² ⁸⁰³ ⁸⁰⁴ ⁸⁰⁵ ⁸⁰⁶ ⁸⁰⁷ ⁸⁰⁸ ⁸⁰⁹ ⁸¹⁰ ⁸¹¹ ⁸¹² ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ⁸¹⁷ ⁸¹⁸ ⁸¹⁹ ⁸²⁰ ⁸²¹ ⁸²² ⁸²³ ⁸²⁴ ⁸²⁵ ⁸²⁶ ⁸²⁷ ⁸²⁸ ⁸²⁹ ⁸³⁰ ⁸³¹ ⁸³² ⁸³³ ⁸³⁴ ⁸³⁵ ⁸³⁶ ⁸³⁷ ⁸³⁸ ⁸³⁹ ⁸⁴⁰ ⁸⁴¹ ⁸⁴² ⁸⁴³ ⁸⁴⁴ ⁸⁴⁵ ⁸⁴⁶ ⁸⁴⁷ ⁸⁴⁸ ⁸⁴⁹ ⁸⁵⁰ ⁸⁵¹ ⁸⁵² ⁸⁵³ ⁸⁵⁴ ⁸⁵⁵ ⁸⁵⁶ ⁸⁵⁷ ⁸⁵⁸ ⁸⁵⁹ ⁸⁶⁰ ⁸⁶¹ ⁸⁶² ⁸⁶³ ⁸⁶⁴ ⁸⁶⁵ ⁸⁶⁶ ⁸⁶⁷ ⁸⁶⁸ ⁸⁶⁹ ⁸⁷⁰ ⁸⁷¹ ⁸⁷² ⁸⁷³ ⁸⁷⁴ ⁸⁷⁵ ⁸⁷⁶ ⁸⁷⁷ ⁸⁷⁸ ⁸⁷⁹ ⁸⁸⁰ ⁸⁸¹ ⁸⁸² ⁸⁸³ ⁸⁸⁴ ⁸⁸⁵ ⁸⁸⁶ ⁸⁸⁷ ⁸⁸⁸ ⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ ⁸⁹¹ ⁸⁹² ⁸⁹³ ⁸⁹⁴ ⁸⁹⁵ ⁸⁹⁶ ⁸⁹⁷ ⁸⁹⁸ ⁸⁹⁹ ⁹⁰⁰ ⁹⁰¹ ⁹⁰² ⁹⁰³ ⁹⁰⁴ ⁹⁰⁵ ⁹⁰⁶ ⁹⁰⁷ ⁹⁰⁸ ⁹⁰⁹ ⁹¹⁰ ⁹¹¹ ⁹¹² ⁹¹³ ⁹¹⁴ ⁹¹⁵ ⁹¹⁶ ⁹¹⁷ ⁹¹⁸ ⁹¹⁹ ⁹²⁰ ⁹²¹ ⁹²² ⁹²³ ⁹²⁴ ⁹²⁵ ⁹²⁶ ⁹²⁷ ⁹²⁸ ⁹²⁹ ⁹³⁰ ⁹³¹ ⁹³² ⁹³³ ⁹³⁴ ⁹³⁵ ⁹³⁶ ⁹³⁷ ⁹³⁸ ⁹³⁹ ⁹⁴⁰ ⁹⁴¹ ⁹⁴² ⁹⁴³ ⁹⁴⁴ ⁹⁴⁵ ⁹⁴⁶ ⁹⁴⁷ ⁹⁴⁸ ⁹⁴⁹ ⁹⁵⁰ ⁹⁵¹ ⁹⁵² ⁹⁵³ ⁹⁵⁴ ⁹⁵⁵ ⁹⁵⁶ ⁹⁵⁷ ⁹⁵⁸ ⁹⁵⁹ ⁹⁶⁰ ⁹⁶¹ ⁹⁶² ⁹⁶³ ⁹⁶⁴ ⁹⁶⁵ ⁹⁶⁶ ⁹⁶⁷ ⁹⁶⁸ ⁹⁶⁹ ⁹⁷⁰ ⁹⁷¹ ⁹⁷² ⁹⁷³ ⁹⁷⁴ ⁹⁷⁵ ⁹⁷⁶ ⁹⁷⁷ ⁹⁷⁸ ⁹⁷⁹ ⁹⁸⁰ ⁹⁸¹ ⁹⁸² ⁹⁸³ ⁹⁸⁴ ⁹⁸⁵ ⁹⁸⁶ ⁹⁸⁷ ⁹⁸⁸ ⁹⁸⁹ ⁹⁹⁰ ⁹⁹¹ ⁹⁹² ⁹⁹³ ⁹⁹⁴ ⁹⁹⁵ ⁹⁹⁶ ⁹⁹⁷ ⁹⁹⁸ ⁹⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰⁰

^a B^m agamā. ^b cf. D cod. BP. ^c C^eB^mns patvākāsi. ^d C^eB^mns ḡgan-tvāna. ^e *ita* ns ^f *su* + *aniya*; B^m savinayam, C^e sadhaniyam. ^f B^m ns *li pro* la va. ^g C^e hetattho dhātuttho. ^h B^m om. ⁱ B^e su. ^j B^m tyākāra.

dhitisaṃkhepavisaye gamyamāne yattha *itisaddassa tisadda-*
vyañjano cakāraṃ na pappoti, tasmim payoge niccam eva
ikāralopo hoti, na kadāci pi *ikāro* sarūpena tiṭṭhati; eṣā hi
 Māgadhabhāsasamkhātassa^a pāvacaṇassa dhammatā yadidaṃ
itisaddassa ikārena saddhim tyakārasaññogassa asamāgamo.⁵
 Tasmā 'ity atrā' ti ca padaṃ buddhavacaṇa'-atṭhakathāsu n'
 atthi. Idaṃ pana niyamasuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Tass' imāni
 udāharaṇāni: ¹"sutā ca paṇḍitā ty amha; ²sutā ca paṇḍitā ty
 attha; ³nāto senāpati ty āham; ⁴yaṃ paṇḍito ty eke vadanti
 loke; ⁵manussattaṃ līngasampatti ty ādinā vuttāni attha añ- 10
 gāni" ti. Tattha paṇḍitā-ty-amhā ti *paṇḍitā ilī amhā*^b ti
 ādinā chedaṃ katvā kattabbavidhimhi kate dvisandhitisamkhepo
 nāma sandhivisayo bhavati.

49 Evass' ekāre itiss' aññassa c' issa vo. *Evasaddassa ekāre* pare
itisaddassa aññassa ca *saddassa issa* *vakāro* hoti kvaci: ⁶"itv 15
 eva coro asim āvudhañ ca; ⁷vilapatv eva so dijo; ⁸Isigili tv
 eva^c; ⁹Samantapāsādikā tv eva". Kvaci ti kiṃ: *icc eva*^d.

50 Ekasmā idhassa dhassa do niccam. *Ekasaddasmā* parassa
idhasaddassa dhakārassa sare pare niccam *dakārādeso* hoti:
 [Ce 544¹] ¹⁰"ekam idāhaṃ bhikkhave samayaṃ". Ekasmā ti 20
 kiṃ: ¹¹"evam idh' ekacco; ¹²idhāhaṃ bhikkhave bhuttāvi as-
 saṃ"^e. | Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho Ambaṭṭhasuttasamvaṇṇanāyaṃ
¹³"ekam^f idāhan ti ettha *idā*^g ti nipātamattaṃ, ekaṃ ahan ti attho"
 ti vuttaṃ; evaṃ sante kasmā ettha *idhasaddavasena dhakārassa*
dakārādeso kathito ti. Vuccate: ettha viññūnaṃ kosallajāna- 25
 natthaṃ saddanipphādanavyāpāram upādāya *idhasaddavasena*
dhakārassa dakārādeso vutto; atṭhakathāyaṃ pana ¹⁴"ekam
 idāhan" ti vuttakāle ¹⁵*idasaddassa*^h *savanato* saddanipphāda-
 navyāpāram anapekkhitvā ariyavohāravasena sutimattam upā-
 dāya ¹³"idā ti nipātamattan" ti vuttaṃ. 30

51 Yam ivaṇṇo na va. Pubbo *ivaṇṇo* sare pare *yakāraṃ*

¹ (616²⁹). ² J V 375¹². ³ J V 360¹⁴. ⁴ J VI 267²⁷. ⁵ Thia 1⁹. ⁶ M II 100⁵ = Th 869^a. ⁷ J III 302² (*infra* 633¹³). ⁸ M III 68³⁰. ⁹ Sp I 201³⁰ 284²¹.
 || § 50 Kc 20 |. ¹⁰ M I 326⁶ (Mvu I 327⁶). ¹¹ cf. M I 449⁸. ¹² M I 123³⁰.
¹³ Sv I 256²². ¹⁴ D I 91¹¹. ¹⁵ (D II 267²² 270¹⁰; cf. *etiam* D III 69¹⁵ *et* Sv
ad loc.). || § 51 Kc 21 |

^a Bm Magadha^o. ^b (Bm amha). ^c Bm t' eva¹). ^d Ce icc evaṃ.
^e Bm assa. ^f Bm evaṃ. ^g Sv idān. ^h ita CeBemns.

- pappoti na vā: *vyākāsi*, *vyākato*, *vyañjanam*, *vyākaraṇam*,
¹"paṭisanthāravuty assa; ²dāsy āham parapesikā^a ahum".
 Tattha vyākāsi ti *vi-ā-akāsi* ti chedo, *vi^b* ti ca *ā* ti ca upa-
 saggā^c; *akāsi* ti ākhyātikam, idan tu *vi-ā* icc upasaggavasena
 5 'kathesi' ti atthapakāsane samattham bhavati · vyākato ti et-
 tha *kato* ti padaṃ viya 'kathito' ti atthapakāsane; ettha ca
 paṭipāṭiyā ṭhitesu tīsu saresu asarūpaṭkārato ākārassa^d lopo
 daṭṭhabbo. Na vā ti kiṃ: ³"gacchām' aham; ⁴muttacāgī anud-
 dhato; ⁵tassa puṭṭho viyākāsi^e; ⁶akkharā naṃ^f viyañjanam".
 10 52 **Evass' essa ri, pubbo ca rasso.** Saramhū parassa *evasaddassa*
ekārassa rīkāro hoti, pubbo ca saro rasso hoti na vā: ⁷"yatha-
 r-iva vasudhātalaṇ ca sabbam tatha-r-iva guṇavā supūjanīyo".
 Na vā ti kasmā: *yathā eva*, *tathā eva*.
 53 **Sare puthassa gāgamo kvaci.** *Putha^g* icc etassa sare pare
 15 kvaci *gakārāgamo* hoti: ⁸*putthag eva*; ⁹"putthag ayaṃ". Kvaci
 ti kasmā: ¹⁰*putha eva*.
 54 **Pāssa ca, tadanto rasso.** *Pāsaddassa^h* sare pareⁱ kvaci *ga-*
kārāgamo hoti, tadanto saro rasso hoti: ¹¹"pag eva itarā
 pajā". Kvaci ti kasmā: ¹²"pā eva".
 20 55 **Oss' u.** *Okārassa ukāro* hoti sare pare: *manuññam*.
 56 **Ya-va-ma-da-na-ta-ra-la-hā vā.** Sare pare *yakāro vakāro ma-*
kāro dakāro nakāro takāro rakāro lakāro hakāro ime āgamā
 honti vā: [Ce 545¹] ¹³"na-y-imassa vijjāmayam; ¹⁴yatha-y-
 idaṃ cittam; ¹⁵ti-v-aṅgikam ¹⁶lahu-m-essati; ¹⁷samaṇa-m-acalo;
 25 ¹⁸d-ubhato vanavikāse; ¹⁹samma-d-eva; ²⁰atta-d-attham; ²¹ajja-
 d-agge pāṇupetaṃ^j; ²²ciraṃ-n-āyati^k; ²³ito-n-āyati; ²⁴yasmā-t-īha

¹ Dhp 376^a. ² J III 413²⁰. ³ Ap 535⁴. ⁴ ***. ⁵ J VI 106⁵. ⁶ S I 38²¹; ns cit. J V 170³. | § 52 Kc 22 |. ⁷ *** (Kev 22). || § 53 Kc 42 |. ⁸ (vide § 564). ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ (§ 129). | § 54 Kc 43 |. ¹¹ J III 111²⁰ V 222²⁴ A II 75³⁶. ¹² Vin II 281¹⁷. | § 55 Kev 49 ("anta") |. | § 56 Kc 35 |. ¹³ J II 316²². ¹⁴ A I 5¹⁰. ¹⁵ Dhs § 161. ¹⁶ Dhp 369^b. ¹⁷ A II 86³⁰. ¹⁸ J VI 497⁴. ¹⁹ D I 177³. ²⁰ Dhp 166^c (Kev). ²¹ Vin III 6¹² (v. l.). ²² ns: ciraṃ | krā mraṇ¹ mha | n-āyati āyati | lā eñ¹ |. ²³ ns: ito | i arap mha | n-āyati eñ¹ |. ²⁴ (infra Ce 620³⁵).

a *ita* CeBemns (cf. 452 n. c). b Ce vi. c Bemns upasaggo. d Bm akārassa. e (Bm viyākāsi). ¹ S: tasam! ns: naṃ gāthāpadaṃ | thui gāthāpud kui | viyañjanam vi-añjanam phrac ce tat eñ¹ *et cit.* Spk: viyañjanan ti jananam; vide tamen que de gen. pl. [ā]nam attulī 274 n. 4). * Bm puthu (sed vide Kc 49). h Be ad. ca. i Bm sare. j Ce ajja-t-agge pāṇupetaṃ post ito nāyati. k *ita* Bem; Ce ciraṇ nāyati.

bhikkhave . . . tasmā-t-īha bhikkhave; ¹sabbhi-r-eva samāsetha; ²āragge-r-iva sāsapo; ³cha-ḷ abhiññā; ⁴sa-ḷ-āyatanam^a; ⁵su-h-uḷ ca; ⁶su-h-uṭṭhitam; ⁷h-ev' atthi h-evam n' atthi". Vā ti kasmā: ⁸"evam mahiddhiyā esā".

57 Abhiss' abbho. *Abhisaddassa sare pare abbhādeso hoti: ⁹ab- 5 bhudīritam ⁹abbhuggacchati.*

58 Adhiss' ajjho^b. *Adhisaddassa sare pare ajjhādeso hoti: ajjha- gamā^c, ajjhāharati.*

59 Te na vā ivaṇṇe. Te ca kho *abhi-adhisaddā ivaṇṇe* pare *abbho ajjho* iti ¹⁰vuttarūpā na honti vā: ⁹abhicchitam, ⁹adhīri- 10 tam. Vā ti kasmā: ⁹abbhīritam, ⁹ajjhiṇamutto.

60 Ti ca cam. *Ati-pati-itisaddānam tikāro* ca ivaṇṇe pare *can* ti ¹¹vuttarūpo na hoti vā: ⁹atisigaṇo, ⁹atīritam, *atīto; patīto; itī ti, itīdam^d.*

61 Dvinnam ākār'-ikārānam e[ka]ttam^e tyādisu. ¹²"Ā-iti eti; ¹³ayaṃ 15 so sārathi eti". *Ākār'-ikārānan* ti kiṃ: ¹⁴"paṭicca pana etasmā phalam eti". *Tyādisū* ti kiṃ: ¹⁵"attham entamhi sūriye"^f. — Iti Saddanītiyaṃ sarasandhividhānam niṭṭhitam.

62 Sarā pakatikā^g vyañjane. Sarā kho vyañjane pare pakatirū- pāni honti: ¹⁶"manopubbaṅgamā dhammā; ¹⁷pamādo maccuno 20 padam; ¹⁸tiṇṇo pāraṅgato^h ahu".

63 Kvacī sare. Sarā kho sarasmiṃ pare kvaci pakatirūpāni honti: ¹⁹"ko imaṃ vijaṭaye jaṭam". Kvaci ti kasmā: ²⁰"ko 'maṃⁱ jīvitam āgamma; ²¹ambāyaṃ ahuvā pure". — Sarānam pakatividhānam niṭṭhitam. 25

Atha vyañjanasandhividhānam bhavati:

Vyañjanānam vyañjanesu vā sandhi vyañjanasandhi; api ca

¹ S I 17³. ² Dhp 401^b. ³ cf. Thī 516^c + Ap 31¹⁰ 33² etc. ⁴ Vin I 1¹² (*infra* 639²⁷). ⁵ Khp IX 1^c (v. l. Sn² p. 25 n. 5). ⁶ Sn 178^b. ⁷ *** cf. D I 54¹⁷. ⁸ Khp VIII 16^a v. l. | § 57 Kc 44 ||. ⁹ (Kcv). | § 58 Kc 45 (*infra* § 132) ||. | § 59 = Kc 46 |. ¹⁰ (§ 57—58). | § 60 (Kc 47) ||. ¹¹ (§ 46). | § 61 Sd 316¹⁵⁻²³ ||. ¹² 316²². ¹³ 316¹⁹. ¹⁴ 317⁴. ¹⁵ 317⁶. || § 62 Kc 23 |. ¹⁶ Dhp 1^a. ¹⁷ Dhp 21^b. ¹⁸ *** cf. Dhp 414^c, S IV 157⁹. || § 63 Kc 24 ||. ¹⁹ S I 13¹⁸ (Kcv cit. Dhp 44^a). ²⁰ J VI 17¹⁰, ¹² (teste ns.). ²¹ J II 106¹ (Kcv cit. Dhp 152^a).

a Ce chaḷāyatanam. b Bm adhissājjo. c Bm ajjhāgamo, B^{ens} ajjhā- gamā. d Bm itipadam. e CeBm ekattam; B^{ens} ettam. f ita h. l. CeBem. g B^{ens} pakatī (= Kc). h Ce pāragato. i B^e kv imaṃ; J: ko tam.

Ito param vyaññanasandhisu vaṇṇasandhivisaye padacchedo na labbhati, vaṇṇānaṃ pubbāparamattam^a yeva labbhati · dvin-
naṃ padānaṃ ghaṭanābhāvato^b.

69 Saralopo ya-ma-na-rādisu vā. Yākāra-makāra-nakāra-rakārā-
disu paresu anantare t̥hitānaṃ vaṇṇānaṃ saralopo hoti vā 5
t̥hāne: ¹"ārāmarukkhacetyāni; ²ath' etth' ekasataṃ khatyā;
³opupphāni ca padmāni; ⁴nisneham abhikaṃkhāmi; ⁵nānāratne
ca māṇiye^c; ⁶kriyācittāni visati; ⁷klesavatthuvasā pana". Vā
ti kasmā: *khattiyānaṃ ekasataṃ*; ⁸"padumāni pupphanti".
T̥hāne ti kasmā: ⁹"Suppiyo . . . paribbājako". 10

70 Yathāpāvacaṇaṃ vidhi. Imasmiṃ pakaraṇe pāvacaṇānurūpen'
eva ādesādividhi bhavati. [C^e 547¹].

71 Animitto pi vā dighādī. Dighādividhi animitto pi bhavati
vā: ¹⁰"nadisatehi va sahā"^d — abhīlāpamattabhedo esa; ¹¹"na
cā pi apunappunaṃ". Vā ti kasmā: ¹²"dukkhā jāti punappu- 15
naṃ". | Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho ¹⁰"nadisatehi va sahā Gaṅgā
pañcāhi sāgaran" ti pālīkkaṃsa dassanato dutiyapāde vyañ-
ñane pare *sahasaddassa akāro dighaṃ pappoti*, atha kim-
atthaṃ animittaṃ dighattaṃ vuttan ti. | Na, pāvacaṇasmiṃ
hi paṭhamapādassa dutiyapādena saddhiṃ tatiyapādassa ca 20
catutthapādena saddhiṃ sandhikiccaṃ vā samāsakiccaṃ vā na
labbhati · ¹³t̥hapetvā niggahitāmhā parassa lopakāraṇā saññoga-
vyaññanassa visaññogabhāve^e sandhikiccaṃ; tasmā animittaṃ
dighattaṃ vuttan ti.

72 Ho dhassa vaṇṇasandhimhi. Yathāpāvacaṇaṃ *dhakārassa* 25
hakāro hoti vaṇṇasandhimhi: ¹⁴"sāhu dassanaṃ ariyānaṃ;
¹⁵ruhiram assave". Yathāpāvacaṇaṃ ti kiṃ: *dadhiṃ*^f, ettha
dhakārassa hakāre kate payogo pāvacaṇānukūlo na siyā. Vā
ti kasmā: ¹⁶"sādhāvuso; ¹⁷maṃsam pi rudhiram pi"^g.

| § 69 Sd 372⁹ |. ¹ (371²⁵ 638⁸). ² (371²⁴). ³ J VI 497²⁸ (*infra* § 533); ns:
akhyui¹ nhuik patitapupphāni rhi eñ¹ | ekacce paduma opuppha galitapattā
hū so Apadān-aṭṭhakathā nhañ¹ lyo² eñ¹ [Ap 16¹²] .). ⁴ (491⁹). ⁵ J VI 590¹⁰
(ns *cit.* J VI 266²⁰ V 158²²). ⁶ Abhidh-av 15² (*cf. supra* 516²⁷—517²; *vide*
Uda 155⁵). ⁷ Abhidh-av 23³. ⁸ *cf.* Ap 16¹¹. ⁹ D I 1⁷. ¹⁰ Ap 531⁴. ¹¹ J I
503¹⁹. ¹² Dhp 153^d. ¹³ (630²⁴—631⁶). | § 72 Kcv 20 = Rūp 27 C^e 11⁸ ("ca") |.
¹⁴ Dhp 206^a. ¹⁵ J II 276¹. ¹⁶ M I 47²⁸. ¹⁷ Cp I 9: 13^b (Ja VI 486²¹).

^a (c): °mattattam, *vel* pubbāparattam); B^e pubbapar°. ^b C^eB^m ghaṭṭan°.
^c B^m māṇike. ^d *ita* C^eB^mns; Ap (E^c): saha. ^e B^m °bhāva-. ^f C^eB^e dadhi.
^g C^eB^e *ad.* ca (= Cp).

Ito param sabbalakḥhaṇesu "yathāpāvācanan" ti vattate, katthaci pana "vā" ti vā "kvaci" ti vā yathārahaṃ vattate na vattate ca.

73 To dassa. ¹*Tathāgato*, ¹*gato*^a, ²*sugato*, ³*kusilo*.

5 74 To tassa. *Dukkaṭaṃ, paḥaḷo*.

75 Dho tassa gabbhokkamanāsanne^b satte. ⁴"Gandhabbo ca paccupatṭhito hoti". Satte ti kiṃ: *maggo gantabbo hoti*.

76 Tro ttassa. ⁵"Atrajo khetrajo", ⁶*vatrabhū*, ⁷*gotrabhū*. ⁸*Yathāpāvācanādhikārattā* ⁹"attaṃ attasambhavaṃ", *putto, mā-sakhettan* ti ca ādisu na hoti.

77 Ko gassa. *Hatthūpakaṃ sisūpakaṃ, kulūpako* ¹⁰*khīrūpako*^c. Kvaci *hatthūpagaṃ* icc ādini pi bhavanti.

78 Lo rassa. ¹¹*Mahāsālo*^d, ¹²*palipanno*^e.

79 Jo yassa. *Gavajo* · ¹³*gavayo* vā.

15 80 Bo vassa. *Silabbataṃ, nibbānaṃ*.

81 Ko yassa. ¹⁴"Sake pure".

82 Yo jassa. ¹⁵"Niyam puttam" · *nijam puttam* vā.

83 Ko tassa. ¹⁶"Niyako" · *niyato* vā; ¹⁷"Sumitto nāma nā-mako" · ¹⁷*Sumitto nāma nāmato* vā.

20 84 Co tassa. *Bhacco* · *bhattlo* vā.

85 Pho passa. *Nipphatti*, ¹⁸"anantaṃ sabbato-papḥam"^f.

86 Dro dassa. *Indriyaṃ*; ¹⁹*Rudradāmā*^g; *bhadro* · *bhaddo* ²⁰vā.

87 Gho khassa. ²¹*Nighaṇḍu*.

88 Do jassa. ²²*Pasenadi*.

[¹ § 73—85 Kev 20 |. ¹ Mp I 110¹¹, Bva *ad* Bv 1: 2^c. ² Vm 203²⁷. ³ ns *cit.* Tha *ad* Th 147^f. ⁴ M I 266⁴ (= tatrūpagasatto, Ps; ns *cit.* Mmd Ce 27⁶⁻⁷ et Ps-ṭ). ⁵ Ja I 135¹⁴. ⁶ (78⁵⁻¹⁵). ⁷ (77²⁰). ⁸ (621¹¹). ⁹ Dhp 161^b. ¹⁰ Ud 76⁷ v. l. (Uda 368 n. 3; *sed* — — —). ¹¹ Pj II 313²⁻³. ¹² Vm 49⁴. ¹³ Ja VI 277²⁷ (*et* Ja V 406³⁰, *ubi leg.* gavajā ti gavayā). ¹⁴ J VI 505¹⁶. ¹⁵ Khp IX 7^a. ¹⁶ Vibh 2⁵ *et* v. l. (*vide* As 361²⁴). ¹⁷ Mhv 5: 213^d *et* v. l. ¹⁸ D I 223¹² (Sv; pipanti etthā ti papam, pakārassa bhakāro kato; *ita* [-bh-] *ubique scribitur*, pṭ *etiam* = samantato pabbassaram). ¹⁹ Vjb *ad* Sp (I) 297²⁵. ²⁰ ns *ad.*: bassa bro | brahā chatto, brahā pavaddhakāyo, brahāraññaṃ | i sui¹ lañ¹ chui ap eñ¹ | ña-tānaṃ no | Nāṭike Nāṭike viharati... [Trenckner *ad* M I 205¹⁶] | dosinā ratti... dosehi itā apagatā.. Mūlapaṇṇāsaṭṭikā [*ad* Ps (E^c) II 250²⁸] | mo passa | pariyādo(!) | i sui¹ lañ¹ chui |. ²¹ pṭ *ad* Sv I 247²² (*ubi* Vkhadi bhedane). ²² ns *cit.* Uda 104²⁷.

^a *ita* Ce Bem; Bens *om.* ^b Bm gabbhokkamāsanne. ^c *ita* Ce Bemns (= khīrūpago | nui¹ cui¹ nvā³ ṇay || ns; *cf.* dhenupaga, Vm 163⁴). ^d Ce 0sāḷo (= Kev Ce). ^e (Ce palīpantho). ^f (Ce -pabham = D Ee). ^g *vide* Sp; Ce Bemns Dudradāmā.

- 89 Paññatti-paññāsānaṃ ññassa ṇṇo. *Paññatti · paññatti vā, paññāsam · paññāsam vā.*
- 90 Pañcavīsatiyā pañcassa paṇṇo. *Pañnavīsati · pañcavīsati vā.*
- 91 Ño nassa. *Pañidhānaṃ, pañidhi, ¹pañipāto^a.*
- 92 Nassa ca no. *Taluno · taruṇo vā; ²"kalunaṃ paridevayi; ⁵karuṇaṃ giram udirayum".*
- 93 Dho dassa. ⁴*Kammāsadhammaṃ.*
- 94 Vo yassa. *Āyudhaṃ · āyudhaṃ vā.*
- 95 Āyussa yassa vo paññattiyam. ⁵*"Dighāvukumāro". Paññattiyān ti kiṃ: ⁶"dighāyuko hotu ayaṃ kumāro".* 10
- 96 Lassa lo. ⁷*Sihalo, ⁷garuḷo.*
- 97 Do kassa. ⁸*Sadattapasuto.*
- 98 Po massa. ⁹*"Cirappavāsiṃ purisaṃ; ¹⁰hatthippabhinnaṃ viyaṃkusaggaho".*
- 99 Vanappatissa passa mo. ¹¹*Vanampati · vanappati vā. Atha vā: 15*
- 99^A patimhi ¹²*vanākāro amaṃ: vanampati.*
- 100 Po vissa vassa ca. ¹³*Pacessati · vicesati vā; ¹⁴paccapekkhaṇā · paccavekkhaṇā vā.*
- 101 Vo passa. ¹⁵*Kāvaññaṃ.*
- 102 Vuttāvuttanaṃ vyañjanānaṃ aññavyañjanattam pi. Iminā lak- 20
khaṇena sesāni *jalābu-sannisīvasaddādāni anekasatāni udāharaṇāni sādhetabbāni. Tattha jalābū ti jarāyusaddaṃ patitṭhapetvā, ¹⁶rakārassa lakāre kate, ¹⁷yakārassa ca bakāre kate jalābū ti rūpaṃ sījhati: ¹⁸jaraṃ jiraṇaṃ bhedaṃ yāti upetī ti jalābu · gabbhaseyyakasattānaṃ^b paliveṭhanāsayo. ¹⁹Sannisīva- 25
sadde pana *sannisīdasaddaṃ patitṭhapetvā dakārassa vakāre kate sannisīvo ti rūpaṃ sījhati.**

¹ ns *cit.* Sv I 231²⁶⁻³⁰. ² (J VI 551²⁶, 498¹⁶, 513¹⁵ Cp I 9: 54^c).
³ Cp I 9: 33^b (ns: *ra* kui *la* pru mha *ṇa* kui *na* pru | *ra* kui *la* ma pru so¹ *ṇa* kui *na* ma pru ra ||). ⁴ Sv (Se II 102⁵⁻²⁰) *ad* D II 55³. ⁵ Vin I 343³⁰.
⁶ Pj II 239²⁶. ⁷ (432⁵⁻⁸). ⁸ Dhpa III 160¹. ⁹ Dhp 219a. ¹⁰ Dhp 326^d. ¹¹ *vide* Ja III 399¹⁵. ¹² = *vanasaddā eñ¹ a sañ, ns.* ¹³ Dhp 44^a 45^a; 44^d 45^d.
¹⁴ 454 *n.* 16. ¹⁵ Ap 134¹² *cod.* S²? (ns *ad.*: abhayūvarā ime samaṇā [Vin I 75¹²; a + bhaya + upa + Vram, Sp < M I 319²] kui lañ³ thut). ¹⁶ (§ 78).
¹⁷ (§ 94 + 80). ¹⁸ (cf. Nirukta X 39: jarayā yūyate); ns: jalaṃ kalalodakaṃ avati rakkhati ti jalābu, *jalapubbo* ava rakkhaṇe [cf. V 842] | ī sui¹ pru mū *ra-ya* kui *la-ra* pru bhvay ma rhi . ¹⁹ (384²⁸—385²).

^a Bemns pañipāto. ^b Be oseyyasattānaṃ.

103 Eḷato mukhassa mūgo. ¹Eḷamūgo. Atha vā 103^A mukhassa mūko: eḷamūko · eḷamūgo vā. [C^e 549¹].

104 Taya-dayānaṃ^a saññogo cayuga-jayugam. Jaccandho, yajj evaṃ, hīnajacco, ²"na jaccā vasalo hoti", yathābhuccaṃ, ⁵paṇḍiccaṃ, kukkuccaṃ; ³"āsaṇaṃ udakaṃ pajjaṃ", sohaṇṇaṃ, ⁴vajjaṃ ⁵dajjaṃ, ⁶"naṇṇo maññe sandanti". Atha jātiandho, yadi evaṃ, hīnajātiyo, ⁷paṇḍītiyaṃ ⁸paṇḍiccayaṃ^b, ⁹kukkuc-cayaṃ^b, nadiyo ti rūpantarāni pi dissanti. Idha na bhavati: ¹⁰"putto ty āhaṃ; ¹¹paṭisanthāravuty assa; ¹²atha^c vissasate 10 tyambhī" ti ādisu.

105 Nassa niggahitā^d ta-yānaṃ eko co. ¹³Ākāśānañcāyatanam.

106 Thaya-dhayaṇaṃ [c]chayuga-[j]jhayugam. ¹⁴"Bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ; ¹⁵yadi vā taccho^e yadi vā ataccho"^e; bojjaṇṇo, dummejjhaṃ, ¹⁶"nāññatra bojjaṇṇa tapasā", bojjaṇṇa ti bodhiyā ti padaṭṭhiti. 15 Idha na bhavati: ¹⁷"tiṇa^f-latāni osadhyo".

107 Ta-thānaṃ [t]ṭhayugam. Atthakathā · atthakathā vā, ¹⁸"dukkhassa pīḷanaṭṭho saṃkhatatṭho; ¹⁹annaṃ^g annatṭhikassa; ²⁰atṭhikatvā suṇeyya". Kvaci na bhavati: atthasaṃvaṇṇanā, attharaso ti.

108 Ka-yānaṃ kayugam, jayugañ ca. Nepakkaṃ, ²¹"Mahānāmo 20 Sakko; ²²bhisakkassa idan ti bhesajjaṃ". Atha ²³Sakyā Sākiyā ti rūpantarāni pi dissanti.

109 Caya-jayaṇaṃ cayuga-jayugam. Paccati, pavuccati; palujjati, bhojjayaṇu.

110 La-yānaṃ layugam. Vipariāso · vipallāso, vipariatthaṃ · vipal- 25 latthaṃ, ²⁴pattakallaṃ, kosallaṃ. Kvaci na bhavati: sumaṇ-galyaṃ.

111 Va-yānaṃ bayugam. Vedhabbaṃ · vedhavyaṃ vā.

¹ (Mp ad A III 137¹⁰, Ja III 347¹⁹ VI 357²⁴, Pj II 124¹⁰) Ps I 118⁷⁻¹².
² Sn 136^a. ³ D II 240¹⁶. ⁴ (388²⁶). ⁵ (370⁶). ⁶ A IV 394⁶. ⁷ vide n. 8. ⁸ J VI 418 [- - - vel - - - - ! cf. 285 n. (8) 10]. ⁹ (Pj Index s. v.). ¹⁰ (608²¹). ¹¹ (618²).
¹² (274³⁰). ¹³ Vm 331¹⁸ (mht: yathā bhisaggam [vide 624²⁰] eva bhesajjaṃ evaṃ ākāśānantam eva āk^o, saṃyogaparassa cakāraṃ katvā). ¹⁴ D I 190⁹.
¹⁵ * * *. ¹⁶ S I 54³ (supra 201²³). ¹⁷ J VI 553³. ¹⁸ Paṭi I 118¹⁹. ¹⁹ * * *.
²⁰ J V 151¹². ²¹ A I 26¹⁰. ²² cf. § 708 (C^e 667³⁶). ²³ (Sn 685^c . . . 695^d).
²⁴ ns: sakattha nhuik uṇṇapaccāñ³ hū lui | ī kui rhu rve¹ "pattakālam eva pattakallaṃ" hū so Kaṇkha nhuik [Kkh C^e 414 ad Vin I 102³⁴] sakatthe uṇṇapaccayaṃ katvā saṃyogaparurassavasena | thañ¹ |.

^a (C^e tya-dyānaṃ). ^b ita C^e Bemns. ^c Bm atī-. ^d ita Bm; C^e B^e ns niggahitaṃ. ^e C^e (a)kaccho. ^f (cf. 230 n. 3). ^g Bm om.

112 Syo sayugam. ¹Porissam, atha ¹porisiyan ti ²rūpantaram pi dissati. Kvaci na bhavati: ālasyam.

113 Gyo gayugam. ³Dobhaggam. Kvaci na bhavati: odayyam.

114 Pyo payugam, po ca. ⁴"App ekacce; ⁵app ekadā", sārūpam; ⁶"dīpā", dīpicammaparivāritā ti attho. 5

115 Ghyo (g)gho. ⁶"Veyyagghā", vyagghacammaparivāritā ti attho.

116 Tyo cayugam. ⁷Vyāvaṭassa bhāvo veyyāvaccam. Kvaci na bhavati: ⁸pāribhaṭyam. [C^e 550¹].

117 Nyo ñayugam, nyo ca. Āniāyo · ⁹aññāyo, ¹⁰ākīñcaññam, ge-laññam; ¹¹sāmaññam. Kvaci na bhavati: ānaṇyam. 10

118 Bhyo bhayugam ¹¹Osabbham.

119 Mayugam myo. ¹¹Opammaṃ, sokhummaṃ.

120 Tisu vyañjanesv eko sarūpo lopam. ¹²"Mocesi^a ekasatam khatye", agyāgāram. Sarūpo ti kiṃ; ¹³"evam pi titthyā putthuso vadanti". 15

121 ¹⁴Matantare ¹⁵u-du-nito param dvibhāvam sadisattena. Ācariyānam matantare u-du-niūpasaggato param vyañjanam sadisattena dvibhāvam pappoti: ¹⁶"ukkāsi". ¹⁷ukkāso; dummano, dukkaram; nissoko, nikkamkho.

122 Phutthakkharasaññoḡe pubbam aphutthattam. Uthhito, ugghāti; 20 dubbhāsitaṃ, dubbhikkham; niddhano, nibbhayam.

123 Aphutthakkharasaññoḡe param kvaci phutthattam. Nikkhamati, ¹⁸"apidhānam nipp(h)atati^b"; ¹⁹nitt(h)araṇatthāya; ²⁰so 'mhi etarahi . . . kantāram nitt(h)ñño". Kvaci ti kiṃ: ²¹"tam ve na ppasahati Māro; ²²uttaranti mahānadim". 25

¹ ???, ² (ns ad. porissam, cit. Abh 269^d 885^d). ³ ns: ī nhuik lañ³ dobhaggiyam hu rup athū³ thañ eñ¹ | kañhābhijāti ti apāyā vuccanti manussesu ca dobhaggiyam | tīkādvāra |. ⁴ D I 118²⁷. ⁵ S I 162⁶. ⁶ J V 259⁸ (Ja). ⁷ cf. Rūp 371 (C^e 159¹²); ns: ī nhuik lañ³ veyyāvaṭiyam hu rup athū³ thañ eñ¹ . ⁸ Vibha 338¹⁶. ⁹ ns: ā-ni-āyo kā³ pud phrat aññāyo kā³ pud cap | samyug nhoñ³ rā ā kui rassa pru āniāyo aññāyo ariya-mañ et cit. Ps I 236⁶; cf. aññāya aparaddha et ñāyāparaddha Nidda ad Nidd I 300³. ¹⁰ (ns ad. ākiñcanam, cit. Sn 1070^a). ¹¹ Kev 271. ¹² Ja I 46²³ (ns: "Cariyāpīṭake"). ¹³ Sn 891^c. ¹⁴ = Rūpasiddhi-charā tu¹ eñ¹ alui athū³ nhuik [Rūp 40 C^e 18⁹]. ¹⁵ [∪ ∪ ∪ - ∪ - | ∪ - - ∪ ∪ - - ∪ |]. ¹⁶ M II 4³⁵. ¹⁷ = thit lan¹ khrañ³, ns. ¹⁸ Vin I 203³⁰. ¹⁹ A II 200¹⁶ + S I 193¹⁶. ²⁰ D I 73⁹. ²¹ Dh 8^c. ²² Bv 2: 74^d.

a ita C^eBemns pro mocesiṃ [metr. mocesi¹]; Ja: mocayim ekasatam khatthiye. b C^eBemns nippatati (= kyap eñ¹ kya eñ¹); Vin: nipatati (sed cf. Vin II 151¹).

124 Visabhāgasaññoge eko ekassa sabhāgattam. *Pariesanā* · ¹*paygesanā*, *nābhiyo* · ²*nabbho*, ³*osabbham*^a.

125 Jātiyā jacco kvaci vyañjane. *Jātisaddassa jaccādeso* hoti kvaci vyañjane pare: *jaccabadhiro* · *jātibadhiro* vā, *jaccajalo* · ⁵*jātijalo* vā. Idha *vyañjanaggahaṇam* '*jaccandho* ti ādisu saraparattā anena lakkhaṇena *jātisaddassa jaccādeso* na hoti' ti dassanattam. Imasmiṃ pakaraṇe kānici udāharaṇāni pubbalakkhaṇena siddhāni pi vidhinānattadassanena sotūnam paramakosalluppādanatthañ c' eva ¹⁰'pajjunnagatikāni^b pi lak-
khaṇāni honti' ti dassanatthañ ca vuttāni ti na punaruttidoso avagantabbo; yasmā ca nīti nāma nānappakārena kathitā yeva sobhati, ayañ ca sāsane saddhammanīti, tasmā pi nānappakārena kathitā ti na punaruttidoso.

126 Avass' o. *Avā* icc etassa *okārādeso* hoti kvaci vyañjane ¹⁵pare: ⁵"andhakārena onaddhā", *ovadati*, *osānam*, *vosānam*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *avasussatu*^c, *avasānam*. Vyañjane ti kiṃ: ⁶*avayāgamanam*, *avekkhati*. [C^e 551¹].

127 Evaṃ-khvantare viyassa vyā. *Evaṃsadda-khosaddānam* antare ṭhitassa *viyasaddassa vyādeso* hoti: ²⁰"evaṃ vyā kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi", ⁸evaṃ vyā kho ti evaṃ viya kho.

128 Vācāya vyo pathe. *Vācāsaddassa vyo* hoti *pathasadda* pare: *vyappatho*. ⁹"Vyappatho ti vacanapatho, vācā eva^d aññesam pi diṭṭhānugatim āpajjantānam pathabhūtattā^e vyappatho ti ²⁵vuccati".

129 U vyañjane puthass' anto. *Putha* icc etassa anto saro vyañjane pare *ukāro* hoti: *puthujjano*, ¹⁰"puthubhūtam"^f. Vyañjane ti kiṃ: *putha ayaṃ*.

130 Kvac' okārāgamo. Kvaci *okārāgamo* hoti vyañjane pare: ³⁰¹¹"parosahassaṃ ṭbhikkhusaṃghaṃ^g; ¹²jiva tvaṃ sarado sa-

|| § 124 Sd 372¹ ||. ¹ ***. ² Vv 745^c (*supra* 201³). ³ (625¹¹). ⁴ = re rhi re mai¹ ma nai¹ ca pā rvā so muigh³ alā³ rhi, ns (Sīradeva § 90, Paribhāsenduś § 111); cf. § 647. || § 126 Kc 50 ||. ⁵ Dh 146^c. ⁶ ns: avayāgamanam avayāgamanam | lā khrañ³ ||. ⁷ Vin IV 138²⁹ (*vide ib.* 134¹¹ II 25²³; S III 110⁴) = M I 130¹⁷ (256²⁵). ⁸ Ps (Ee) II 103²¹; ns *cit. et* Ps I 150⁷ (jaññam jaññam vyā ti pi vā pāṭho) *et* Spk-ṭ ad S IV 78⁷. ⁹ Sp ad Vin IV 216¹; As 324³². || § 129 Kc 49 ||. ¹⁰ D II 106¹⁰. || § 130 Kc 36 ||. ¹¹ S I 192³⁰. ¹² J II 16¹⁵ (*infra* 646⁹).

^a B^m osabbho. ^b (B^m tannāgatikāni). ^c C^e avasissatu (*vide* M I 481²). ^d Sp: yeva hi. ^e Sp: obhūtato. ^f ns obhūta. ^g S: bhikkhūnam, Kev: bhikkhusatam.

taṃ". Kvaci ti kasmā: ¹"etha passath' imaṃ lokam; ²andhī-bhūto^a ayaṃ loko". ³Ācariyā pana okārena sahā pi *gakārā-gamaṃ* icchanti, te ⁴"atippag-o-kho tāva Sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritun" ti udāharanti. | Ayaṃ pana asmākaṃ ruci: *pagosaddo pātosaddena* samānattho nipāto ti daṭṭhabbo, tenāhu aṭṭha- 5 kathācariyā: ⁵"atippago ti ativiya pāto ti attho" ⁶ti.

131 Napumsake tamsaddādinam niggahitaṃ vyañjane nissaraṃ takāram, (so)^b ca sassaraṃ dakāraṃ kvaci gāthāyaṃ. ⁷"Yad icchase tvaṃ tada te samijjhatu; ⁸na brāhmaṇass' etada kiñci seyyo", ettha hi ⁹'taṃ te' ti chedo, ¹⁰'etaṃ kiñci' ti ca. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹⁰¹¹"na taṃ jitaṃ sādhujitaṃ; ¹²etaṃ maṅgalaṃ uttamaṃ".

132 Adhiss' ajjho. *Adhi* icc etassa vyañjane pare kvaci *ajjhāde*-so hoti, so ca kho gāthāyaṃ daṭṭhabbo: ¹³"agāraṃ ajjha so vasi", 'adhi so āvasi'^c ti chedo; tattha *ajjhasaddaṃ āvasi*-saddena sambandhitvā attho vattabbo. ¹⁴"sace agāraṃ ajjhā- 15 vasati" ti pāliddassanato, vicitranaṃ hi Bhagavato pāva-canam.

133 Addho bhūmaye pare. *Adhi* icc etassa *bhūdhātumaye* pare kvaci *addhādeso* hoti: *addhabhūto addhabhavati*: ¹⁵"cakkhu^d bhikkhave addhabhūtaṃ; ¹⁶kiṃ su sabbam^e addhabhavi... 20 nāmaṃ sabbam addhabhavi". Kvaci ti kiṃ: *adhibhūto adhibhavati*. — Iti Saddanītiyaṃ vyañjanasandhividhānaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ. [C^e 552¹].

Atha vomissasandhividhānaṃ bhavati. Missibhūtānaṃ sara-vyañjanādinaṃ sandhi vomissasandhi; tathā hi saravyañjana- 25 niggahitādesalopakaraṇavasena sādhitō sandhi vomissasandhi ti vuccati, so eva saravyañjananiggahitādesalopaviparitādivasena anekasaṅgahattā sādharāṇasandhi ti ca vuccati, tathā so

¹ Dh p 171^a. ² Dh p 174^a. ³ = Kaccañ³-charā tui¹, ns [Kev 36 + Mmd]. ⁴ D I 178¹⁰.

⁵ Sv *ad* D III 1⁶ (+ p¹). ⁶ ns: *atippago* kui 'ativiya pāto' bhvañ¹ so kroñ¹ *atito* *pātosaddassa* *pago* hū rve¹ lañ³ sut tañ ap eñ¹ ||. ⁷ J IV 404¹¹ (cf. tadam ahaṃ, Ud 80¹⁷ et Pj II 701¹³). ⁸ Dh p 390^a. ⁹ Ja IV 404¹². ¹⁰ Dh p IV 148⁹. ¹¹ J I 313³³. ¹² Kh p V 2d... 11^d. || § 132 Kc 45 (*supra* § 58) ||. ¹³ Bv 5: 22^b (*supra* 202 n. e., 481 n. 12; CPD s. vv. aṭṭhārasavassa aṭṭhāsītihattha aṭṭhitapadhāna). ¹⁴ D I 88³². || § 133 Sd 79³⁻¹⁶ ||. ¹⁵ S IV 21². ¹⁶ S I 39³⁻⁵.

^a *ita* C^e B^mns (= Dh p *cod.* Br). ^b B^m om. ^c *ita* C^e B^mns [cf. *ajjhāvasati*], *re vera* avas^o. ^d *ita* h. l. C^e B^mns; B^c cakkhum. ^e (B^c sabba).

eva gāthāsu ¹chandānurakkhaṇatthaṃ vuttianurakkhaṇatthañ
ca ²cunṇiyapadesu sukhuccāraṇatthaṃ lopāgamādivasena sū-
dhitattā vuttasandhī ti ca vuccati. Kiñcā pi te tividhā san-
dhayo nāmato visuṃ vuttā, tathā pi sarasandhi-vyañjanasan-
dhisu yeva saṅghaṃ gacchantī ti daṭṭhabbāṃ.

134 Ekāro akāraṃ ikāraṃ^a gāthaṃ^b patvā. Ekāro akāraṃ
pappoti, ikāraṃ vā, kvaci gāthaṃ patvā: ³"akaramhasa te
kiccaṃ; ⁴okkantāmasi^c bhūtāni; ⁵idha hemantagimhisu". Kvaci
ti kimatthaṃ: gāthāyaṃ pi katthaci visaye ekāro akāraṃ na
10 pappoti ti dassanattāṃ. Gāthan ti kiṃ: ⁶hemantagimhesu.

135 Saññutto vyañjano visaññogo. Saññutto vyañjano gāthaṃ
patvā kvaci visaññogo hoti: ⁷"puttānaṃ hi vadho dukho;
⁸vididhaṃ vindate dukhaṃ; ⁹nirayamhi apaccisaṃ". Gāthan
ti kiṃ: ¹⁰"dukkhā vedanā". Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹¹"na dukkhaṃ
15 ahinā daṭṭhaṃ; ¹²ahaṃ pure saṃyamissaṃ".

136 Asaññogo sasaññogo^d ca. Asaññogo vyañjano gāthaṃ patvā
kvaci sasaññogo hoti: ¹³"dhammo pāpeti suggaṭṭiṃ". Gāthan ti
kiṃ: ¹⁴"suggaṭṭiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapanno". Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹⁵"ito
bho suggaṭṭiṃ gaccha".

137 Kvaci sare vyañjane vā paṭi patissa. Paṭi icc etassa sare vā
vyañjane vā pare kvaci paṭiadeso hoti: ¹⁶"paṭaggi^e dātabbo",
¹⁷paṭihaññati. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹⁸patilyati, ¹⁹"patirūpadesavāso ca".

138 Niggahitaṃ vagge vaggantaṃ vā. Niggahitaṃ vaggakkhare
pare yathāsakaṃ vaggantaṃ vā pappoti: ²⁰Dipaṅkaro, ²¹"dham-
25 mañ care sucaritaṃ; ²²lokassa saññhiti; ²³tan nibbutaṃ";

¹ ns: chandānurakkhaṇatthaṃ | chan³ nañ³ ma bhok | con¹ rhok khrañ³ ṇhā lañ³.
kon³ || vuttianurakkhaṇatthañ ca | gāthā ma bhok | con¹ rhok khrañ³ ṇhā lañ³.
kon³ | ca sa phrañ¹ sukhuccāraṇa-alañkāranurakkhaṇa kui lañ³ yū | bhovādi ...
hoti [620⁹] nhuik sukhuccāraṇa kusalaṃ kusalaṃ jaham [??] nhuik yamaka-
lañkāranurakkhaṇa (cf. § 157, 159). ² § 160. | § 134 (Sd 511¹⁸ 513²⁵). | ³ J III
26¹⁵. ⁴ J VI 555¹ (ns cit.: jñāmaḥasi rūpinim Lacchim [Thī 419^d]). ⁵ Dhṛ
286^b (ns cit. vip̐pamuttāya sabbaganthibhi Kuṇḍalakesi-apadān [! Thī 111^d]).
⁶ (Dhpa III 431¹⁵). ⁷ J VI 552²⁹. ⁸ Th 734^d ... 738^d. ⁹ J VI 16³¹. ¹⁰ Vibh 31⁵.
¹¹ J VI 522¹⁰. ¹² Pv 230^a. ¹³ J IV 496¹⁸. ¹⁴ cf. M I 23¹. ¹⁵ It 77¹⁸. | § 137
Kc 48 |. ¹⁶ cf. Vin II 138²¹. ¹⁷ (485³²). ¹⁸ (A IV 47¹). ¹⁹ Khp V 3a. | § 138
Kc 31 |. ²⁰ (Bv 2: 35^c). ²¹ Dhṛ 169^a. ²² Sp I 119¹⁰ - Vm 206¹. ²³ ...

^a Ce ad. kvaci; Be ad. vā. ^b Bm h. l. gāthā. ^c ita Ce Bems. ^d Bm
h. l. saññogo. ^e Bm paṭiggi. ^f ita Ce (= Kev); Bems niccutam (ns: tam |
thui nibbāṇ sañ niccutam cute¹ khrañ³ ma rhi |).

saṅghasammato. Vā ti kasmā: ¹"na taṃ kammaṃ kataṃ sādhu".

139 Le lakāraṃ. Niggahitaṃ kho *lakāre* pare *lakāraṃ* pappoti vā: ²*asallinaṃ paṭisallino paṭisallāno, sallakkhaṇā, pulliṅgaṃ*. Vā ti kasmā: ³*āmisam labhati*. [C^e 553¹]. 5

140 Ñam e-he. *Ekāra-hakāre* pare niggahitaṃ kho *ñakāraṃ* pappoti vā: ⁴"paccattañ ñeva parinibbāyissāmi; ⁵tañ ñev' ettha paṭipucchissāmi; ⁶evañ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam; ⁷tañ hi tassa musā hoti", *sañhito*. ⁸Vā ti kasmā: ⁹"evam eva tvam pi^a; ¹⁰evam etam abhiññāya; ¹¹evaṃ hoti subhāsitaṃ; ¹²pa- 10 mānarahitaṃ hitaṃ".

141 Ye^b saha. Niggahitaṃ kho *yakāre* pare *saha yakārena* *ñakāraṃ* pappoti vā: *saññojanaṃ saññoḡo saññuttaṃ*. Vā ti kasmā: *saṃyogo saṃyuttaṃ*.

142 Napumsake ya-t'-etehi do sare pāyena. Napumsakaliṅge vatta- 15 mānehi *ya ta eta* icc etehi parassa niggahitassa sare pare pāyena *ḍakārādeso* hoti vā: ¹³"Bāvariyo yad abravi^c; ¹⁴tad evārammaṇaṃ; ¹⁵etad avoca satthā". Vā ti kasmā: *yam abravi^d*. Pāyenā ti kim: ¹⁶"yam etaṃ^e vārijaṃ pupphaṃ".

143 Mo itare. Itare liṅgadvaye vattamānehi *ya ta eta* icc etehi 20 parassa niggahitassa sare pare *makārādeso* hoti: ¹⁷"yam āhu devesu Sujāmpatī ti; ¹⁸tam atthaṃ pakāsento; ¹⁹etam atthaṃ viditvā; ²⁰tam abravi mahārājā"^f. Vā ti kasmā: ²¹"Sudhammā ti ca yam āhu"^g.

144 Samāse do tilīṅge. Samāse tividhaliṅge^h vattamānehi *ya ta* 25 *eta* icc etehi parassa niggahitassa sare pare *ḍakārādeso* hoti: yassa saddassa padassa vā anantaraṃ *yadanantaraṃ*, yassā gāthāya anantaraṃ *yadanantaraṃ*, 'yam-anantaran' ti chedo; evaṃ *tadanantaraṃ*; etassa saddassa padassa vā attho *etadattho*, etissā gāthāya attho *etadattho*, 'etaṃ-attho' ti chedo. 30

¹ Dhṛp 67^a. | § 139 Kev 31 ('ca') |. ² (Vin III 4⁴). ³ cf. A I 74⁴). | § 140 Kc 32 |. ⁴ cf. M I 251⁴². ⁵ D I 60³. ⁶ M I 126²⁹. ⁷ Sn 757^c. ⁸ ns cit. Rūp 50 (Ce 232⁷). ⁹ Sn 1146^c. ¹⁰ Sn 1115^c. ¹¹ **. ¹² Ja I 1² | § 141 Kc 33 | | § 142 (143) Kc 34 |. ¹³ cf. J II 202³. ¹⁴ cf. Vm 458¹⁴. ¹⁵ S I 189⁶. ¹⁶ J III 308¹⁶. ¹⁷ J IV 403²⁷. ¹⁸ Ja VI 22²⁵ ... 593¹⁸. ¹⁹ Ud 1¹⁸ ... 93²¹. ²⁰ J VI 506²⁸. ²¹ J VI 127¹.

^a Ce tvam si (*de* evam eva *o*: em eva *vide* 632²⁷). ^b Bm *ad*, ma. ^c Ce abruvi. ^d *ta h* I CeBemns. ^e J: ekam! ^f CeBe *ad*, Maddim (J VI 509²³). ^g (Ce āhuṃ). ^h (Bm oḷīṅga-)

145 Sesato mo do ca sare vyañjane vā. Vuttappakārehi *ya la eta* icc etehi sesato saddato parassa niggahitassa sare vā vyañjane vā pare *makārādeso* hoti *ḍakārādeso* ca: ¹"evam etam abhiññāya; ²aham eva; ³tvam eva; ⁴buddham saraṇam gacchāmi; ⁵saddhā saddahanā", *taddhitam*. Vā ti kiṃ: ⁶*evācarā*^a *bhikkhuniyo*; ⁴"buddham saraṇam gacchāmi".

146 Kvacī niggahitāgamo. [Kvacī] niggahitāgamo hoti sare vā vyañjane vā pare kvaci^b: ⁷"cakkhum udapādi; ⁸avamsiro^c; ⁹yāvañ c' idam^d bhikkhave; ¹⁰taṃsampayutto^e, ¹¹"aṇumthūlāni ¹⁰sabbaso; ¹²manopubbaṅgamā dhammā". Kvaci ti kasmā: ¹³"idh' eva tāva acchassu; ¹⁴pecca sagge pamodati". [C^e 554^l].

147 Lopam. Niggahitāṃ kho sare vā vyañjane vā pare lopam pappoti: ¹⁵"bhikkhūnāsi samāgamo; ¹⁶ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ; ¹⁷tāsāham^f santike; ¹⁸vidūn' aggam; ¹⁹sabbadassāvī; ²⁰ariya- ¹⁵saccāna dassanaṃ; ²¹etaṃ buddhāna sāsanaṃ; ²²santā vācā ca kamma ca". Kvaci ti kasmā: ²³"aham eva nūna bālo; ²⁴tan tesam maṅgalam uttamaṃ".

148 Paro saro vā. Niggahitāmhā paro saro lopam pappoti vā: ²⁵"abhinandun ti; ²⁶uttattaṃ^g va; ²⁷idam pi". Vā ti kasmā: ²⁰ ²⁸"aham eva; ²⁹etad abravi".

149 Lutte vyañjano visaññogo. Niggahitāmhā parasmim sare lutte, yadi pi vyañjano saññutto, visaññogo hoti: ³⁰"evaṃ 'sa te āsavā; ³¹pupphaṃ 'sā uppajj[at]i" — ³²"sace bhutto bhavēyyāham 'sājivo garahito mama" idam pana thānaṃ pa- ²⁵thamapādena dutiyapādassa sambajjihanatthānaṃ, tañ ca kho niggahitāmhā parassa lopakāraṇā saññogavyañjanassa visaññogabhāvakaraṇena^h sandhikaraṇatthānaṃⁱ, na akkharasaṃ-

[§ 145 Kc 34 (sare; vyañjane < Rūp 52 C^e 24¹⁸⁻¹⁹)]. ¹ (629¹⁰). ² J III 179¹⁶. ³ J II 230¹⁵. ⁴ Rūp C^e 24¹⁹ (Khp I). ⁵ Dhs § 12 (*vide* Mmd 640 C^e 489³⁰). ⁶ (Vin IV 241¹⁹). [§ 146 Kc 37]. ⁷ Vin I 11². ⁸ J IV 103¹⁸. ⁹ S II 178²⁴. ¹⁰ Dhs § 987 (ns). ¹¹ Dhp 265^b. ¹² Dhp 14. ¹³ J VI 18²⁷. ¹⁴ It 111⁸ = J V 337¹⁰. [§ 147 Kc 38 + 39]. ¹⁵ Bv 26: 5^d. ¹⁶ Vin III 6¹². ¹⁷ Vin IV 235²⁵. ¹⁸ *** (Kcv 38). ¹⁹ M I 92³⁶. ²⁰ Khp V 10^b. ²¹ Dhp 183^d. ²² Dhp 96^b. ²³ ***. ²⁴ Khp V 12^d. [§ 148 Kc 40]. ²⁵ D I 46²⁸. ²⁶ ***. ²⁷ J VI 361¹⁹; Khp VI 3^d ... 14^e. ²⁸ (630¹, 1^e). ²⁹ J VI 225¹⁹. [§ 149 Kc 41]. ³⁰ M I 9²⁸. ³¹ Vin III 18¹⁶. ³² M II 370¹².

^a Bc *evācarā*; ns: *evācarā evamācarā* 'i sui' akyañ¹ rhi kun eñ¹ [].
^b C^e *om*. ^c (B^m *avamsaro*). ^d B^m *ida*. ^e B^m *otte*; (Dhs: *taṃsabbayutto*).
^f B^m *tāsāha*. ^g C^e *vuttattham*. ^h B^m *okāraṇa na*. ⁱ *ita* B^m; C^e B^{ens} *sad-*
dhiṃ karaṇa^o (*vide* 631¹⁻⁶).

kantivasena. Tepiṭake hi buddhavacane niggahitamhā para-
 sarassa lopakāraṇā saññogavyañjanassa visaññogabhāvasahi-
 tam pālippadesam ṭhapetvā n' atthi añño pālippadeso, yattha
 gāthānam paṭhamapādassa dutiyapādena tatiyapādassa ca ca-
 tutthapādena saddhiṃ akkharasamkantivasena vā padasamkanti- 5
 vasena vā sandhi siyā. Kavīnaṃ pana saddaracānāvisaye so
 padeso atth' eva, tam yathā: ¹"yattha patiṭṭhitañ c' eta-m etam
 vatvā vidhin tato" ti ca ²"upakkamena vā kesañc' · upacche-
 dakakammunā" ti ca ³"sotāpannā ca sakadā-gāmino cā pi
 puggalā" ti ca ⁴"nāmaṃ dvidhā catuddhā^a c' anv-atthasā- 10
 maññaādito, vijjamānavijjamānatt'-ādito chabbidham matan"
 ti ayaṃ akkharasamkantipadeso, ⁵"vadhādi pañca ratana-
 ttayassāguṇavaṇṇanam" ayaṃ padasamkantipadeso. Dve
 pi etā samkantiyo, yathā pāliyaṃ paṭhama-dutiyapādesu tatiya-
 catutthapādesu ca sambaddhaādiakkharo^b samāso na labbhati, 15
 tathā na labbhanti ti daṭṭhabbā. || Keci pan' ettha vadeyyuṃ:
 nanu ca bho ⁶"evāhaṃ cintayitvān' an-ekakoṭisatam dhanan"
 ti ettha paṭhama-dutiyapādā sandhivasena sambajjhanti, atha
 kimattham ⁷"n' atthi añño pālippadeso" ti ādi vuttan ti. Tan
 na · paṭhamapādena dutiyapādassa asambajjhanato; ettha hi 20
 "cintayitvānānekakoṭisatan" ti [C^c 555¹] sandhikiccena payo-
 jam n' atthi, tasmā paṭhamapādam pahāya *na-ekakoṭisatam* ·
nekakoṭisatan ti sandhikiccam eva icchitam · samāsavasena,
 yathā ⁸"na-arūpāvacarā dhammā" ti. | Dve pana pādā na sam-
 bajjhanti ti katham nāyati ti ce. | Pāṭhantarena nāyati, atrīdam 25
 pāṭhantaram: ⁹"nekānam nāgakoṭīnam parivāretvān' aham tadā
 vajjento^c sabbaturiyehi^d lokajetṭham upāgamin" ti; *nekasaddo*
 pan' ettha anupapado hutvā tiṭṭhati, tena nāyati: 'dve pādā na sam-
 bajjhanti' ti; yathā *alābu-lābusaddā* visuṃ visuṃ^e dissanti, tathā
aneka-nekasaddā visuṃ visuṃ sāsane dissanti · ¹⁰"anekakoṭisan- 30
 nicayo; ¹¹nekakoṭisatam dhanan" ti ādisu. Iti pāliyaṃ akkhara-
 samkanti ca padasamkanti ca sabbathā pi n' atthi ti daṭṭhab-
 bam; tāsu hi samkantisu padāni chinnabhinnāni honti, padesu

¹ Sp I 31¹⁸. ² ***. ³ Abhidh-s 21²⁴. ⁴ ***. ⁵ ***. ⁶ Bv 2: 28ab.
⁷ (631³). ⁸ Dhs p. 6³³. ⁹ Bv 20: 11a-d. ¹⁰ Bv 2: 5c. ¹¹ Bv 2: 28b.

^a (B^{ens} catudhā). ^b CeBemns sambandhaādi^o. ^c *ita* CeBemns (= Bva
cod. CP); Bv (E^c): vajjanto. ^d Bv: dibbaturiyehi. ^e B^c *ad.* sāsane.

chinnabhinnesu jātesu attho aparivyatto siyā, atthāvabodho pi chinnabhinno viya dhammaṃ suṇante veneyye paṭibhāyeyya^a, tasmā dhammissarena Bhagavatā dve saṃkantiyo vajjetvā sabba-sattānaṃ mūlabhāsābhūtāya Māgadhikāya sabhāvaniruttīyā tanti⁵ ṭhapitā, Bhagavato sāvakehi ariyehi tadanulomen' eva tanti ṭhapitā, devatādīnaṃ bhāsītesu^b yaṃ apañetabbam hoti, taṃ apanayimṣu suddham pana vyañjanaṃ ropayimṣu.

150 Niggahitaparo ikāro akāraṃ ukāraṃ ca makāre. *Taṃ iminā p' etaṃ* · ¹"tad aminā p' etaṃ", *evaṃ imaṃ* · ²"ev' umaṃ".

151 Akāro ekāraṃ hakāre. *Kaṃ ahaṃ* · ³"ke 'haṃ; k'ahaṃ"^c.

152 Sahakassa kassa patimhi niggahitattam. ⁴"Brahmā Sahampati".

153 Vyañjane niggahitam aṃ. ⁵"Evaṃ vutte; ⁶taṃ sādhu".

154 Pariyādinam ra-yādivaṇṇassa ya-rādihi vipariyāyo. *Pariyudāhāsi* · ⁷"payirudāhāsi"^d, *ariyassa* · ⁸"ayirassa", *kariyā* · ⁹"kayirā",

15 bahuābādho · ¹⁰"bavhābādho", *masakā* · ¹¹"makasā", *na abhineyya* · ¹²"anabhineyya", *ariyā* · ¹³"ayirā" — *ariyasaddena sāmī* pi vattabbo: *ariyo* · ¹⁴"ayiro", sāmī ti attho.

155 Samsadde paralope pubbo dighaṃ. *Samratto* · ¹⁵sāratto, evaṃ sārāgo, sārambho, ¹⁶avisāhāro. *Samsadde* ti kiṃ: ¹⁷"ariya-saccāna dassanaṃ; ¹⁸kiṃ nu 'mā va samaṇiyo". [C^e 556^l].

156 Vasiṭṭhass' ikāro ettaṃ pāvacane. ¹⁹Vāseṭṭho.

157 Vaṇṇaniyamo chando, garu-lahuniyamo vutti.

158 Gāthāsu chanda-m-abhedattham akkharalopo. *Adussa mama*^c *khettapālassa* · ²⁰"dussa me khettapālassa", *cando va patito*

25 chamāya · ²¹"cando va patito chamā", *pubbe va ca somanassa-domanassaṃ* · ²²"pubbe va ca somana-domanassaṃ", *evaṃ eva nūna rājānaṃ* · ²³"e[va]m-eva nūna^f rājānaṃ" iti ādi-anta-majjhhalopo dattṭhabbo; aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

¹ S I 88¹⁸ (ns *cit.* Ps-ṭ *ad* Ps (E^e) II 379¹⁹). ² *** (Rūp 44 C^e 21¹⁹). ³ ***. || § 152

Bva *ad* Bv 1: 1^a (Sahako nāma thero . . .) |. ⁴ Bv 1: 1^a. | § 153 Kc 30 ||.

⁵ Pj II 38¹⁸. ⁶ (J I 313²³⁻²⁴). ⁷ D II 222¹¹. ⁸ J V 257¹⁸. ⁹ (515³). ¹⁰ S I 94².

¹¹ (442¹⁹). ¹² ***. ¹³ ns *cit.* (*voc.* ayire) J IV 288⁹ V 138¹⁴. ¹⁴ (*cf.* Vva 178¹²).

¹⁵ ns *cit.* Sd C^e 777¹⁶. ¹⁶ ns *cit.* As 144¹⁶⁻¹⁸. ¹⁷ (630¹⁴). ¹⁸ Vin IV 235²⁶.

¹⁹ D I 104¹⁴ 235¹⁴. | § 157—160 *cf.* 640⁹⁻¹⁰ |. || § 158—160 *cf.* 628¹⁻³ |.

²⁰ (278⁸). ²¹ J VI 89⁹. ²² Sn 67^b (*cf.* CPD s. v. acchodaka). ²³ J II 40^l.

^a B^m dhamma suṇante neyya. ^b (B^m devatādina sāsantesu) ^c B^m om. k'ahaṃ [*de* ky āhaṃ = kiṃ ahaṃ *vide* J III 206²¹ Vin IV 216¹⁴]. ^d (C^e payurud^o). ^e C^eB^e me. ^f *cf.* J V 326²⁸, ³¹, Pj II 678¹⁰⁻¹⁴ *etc.*, Senart *ad* Mvu I 119¹⁸; C^eB^m evaṃ eva nūna (= J), B^ens evaṃ eva nu.

159 Vuttānurakkhaṇattham viparitatā. Etthācariyānaṃ matam kathayāma: keci hi ācariyā "gāthāsu vuttānurakkhaṇatthāya garu-lahūnaṃ niyamassa pālanatthāya viparitatā" ti, keci pana "gāthāvatta-suttantavatta-taraṅgavattādinaṃ ¹vuttānaṃ anurakkhaṇatthāya vaṇṇavikāratā hoti" ti vadanti. *Akaramhase te 5 kiccaṃ* · ²"akaramhasa te kiccaṃ; ³careyya ten' attamano satimā; ⁴na ppajjahe vaṇṇabalaṃ purāṇaṃ".

160 Sutte sukhuccāraṇattham akkharalopo viparitatā ca. *Dvāsaṭṭhi paṭipadā* · ⁵"dvaṭṭhi paṭipadā", evaṃ ⁶"dvaṭṭh' antarakappā"; *sayam abhiññāya sacchikatvā* · ⁷"sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā", ⁸10 *paṭisaṃkhāya yoniso* · ⁹"paṭisaṃkhā yoniso", *suvaṇṇamayaṃ* · ¹⁰"so(va)ṇṇamayaṃ"^a; *navanītaṃ* · ¹¹"nonītaṃ"; *vilapati eva so diḍḍhi* · ¹²"vilapatv eva so diḍḍhi"; *Samantapāsādikā iti eva* · ¹³"Sa-
mantapāsādikā tv eva"; *suākkhāto* · ¹⁴"svākkhāto"; *vanappagumbo* · ¹⁵"vanappagumbe", *sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ jīvo* · ¹⁶"sukhe 15
dukkhe jīve"; *jīvo ca satta ime kāyā* · ¹⁷"jīve ca satt' ime kāyā"; *ko gandhabbo* · ¹⁸"ke gandhabbe"; *bālā ca paṇḍitā ca* · ¹⁹"bāle ca paṇḍite ca"; *aṭṭha nāgāvāsasatāni* · ²⁰"aṭṭha nāgāvā-
sasate"; *viratā Kosiyāyāni* · ²¹"viratte Kosiyāyane"; *eso so eko* · ²²"ese se eke". | Atha panācariyā ²³"soyyathīdaṃ"^b · seyyathī-
dan" ti okārassa ekārattam icchanti. Pāṭhantaram tehi diṭṭhaṃ 20
bhavissati, mayaṃ pana na passāma. Tathā "*sā itthi* · sotthi" ti
ākārassa okārattam icchanti. | Mayaṃ pana 'sā itthi' ti
atthavantaṃ *sotthipadaṃ*^c na passāma, 'sundaritthi' ti attha-
vantaṃ eva *sotthi* ti padaṃ passāma^d, atrāyaṃ pālī: ²⁴"na cā
pi sotthi bhattāraṃ issacārena maññati"^e ti, tatrāyaṃ saṃ- 25
hitāpadacchedo: ²⁵*su-itthi* · *sotthi* ti. Tathā ācariyā ²⁶"rattañño ·
rattaññū" iti okārassa ūkārattam icchanti. | Mayan tu ²⁷"kālaññū
samayaññū ca sa rājavasaṭṭhaṃ vase" ti ādipālīdassanato
[Ce 557¹] tassilatthe upaccayavasena *rattaññū sabbaññū kālaññū*

¹ vide Sp ad Vin II 108²¹ (Vjb). ² (628⁷). ³ Sn 45^d. ⁴ J III 14^e. ⁵ D I 54^f. ⁶ D I 62²⁹. ⁷ M I 9²⁵. ⁸ Vin I 39¹⁵. ⁹ (Pv 448a). ¹⁰ (617¹⁶, 17). ¹¹ (326²⁰, 23). ¹² (124²⁶ 651¹). ¹³ (127¹). ¹⁴ J VI 226¹². ¹⁵ J VI 265⁶. ¹⁶ (124³²). ¹⁷ (127¹⁶, 25). ¹⁸ (127²⁵). ¹⁹ (127¹⁹, 26). ²⁰ *~*. ²¹ A III 38¹⁵. ²² Mp ad loc. ²³ J VI 296³¹.

^a Bm soṇṇam^o, CeBems sovaṇṇam^o (ns: suvaṇṇa pud ne soṇṇa kā³ viparit | soṇṇamayaṃ | rhuve phrañ¹ pri³ eñ¹ | sovaṇṇamayaṃ hū rve¹ lañ³ viparit phrac eñ¹). ^b (Ce seyyathīdaṃ). ^c CeBe sotthi ti padaṃ. ^d (Bm passāmi). ^e ita CeBems (< A III 38¹⁴); A III 38¹⁵: rosaye.

ti *ākārantataṃ icchāma*; api ca ¹"*rattaññā vamsaññā*" ti dasanato pana^a *rattañño vamsañño* ti. *okārantattam* pi icchāma — *sabbaññū* ti pade ayaṃ nayo na labbhati.

161 Appakkharānaṃ bahuttam aññathattaṃ ca. *Sarati* · ²"susarati", ⁵*sakehi* · ³"suvakehi", *sāmī* · ⁴"suvāmi", *sāminī* · ⁵"suvāminī", *satto* · ⁶"sattavo", *macco* · ⁷"mātiyo", *dve* · ⁸"duve", *taṇhā* · ⁹"ta-siṇā", *pamhaṃ* · ¹⁰"pakhumaṃ" icc ādini.

162 Bavhakkharānaṃ appattam aññathattaṃ ca. *Ācariyaṃ* · ¹¹"āceram"; ¹²*Kāṭiyāno* · "Kaccāno"; *padumāni* · ¹³"padmāni" icc ādini.

163 Kvaci sare vyañjane vā odantānaṃ nāmaṇaṃ akārantattam pakati. *So eva attho* · ¹⁴"sa ev' attho", evaṃ ¹⁵"sa silavā"; ¹⁶*esa ābhogo*; ¹⁷*esa dhammo*"; *tuvañ ca dhanusekho ca* · ¹⁸"tuvañ ca dhanusekha ca", evaṃ ¹⁹"Kakusandha Koṇāgamano"; ²⁰*thera vādānaṃ uttamo*" ti. ²¹*Aṭṭhakathāsu pana okārassa* ²²*Kakusandha iti avibhattiko niddeso*" ti ca ²³"thera iti avibhattiko niddeso" ti ca vuttam, tasmā ²⁴"sa ev' attho", ²⁵*esa ābhogo*" ti ādisu *sa-esa-saddā avibhattikā* ti pi vattum vaṭṭati · pariyāyena, nippariyāyena pana, ²⁶"idha dhammaṃ^b caritvāna rāja saggaṃ gamissasī" ti ettha ālapanatthe vattamāno luttavibhattiko hutvā savibhattiko *rājasaddo viya*, *sa esa* icc ete savibhattikā yeva; tathā hi luttavibhattike *rājasadde* savibhattike jāte sati kathaṃ vibhattivikārassa *okārassa akārabhāvaṃ gatattā sa esa* icc ete avibhattikā siyunt ti — iti savibhattikā yeva *sa-esasaddā bhavanti*. ²⁷"Tuvañ ca dhanusekha cā"^c ti ādisu pana *dhanusekha Kakusandha* icc ādayo avibhattikā vā honti savibhattikā vā, ekantaavibhattikā pana saddā ²⁸"sīdati ti sata; ²⁹atthi ti asā" ti padāni bhavanti, tasmā ³⁰"sata smi ti hoti" ti ettha *sata asmi* ti chedo katabbo, anicco asmi ti attho, ³¹"asa smi ti hoti" ti ettha *asa asmi* ti chedo, nicco asmi ti attho.

¹ A II 27¹⁵. ² (425¹¹). ³ J VI 141¹⁴ (Sd § 530). ⁴ Sn 666^b. ⁵ J III 288¹⁴. ⁶ (186²⁵ 648¹⁵). ⁷ cf. J VI 100¹⁰ S I 67⁵. ⁸ Pj II 442²². ⁹ S V 58¹⁴ (: 58¹). ¹⁰ Sv ad D II 18²⁸. ¹¹ J VI 563¹. ¹² J VI 283¹¹; 299²² (: 273²⁹). ¹³ (621⁷). ¹⁴ ***. ¹⁵ (620¹²). ¹⁶ ***. ¹⁷ Sn 81^b. ¹⁸ J VI 475⁵. ¹⁹ (15²⁹; *dual. sanscr.* [-au]; cf. Citta-Seno (18⁷) Tissa-Metteyyo (Pj II 536⁷: 583¹³) et J IV 123¹⁵ *leg.*: Yuvañjaya-Yudhiṭṭhilo). ²⁰ (15¹³). ²¹ = aṭṭhakathā-ṭikā tui¹ nhuik, ns. ²² Tha (Ce 481³⁷) ad Th 490^c. ²³ mṭ ad Kva 5^c. ²⁴ J V 123¹⁶. ²⁵ (384²⁷). ²⁶ (450¹⁵) ²⁷ (384²⁸). ²⁸ (450¹⁴).

^a Bm om. ^b Bm dhamme. ^c Bm dhanusekho.

164 Vuttirakkhaṇe māgame. Vuttirakkhaṇaṭṭhāne *makārāgame* pare *odantānaṃ nāmānaṃ akārantattaṃ pakati*: ¹"magga-m-atthi gamako" na vijjati; ²paccayākāra-m-eva ca; ³esa-m aggaṃ". *Makārāgame* ti kiṃ: ⁴"esa maggo adhammaṭṭha".

165 Madese akāro dighaṃ. Vuttirakkhaṇaṭṭhāne *makārādesse* sati ⁵akāro dighaṃ pappoti: ⁶"na-y-idaṃ paññavatāṃ iva"; ⁷dhammo arahatāṃ iva; ⁸nabhaṃ tārācitāṃ iva". *Makārādesse* ti kiṃ: ⁹"bako kakkatākā-m-iva". [C^e 558¹]

166 Apicass' ilopo passa cattaṃ. Vuttirakkhaṇaṭṭhāne *api-ca-saddassa ikārassa* lopo hoti *pakārassa ca cakārattaṃ*: ¹⁰"acc 10 āyaṃ^d majjhimo khaṇḍo". Vuttirakkhaṇaṭṭhāne ti kiṃ: ¹¹"api cāyaṃ ... Tapodā"^e.

167 aticassa vā tilopo. Atha vā vuttirakkhaṇaṭṭhāne *aticca-saddassa ikārало* hoti: ¹²"acc āyaṃ^d majjhimo khaṇḍo".

168 Thānantaragati niggahitassa. Vuttirakkhaṇaṭṭhāne attanis-
sayam chaḍḍetvā niggahitassa thānantaragamanam hoti: ¹³"te tam asse ayācisuṃ; ¹⁴yathābhūtam vipassisuṃ". — Imasmiṃ pana pakaraṇe kānici lakkhaṇāni aniyamavasena vuttāni, tehi vividhāni rūpāni sījjhantiⁱ; evaṃ sante pi aniyamavasena vuttattā tattha tattha pāḷipadese ¹⁵sotūnaṃ sammoho siyā 20 rūpānaṃ ca atippasaṅgo ti tadubhayavivajjanatthaṃ appamat-takaṃ niyamaṃ vadāma, na ettha punaruttidoso avagantabbo.
169 Ikāro akāraṃ taṃnimittam^s takārало. *Imā gāthā abhāsīttha* · ¹⁶"imā gāthā abhāsatha"; *udakenābhisiñcīttha* · ¹⁷"udakenābhisiñ-catha".

23

170 Akāro ekāraṃ thāne. ¹⁸"Navachannake^h dāniⁱ diyyati".

171 Akāro kvaci okāraṃ. ¹⁹"Pitā c' upahatomano". Kvaci ti kiṃ: *upahatomano*.

¹ Vibha 89²⁸ (ns *cit.* mṭ) = Vm 513³. ² Vm 522²⁸. ³ P. 300. ⁴ J V 71²⁴.
⁵ J V 366²⁶. ⁶ D II 263¹⁹. ⁷ J VI 529²⁴ (ns *cit.* J III 103¹⁹ [*cf. ib.* 103¹⁴] *et* J III 334¹³). ⁸ J I 223²⁷ (ns *cit.* Sn 411^b). | § 166 - 167 *vide n.* 11 |. ⁹ J III 334²².
¹⁰ Vin III 108²³. ¹¹ (635¹⁰; ns: aṭṭhakathā nhac nañ³ [Ja III 335³] bhvañ¹ tuiñ³ nhac sut [§ 166—167] tañ rve¹ cī ran sañ). ¹² J VI 512¹². ¹³ D III 196¹².
¹⁴ ns: mandasotu tui¹ sammoha tikkhasotu tui¹ atippasaṅga phrac rā eñ¹ hū lui. ¹⁵ J VI 525¹³. ¹⁶ J VI 566³⁰. ¹⁷ J III 288¹³. ¹⁸ J VI 515²⁵ (*cf.* J VI 512²⁶: na c' ass' upahato mano).
^a (C^e gamana). ^b B^m om. m-iva; J: paññavato-m-iva. ^c C^e kakkatāko miva (Ja I 224⁵ *ablativeum statuit*). ^d J: athāyaṃ. ^e B^m Tapodī. ^f (B^m saj)hanti). ^g B^m taṃnimitta-. ^h C^e ochandake (= J). ⁱ ita J; B^mns doṇi (< J III 288¹⁴); C^e dānaṃ (Ja III 288¹⁹).

172 Ukāro okāraṃ. ¹"So tatto so sinno^a; ²sovaṇṇamayam; ³sothi".

173 Gehass' ekāro akāraṃ ikāraṇ ca samāsa-taddhitesu. *Gahakū-
ṭaṃ, gahapati, gahaṭṭho; gihi.*

5 174 Ekāro ikāraṃ. ⁴*Dummijjhaṃ · dummejjhaṃ vā.*

175 Akāraṇ c' ekār' āgame^b. ⁵"Haññaye vā pi^c kocinaṃ", *haññe
eva . . . kocinan ti chedo.*

176 Okāro ākāraṃ ukāraṇ ca. ⁶*Vivaṭacchadā^d; ⁷ārugyaṃ; ⁸"na
ten' atthaṃ abandhi su; ⁹avhāyantu suyuddhena; ¹⁰api nu^e
10 hanukā santā". Tattha vivaṭacchadā tiⁱ vivaṭacchadoⁱ,
tathā hi Mahāpadānasuttaṭikāyaṃ^g ¹¹"vivaṭacchadā ti okārassa
ākāraṃ katvā niddeso" ti vuttaṃ; abandhi sū ti abandhi so,
nipātamattaṃ vā *sukāro*. [C^e 359¹]*

177 Uss' i vyañjane. ¹²*Āsiviso.*

15 178 Yathā-tathāto aññato vā evass' ekāro ikāraṃ. *Yathā eva ·
¹³"yathar-iva", evaṃ ¹³"tathar-iva"; ¹⁴"bhusām iva".*

179 Saññoge vāthavāgame dīgho rassam. ¹⁵"Pa-g eva itarā pajā;
¹⁶mayā samma-d akkhātā^h; ¹⁷diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā".

180 Puggalavācino āsavassa sassa dvittam. *Ā-savo · assavo*: ¹⁸"as-
20 savā piyabhānini; ¹⁹yañ ce puttā anassavā". Puggalavācino
ti kiṃ: ²⁰"āsavā dhammā", — iti puggalābhidheyyeⁱ *āsavasaddo*
na pavattati, dhammābhidheyye^j *assavasaddo* ²¹na pavattati
ti; saṃketanirūḷho hi atthesu saddo ti ayaṃ nīti sādhuḥkaṃ
manasikātabbā.

25 181 Paṭipadāya dassa vyañjanassa kvaci lopo. Ettha ca paṭipa-
dāyā ti *paṭipadāsaddassā* ti gahetabbam; tathā hi ²²attha-

¹ (cf. 381¹¹). ² (633¹²). ³ (633²⁵). ⁴ ns *cit.* As 254¹⁶⁻¹⁹. ⁵ J VI 226¹³
(ns: disvā yācakam āgate [J VI 493¹¹] kui lañ³ thut). ⁶ (164¹⁹⁻³³). ⁷ M I 451⁵.
⁸ (128¹⁴). ⁹ J VI 192¹² (Ja). ¹⁰ J I 498²¹ (Ja). ¹¹ pṭ *ad* (Sv *ad*) D II 16²⁴.
¹² (āsu + visa; *aliter* Spk *ad* S IV 172²¹). ¹³ (618¹¹⁻¹²). ¹⁴ J II 420¹⁸ (ns *cit.*
Ap 547²⁰: "vasantam iva = vasantam eva"!). ¹⁵ J V 242²³. ¹⁶ cf. M III 293¹.
¹⁷ D II 314¹³, Sn² p. 140¹⁴. ¹⁸ J V 348²¹. ¹⁹ S I 176¹⁵. ²⁰ Dhs p. 3⁷. ²¹ (ns:
"ruhiram assave" [J II 276¹] nhuik puggalavācī ma hut bhavi dvitta phrac eñ¹).
²² § 490 (489).

a C^e sīno. b *ita* C^eBemns (ns: āgame yaāguṃ kroṇ¹ ekāro eyya-
vibhat eñ¹ kāriya e sañ , akāraṃ | sui¹ | , pappoti¹ eñ¹ |). c J: haññare vā pi
(*sed* Ja = haññeyya). d *ita* C^eBm. e J: nū (*metr.*). f Bm *om.* g ns: suttaṭṭhaka-
thāyaṃ rhi kra eñ¹ | aṭṭhakathā nhuik ma chui | ṭikā nhuik chui so kroṇ¹
ṭikā rhi ra mañ . h Bm *otam.* i Bm *odheyya-*. j Bm *odheyya-*; C^e *ad.* ca.

niddeso viya saddaniddeso pi bhavati, yathā ¹“tumhāmhā-kam^a tayi-mayi” ti. ²“Uccāvacā hi paṭipā; ³paṭipam vadehi bhaddan te”, *paṭipāya paṭipāsu*. Kvacī ti kim: ⁴“majjhimā paṭipadā”.

182 Sakissa issā(kāro)^b sadāgadena āgāmimhi. *Sakisaddassa^c ikā- 5* rassa *ḍakārāgadena* saha pavatte *āgāmisadde* pare *akārādeso* hoti: *sakadāgāmī*.

183 Patissa pacco saranimittassa^d vā vyañjananimittassa vā. ⁵“Hine^e kule paccājāto”, *paccājāyati*. Ettha ca ⁶“paccājāto ti pati-jāto” iti^f vyañjananimittena *paṭisaddo* sanimitto bhavati; ¹⁰atha vā paccājāto ti patiājāto, ⁷“sace enti manussattaṃ aḍḍhe ājāyare kule” ti dassanato evaṃ chedo kato iti saranimittena *paṭisaddo* sanimitto bhavati. Tattha pubbapakkhavasena *paccasaddākārassa* dīghabhāvo vyañjanasandhi ca vedittabbo, itaravasena sarasandhi.

15

184 ⁸Vācāsilitṭhattham anta-gatādīni patanti^g padante. ⁹*Suttanto, kamanto, vanantaṃ, Brahmajālasuttantaṃ*; ¹⁰“gūthagataṃ muttagataṃ”; ¹¹*disatā devatā idampaccayatā^h*.

185 Yattha sandhiteⁱ sare na padaṃ sukhuccāraṇiyaṃ, na tattha sarānaṃ sandhi. ¹²“Evam eva aṇṇhattaṃ arūpasāñṇi; ¹³yāva me ²⁰idam brahmacariyaṃ; ¹⁴imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi”.

186 Yattha sandhito^j saro atthaṃ dūseti, na tattha sandhi. ¹⁵“Āyasmā Ānando”. [Ce 560¹]

187 Dvisu padesu na vyañjane sarānaṃ sandhi. ¹⁶“Akkocchi maṃ avadhi maṃ; ¹⁷indriyesu susaṃvutaṃ; ¹⁸ete haṃsā pakkamanti; ²⁵¹⁹orodhā ca kumārā ca”. Nanu ca bho ²⁰“sa sīlavā” ti ādisu

¹ Kc 139. ² Sn 714^a (ns cit. Kva 38¹⁷). ³ Sn 921^c (*supra* 388³¹). ⁴ Vin I 10¹⁵ = S V 421⁷. ⁵ A II 85¹⁵ = Pp 51²². ⁶ Sv I 180⁸. ⁷ S I 35¹. ⁸ = cakā³ pre cim¹ so [Sp I 137²¹⁻²²; cf. Nidda ad Nidd I 71¹⁷] ṇhā, ns. ⁹ (151³). ¹⁰ As 214¹⁶. ¹¹ (§ 772). ¹² D II 110²⁸. ¹³ D II 106⁸. ¹⁴ Ud 1¹⁹ ... 93²² [o - o - -, o - - o]. ¹⁵ Ud 24³³ (ns: āyasmānando hu sandhi cap so² Nandather [Ud 24] hū so anak kui yū so² lui rañ³ anak pyak so kroñ¹ sandhi ma phrac hū lui¹ “RābulĀnanda-Nande” [Ap 534⁶, cf. ib 529³⁰ 531¹⁹] ca sañ nhuik kā³ anak ma pyak so kroñ¹ sandhi phrac eñ¹ . ¹⁶ Dh 3a. ¹⁷ Dh 8b. ¹⁸ J IV 424¹⁶. ¹⁹ J VI 15²⁷. ²⁰ (634¹¹).

^a Ce tumhamh^o, Bm tumhumh^o. ^b Bm sakissa issa. ^c Ce sakims^o. ^d Be sare nim^o. ^e A Pp: nice. ^f Bm om. ^g = kya kun eñ¹, ns; *leg.* oḡatādīni (ni)patanti? ^h ita CeBm; B^{ens} idapp^o (660²⁰⁻²³). ⁱ ita B^{emns} (ns: sare | sañ || sandhite cap lat so² | cap khrañ³ sui¹ rok lat so²); Ce sandhito (< 637²²). ^j ita CeB^{emns} (ns: sandhito cap so saro sañ) .

sarā sandhiyyantī ti. | Na sandhiyyanti · okārassa lopatṭhāne akārassa āgatattā. | Yajj evaṃ, te payogā sandhipayogā na honti; atha kathañ sandhivisaye vuttā ti. Saccam; yebhuyyavasena vuttesu sandhipayogesu pakkhittattā sandhipayogā yeva
5 te payogā bhavanti, tasmā sandhivisaye vuttā, lokasmiṃ hi yebhuyyavasena vohāro dissati yathā ¹“ā nagarā khadira-
vanan” ti.

188 Ekapadantogadhe vyañjane sarānaṃ kvaci sandhi. ²“Ārāma-
rukkhacetyāni · ³cetiyaṃ vandimsu”.

- 10 **189 Na suddhassaralopo ādiss' ākāre sarantare vā.** Ādisaddassa ākāre pare aññasmiṃ vā sare pare vyañjanasamkhātassa nissitassa abhāvena vigatanissitānaṃ suddhassarānaṃ lopo na hoti · atthappakāsane asamattattā; a ādi yesaṃ te aādayo, evaṃ āādayo, ⁴iādayo, ⁵“i-innaṃ ttha-tthaṃ; ⁶u āgato”. Na
15 suddhassaralopo ti kiṃ: ⁷“akārādayo”, pabbatādayo; ettha hi pubbasare sati pi ādisaddassa ākāre pare sante pi sanissitattā suddhassarabhāvābhāvato lopaṃ^b pappoti eva.

- 190 Upapade suddhāsuddhānaṃ lopo, sante pi tasmim aññasmiṃ vā.** Upapade sati suddhassarāsuddhassarānaṃ lopo hoti yeva ·
20 tasmim ādisaddassa ākāre pare sante pi aññasmiṃ vā sare pare sante pi: akkharā pi aādayo · ⁸“akkharā p' ādayo”; Ka-A-Īsā · Kesā, Ko ca A ca Īso ca Kesā ti samāso, ettha ca Kasaddena Brahmā vutto, Asaddena Viñhu^c, Īsasaddena Issaro vutto. — Kiñcā pi etehi ⁹dvihi lakkhaṇehi dassitā^d ete payogā
25 pāliyaṃ na santi, tathā pi pāliyā saddhiṃ saṃsandanaṭṭhaṃ ete lokikappayoge avocumha, 'atṭhāne idaṃ kathitaṃ' ti na vattabbam^e · nītivasena vattabbattā.

- 191 Suddhassaramhā itissa issa lopo.** Imasmiṃ Bhagavato pāva-
cane suddhassaramhā parassa itisaddassa ikārassa lopo hoti ·
30 10atthappakāsane samattattā: ¹¹“i ti ca dan ti ca du ti ca khan ti ca ñaṇaṃ pavattati : na hevaṃ vattabbe”. Imasmiṃ pana ṭhāne i iti cā ti ¹²chedaṃ katvā paraikāre lutte “i 'ti cā” ti padaṃ sījhati; ettha ikāro ¹²isakaṃ vicchinditvā uccāre-

¹ rrr. ² Dhp 188c (supra 621⁶). ³ rrr. ⁴ (āuādayo Kev 159) ⁵ Kc 499. ⁶ rrr. ⁷ Kev 2. ⁸ Kc 2. ⁹ (§ 189—190). ¹⁰ i: 638¹³. ¹¹ (42²¹ 613¹⁷)
¹² (43¹⁷ et 43¹).

a ita C^c Be; Bm va. b ita C^c Bemns. c C^c Veñhu. d (Bm dassa). e C^c vattabbā.

tabbo, evaṃ uccāretabbattā etaṃ padaṃ [C^e 561¹] atthapakāsane samattham bhavati, ¹"ādayo" ti^a ādisu pana akāre^a lutte^a ādayo^a ti^a padaṃ^a 'akārādayo' ti atthapakāsane samattham na^a hoti · vicchinditvā uccāretabbabbhāvābhāvato^b · visesakabhūtassa akārassa vinaṭṭhattā; visesakasmim hi naṭṭhe ko visesitabbam⁵ visesessati — tasmā atthapakāsane samattham na hoti, ²"i ti (cā" ti)^a padaṃ pana samattham bhavati yeva · vicchinditvā uccāretabbattā. Kavisamaye "i iti" ti padaṃ eva icchitabbam hoti, pāvacane pana duvidho pi nayo icchitabbo, tathā hi ekādhippāyo pi samhitāpadacchedo bhavati: *tatra ayaṃ* · ³"tatrāyaṃ" icc¹⁰ ādi, dvādhippāyo^c pi bhavati: *suāgataṃ* · ⁴"svāgataṃ", *suāgataṃ* · ⁴"sāgataṃ" icc ādi; atha vā ⁵*duhiṭikā* · "dvīhiṭikā" idaṃ samānapadacchedaṃ^d asamānattham ekappakāraṃ dvādhippāyaṃ samhitāpadan ti veditabbam. Aparo nayo: anattam dadātī ti *anatta-do*, so eva *akārassa takāraṃ* katvā ⁶"anat- 15 thato", *anatto ato* etasmā purisasmā ti vā "anatt' ato" — evam pi dvādhippāyaṃ samhitāpadaṃ bhavati; *sā ahaṃ* · ⁷"sāhaṃ" itthiṅgavasena chedo, atha vā *so ahaṃ* · ⁷"sāhaṃ" pulliṅgavasena chedo; aparo nayo ⁸*cha-ahaṃ* · "sāhaṃ" samkhyāvasena chedo icc evamādi adhippāyattayiko samhitāpadacchedo. Ca- 20 turādhippāyādayo pana na santi. Evaṃ nānādhippāyaṃ vicitranaṃ Bhagavato pāvacanaṃ. Atr' ime payogā: ⁹"sāhaṃ vicarissāmi ekikā; ¹⁰sāhaṃ^e dāni sakkhi jānāmi munino desayato [dhammaṃ] sugatassa; ¹¹atthi nesaṃ usāmattham atha sāhassa jīvitam" ti ettha ca 'cha ahāni sāhan' ti evaṃ samā- 25 sasambhavato 'cha ahan sāhan' ti [†]sahapadacchedasamhitāpadaṃ^f veditabbam yathā ¹²*cha-āyatanaṃ* · "saḷāyatanaṃ" ti, iti *sāhan* ti padaṃ adhippāyattayikaṃ bhavati; idisānaṃ padānam attho payogānurūpato ¹³attha-ppakaraṇādivasena yojetabbo. Tathā ¹⁴"tatrāyaṃ" icc ādi ekasandhi-dvisamkhepasam- 30 hitāpadaṃ, ¹⁵"sutā ca paṇḍitā ty amha" icc ādi dvisandhi-

¹ (638¹³), ² (638³⁰), ³ (611⁸), ⁴ J IV 434² (: Vin II 95³⁷) et D I 179¹⁶ (ib. 116⁹).

⁵ (Sp I 174²⁴⁻³⁰), ⁶ Vin I 345²⁸ (ns cit Sp), ⁷ (639²² et Ap 25¹⁴), ⁸ (639²⁵), ⁹ * * *.

¹⁰ S I 30⁵⁻⁶, ¹¹ J VI 80⁷, ¹² vide Vm 565¹¹⁻²³ (Vibh 138³¹; 139¹³), ¹³ = kicca arā ca sañ tui¹ eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns, ¹⁴ (639¹⁰), ¹⁵ (616²⁹ 617⁸).

a Bm om., b ita C^e; B^{cm}ns uccāretabbābhāvato; (B^m uccāretabbabhivato).

c B^m dvīdhippāyo (vide 639^{13, 17}), d B^m ocheda-, e B^m sā ahaṃ! f sic

C^eB^{cm} (B^m sahapadakhentada); ns: samāsapadacchedasamhitāpadaṃ(!) 'sa ahaṃ' hu pud phrat khrañ³ nhañ¹ ta kva [.]

tisaṃkhepasamhitāpadan ti gahetabbam. Tathā atthi pa-
 dam no-sandhipadañ c' eva sandhipadañ ca, tam yathā:
 1^a "ubhayattha kaliggāho^a . . . ubhayattha kaṭaggāho"^a icc ādi,
 2^b ubhayasmiṃ loke kaliggāho^a ubhayesaṃ vā atthānam kalig-
 5 gāho^a ubhayattha kaliggāho^a, parājayaggāho ti attho; esa nayo
 "ubhayattha kaṭaggāho" ti etthā pi, kaṭaggāho ti jayaggāho.
 Imasmiṃ pana pakarane chanda-vuttirakkhaṇādisu yo yo pa-
 bhedo vattabbo siyā, tam sabbam ganthavitthārabhayena na
 vadāma; yaṃ pan' ettha 3^c "chandānurakkhaṇatthan" ti ca
 10 4^d "vuttirakkhaṇatthan"^b ti^b ca^b 5^e "sukhuccāraṇatthan" ti ca
 vuttam, tam lokopacāramattavasena vuttan ti dātṭhabbam; na
 hi Bhagavā chandañ ca vuttiñ ca rakkhati nā pi sukhuccāra-
 ṇattham akkharalopādikaṃ [C^e 562¹] karoti, yo hi sāsamko sa-
 bhayo, so aññesaṃ paṇḍitānam samkāya uppaṭṭhananindā-
 15 bhayena chandañ ca vuttiñ ca rakkhati sukhuccāraṇatthañ ca
 akkharalopādikaṃ karoti, Bhagavā pana nirāsamko nibbhayo,
 Bhagavato pāvacane khalitam n' atthi, so katham parappavā-
 dam paṭicca chandañ^c ca vuttiñ ca rakkhissati sukhuccāraṇat-
 thañ ca akkharalopādikaṃ karissati, vuttam h' etam Abhi-
 20 dhammaṭṭikāyaṃ: 6^f "Bhagavā pana vacanānam lahu-garubhā-
 vaṃ na gaṇeti, bodhaneyyānam pana aṭṭhāsāyānulomato dham-
 masabhāvaṃ avilomato va tathā tathā desanam niyametī ti
 na katthaci akkharānam bahutā vā appatā vā codetabbā" ti.
 Icc evaṃ imasmiṃ pakarane yā yā nīti 7^g sāsanaśōpakārāya
 25 yathābalaṃ^d amhehi ṭhapitā, tā sabbā pi^e saddhāsampannehi
 kulaputtehi sāsane ādaraṃ katvā pariyāpuṇitabbā ti. — Vomis-
 sakasandhividhānam niṭṭhitam.

Vividhanayavicitte pāḍidhamme paṭuttam
 30 ⁸sara-m-asara-parasmiṃ tīhi sandhihi yutte
 bahuvidhanayasāre Sandhikappamhi yogam
 kariya sumati poso^f atthasāram labhetha^g. 25

¹ cf. M I 403¹¹ . . . 404¹⁶. ² 640⁴⁻⁶ < Mp ad A I 129²⁶. ³ (cf. 632²⁰,
 4 (633¹, cf. 635¹). ⁵ (633⁸). ⁶ vide § 1103 (C^e 737²⁷). ⁷ (2², 470³). ⁸ = sara-
 sandhi vyaññanasandhi vomissakasandhi nhuik, ns.

^a ita C^eB^mns (metr. A I 129²⁶); vulgo oḡgaho (metr. J IV 322²⁰),
^b B^m om. ^c (B^m saddaṇ). ^d B^m om. -balaṃ. ^e B^m om. tā sabbā pi ^f B^m
 kariya sumati yo so. ^g C^e labhe ti.

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe sandhikappo nāma viṣatimo^a paricchedo.

XXI.

Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi Nāmakappaṃ hitāvahaṃ 5
sotūnaṃ paṭavatthāya parame sogate mate. 1

**192 Visadattādisahitaṃ līnatthagamakam^b nipphannavacanam¹ līn-
gam.** Visadabhāvādisahitaṃ ²līnass' atthassa gamakam nip-
phannavacanam līgam nāma bhavati: ³*buddho Bhagavā* icc
ādi, vuttaṃ hi: ⁴"rukkho ti vacanam līgam, līgattho tena 10
dipito; evaṃ līgañ ca līgattham ñatvā yojeyya paṇḍito" ti.

193 Visadam pullīgam. Visadam vacanam pullīgam nāma
bhavati: ⁵*puriso* ⁶*napuṃsako* ⁷*āpo* ⁸*mālugāmo* ⁹*rājā* icc ādi.

194 Avisadam itthilīgam. ¹⁰*Devatā* ¹¹*rattī* ¹²*visatī* icc ādi.
[C^e 563¹]

195 N' eva visadam nāvisadam napuṃsakalīgam. ¹³*Cittaṃ* ¹⁴*rūpaṃ*
¹⁵*kalattaṃ akkham^c* icc ādi. 15

196 Dhātu-ppaccaya-vibhattivajjitam^d atthavam^d līgam. Dhātu-
paccaya-vibhattiḥ vivajjitaṃ atthavantaṃ ¹⁶paṭicchannam aṅ-
gam nipphannapadānaṃ paṭhamam ṭhapetabbarūpaṃ līgam 20
nāma bhavati: *purisa citta mālā* icc ādi.

197 Upasagga-nipātā ca. Upasagga-nipātā ca līgam nāma bha-
vanti: ¹⁷*patī*, ¹⁸*atthi sakkā* icc ādayo.

198 Syādayo tyādayo ca vibhattiyo. Syādayo tyādayo ca saddā
vibhattināmākā bhavanti. Kammādivasena ekattādivasena ca 25
vividhā bhājiya[n]tī^e ti vibhatti^f.

|| § 192—195 < Sd 220²⁸—225¹ [224⁴; As 321⁶; 224²⁹⁻³⁰ < Rūp C^e 46⁸⁻⁹;
infra § 577] |. ¹ (: 641¹⁸, 642¹²⁻¹³). ² Mmd 53 (C^e 67³) *cf.* Sv *ad* D II 62¹⁵.
³ (Vin III 1¹⁶). ⁴ Mmd 53 (*supra* 523³¹). ⁵ 87³⁰—93³². ⁶ 566⁸⁻¹³. ⁷ 107²¹—
117². ⁸ *cf.* 94³⁰—99¹¹. ⁹ 153¹⁵—157²⁰. ¹⁰ Pj I 113²⁹. ¹¹ 200²⁴ (224¹³). ¹² 216³²
298⁵⁻¹⁶. ¹³ 226⁸—231¹³. ¹⁴ (224²⁶). ¹⁵ (223¹⁷). | § 196 Rūp 11 (C^e 5¹⁰) 282a
(C^e 92¹⁵) < Kāt II 1: 1, *cf.* Pāṇ I 2: 45 |. ¹⁶ (rahassaṅgam = līgam, Abh
273a-c *etc.*) *cf.* Mahābhāṣya vol. II 197⁴; Rūp C^e 92⁸. | § 197 Rūp C^e 87³⁴ +
93⁸ |. ¹⁷ (C^e 774²²). ¹⁸ (C^e 782¹). | § 198 Sd 151⁴ (Rūp C^e 28⁶) |.

^a Bm ekūnaviṣatimo; Bm *ad.* Nibbānapaccayo hotu *et* Namō tassa . .
oddhassa . . ^b Bm ogamaka-. ^c *ita* CeBemns (ns *cit.* Abh 893ab); *leg.* akkhi?
^d Ce atthaval. ^e CeBm bhājiyanti; B^e ns bhājiyanti. ^f Ce vibhattiyo.

199 Syādayo nāme, tyādayo akhyāte. Syādikā vibhattiyo nāme datṭhabbā, tyādikā ca ākhyāte.

200 Si yo, aṃ yo, nā hi, sa naṃ, smā hi, sa naṃ, smiṃ su Yā vibhattiyo ¹"nāme" ti vuttā, tā sarūpato *si yo, aṃ yo, nā hi, sa naṃ, smā hi, sa naṃ, smiṃ sū* ti cuddasa bhavanti: si yo iti paṭhamā^a · *si yo* iti dve^b paṭhamā vibhatti nāma, aṃ yo iti dutiyā^c, nā hi iti tatiyā^c, sa naṃ iti catutthi^c, smā hi iti pañcamī^c, sa naṃ iti chaṭṭhi^c, smiṃ su iti sattamī^d · *smiṃ su* iti dve sattamī vibhatti nāma.

201 Dvīsu dvīsu paṭhamam paṭhamam ekavacanam, pacchimam pacchimam bahuvacanam.

202 Liṅgato^e tā. Tā vibhattiyo vuttappakārā ²liṅgaṅabhūtasma^f liṅgato parā honti, na nipphannaliṅgamhā · nipphannassa puna ³nipphādetabbābhāvato.

203 Rūlḥānukaraṇōpasaggādito ca. Tā vibhattiyo rūlhisaddato anukaraṇasaddato upasaggādito ca parā honti, tathā hi ⁴Vīḷaḷu-bho, ⁴yeṇāpanako, ⁵diso, ⁶ruco; ⁷karotissa, ⁸abhissa, ⁹palissa; ¹⁰"Caṇḍoraṇaṃ pati, ¹¹namo . . . atthu, ¹²namo karohi" icceva mādayo savibhattikā bhavanti.

204 Āmantāṇe si gasaṇṇo. Āmantāṇatthe sisaddo gasaṇṇo hoti: ¹³bho purisa, ¹⁴bhoti ayye. [C^e 564¹]

205 Jha-l' ivaṇṇ'-uvaṇṇā. Ivaṇṇ'-uvaṇṇā yathākkamam jha-lasaṇṇā honti: *isino* ¹⁵daṇḍino · *aggino*^g; *bhikkhuno* · *sayambhuno vādino*^h.

206 Itthiyan te po. Te ivaṇṇ'-uvaṇṇā itthiliṅge vattabbe paṣaṇṇā honti: ¹⁶(rat)liyāⁱ itthiyā visaliyā navuliyā, dhenuyā vadhuyā.

207 Ākāro gho. Ākāro itthiyaṃ vattabbāyaṃ ghasaṇṇo hoti: ¹⁷saddhāya^j kaṇṇāya.

[§ 200 = Kc 53]. ¹ (642¹). [§ 202 Kc 54]. ² Rūp C^e 92⁸ (*supra* 641 n. 16). ³ ns: yebhuyya kui raṇ saṇ gosaddā saṅkhyāsaddā tui¹ nhuik nipphanna noṇ vibhat sak saṇ paṇ . ⁴ (586¹³⁻¹⁹). ⁵ (cf. Kc 473). ⁶ Mmd 535 (C^e 417²⁴). ⁷ Kc 317^c. ⁸ Mmd 44 (C^e 56²⁵). ⁹ Kc 48. ¹⁰ J IV 93¹. ¹¹ S I 50²⁰. ¹² M I 143¹². [§ 204 Kc 57]. ¹³ § 473—475. ¹⁴ § 288. [§ 205 Kc 58]. ¹⁵ § 292. [§ 206 Kc 59]. ¹⁶ § 284. [§ 207 Kc 60]. ¹⁷ § 283; ns *cit.* Vin III 39²⁸ et Ap 531⁵.

^a C^eBe^{ns} om. ^b Be *ad.* saddā. ^c C^e *ad.* vibhatti nāma (*et ad* dve *post* iti). ^d C^eBe^e om. smiṃ su iti sattamī ^e B^m (*h. l. recte*?) liṅgato. ^f B^m liṅgaṅabhūtasma. ^g C^e *ad.* vādino. ^h C^e om. ⁱ Be^{ns} rattiya (= Kev); B^m tayā; C^e thiyā. ^j (Kev: sabbāya).

208 Puṃ-napumsakesu se sāgamo. Puṃ-napumsakesu vattabbesu sakārāgamo hoti *se* vibhattiyaṃ: *purisassa aggissa daṇḍissa bhikkhussa sayambhussa, cittassa.*

209 Saṃ-sāsv ekavacanesu^a thiyaṃ. Itthiliṅge vattabbe *saṃ-sāsu* ekavacanesu vibhattādesesu sakārāgamo hoti: ¹*yassaṃ yassā* · ⁵*amussaṃ amussā.*

210 Et'imādinam i. *Etā imā* icc evamādinam anto saro ikāro hoti *saṃ-sāsu* ekavacanesu vibhattādesesu: ²*etissaṃ etissā* · *imissaṃ imissā* · *aññissaṃ aññissā* · ³*aññatarissaṃ aññatarissā* · *aññatamissaṃ aññatamissā* · *ekissaṃ ekissā.* 10

211 Tāya vā. *Tāsaddassa* anto saro ikāro hoti *vā saṃ-sāsu* ekavacanesu vibhattādesesu: ⁴*tissaṃ tissā* · ⁵*tassaṃ tassā.*

212 T-et'imāto sassa sāya^b. *Tā-etā-imāto sassa* vibhattissa *sāyā-deso^b* hoti *vā: tissāya tissā* · *etissāya etissā* · *imissāya imissā.*

213 Rassattam gho. *Gho rassattam āpajjate saṃ-sāsv* ekavacanesu vibhattādesesu: *tassaṃ tassā* · *yassaṃ yassā* · *sabbassaṃ sabbassā.*

214 Dvādito dasantā nāgamo nammhi. *Dvī* icc evamādito *dasasaddapariyosānā saṃkhyāsaddato nakārāgamo* hoti *nammhi* vibhattiyaṃ: ⁶*dvinnam tinnam^c catunnam pañcannaṃ channaṃ* 20 *sattannaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ navannaṃ dasannaṃ ekādasannaṃ aṭṭharasannaṃ.* [C^e 565¹]

215 Ti-catuto thiyaṃ issam-assam. Itthiliṅge *tī-catusaddato* yathākkamaṃ *issaṃ assam* icc ete āgamā honti: ⁷*tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ, catassannaṃ itthīnaṃ.* 25

216 Pato smiṃ-smānaṃ am-ā vā. *Pato paresaṃ smiṃ smā* icc etesaṃ *aṃ-ādesa* honti *vā yathākkamaṃ: matyaṃ⁸ maliyaṃ* · *matyā matiyā, puthavyaṃ puthaviyaṃ* · *puthavyā puthaviyā.*

217 Nā-sa-smiṃnam ā. *Pato paresaṃ nā sa smiṃ* icc etesaṃ *ādeso* hoti *vā: ⁹"nikatyā sukham edhati", ratyā ruccati cando,* 30

| § 208 Kc 61 |. | § 209 Kc 62 |. ¹ § 366. | § 210 Kc 63 |. ² § 366. cf. § 369 370. ³ § 366. | § 211 Kc 64 |. ⁴ (§ 363). ⁵ § 362. | § 212 Kc 65 |. | § 213 Kc 66 |. | § 214 Kc 67 |. ⁶ (§ 241—244). | § 215 Kev 67 ("ca") |. ⁷ (vide Sd 287¹⁷⁻²¹, 288⁸⁻¹⁹). | § 216—217 Kc 68 |. ⁸ (§ 443). ⁹ J I 223²⁶.

a Ce *ad.* ca (< Kc). b CeBc ssāyo (cf. Kc). c *ita* CeBemns (ns; i nhuik tinnam kā⁴ sotapatita [cf. 18¹⁹] mhya sā paravidhi [cf. Paribhaṣenduśekhara § 38] ā³ rhi so kroṇ³ "tito iṇṇam-iṇṇannam" [646²⁸] hū so athak sut atuiṇ³ sā lu saṇ |).

ratyā tiyāmaṃ, ¹"pathavyā cārupubbaṅgi". Vā ti kiṃ: ²"ma-tiyā upeto".

218 Ādito aṃ o. *Ādi* icc etasmā *smiṃ*vacanassa *aṃ-oādesā* honti vā: *ādiṃ ādo*^a, *ādismiṃ ādimhi*.

- 219 Aññasmā ā ca.** *Aññasmā* saddato *smiṃ*vacanassa *aṃ-o-ādesā* honti vā: ³"divā ca ratto ca haranti ye baliṃ; ⁴divā vā yadi vā rattim; ⁵Bārāṇasiṃ ahū rājā". Vā ti kiṃ: ⁶"Bārāṇasyaṃ mahārāja"^b — "Bārāṇassan" ti pi pāṭho.

- 220 Sare jha-lānam iy'-uvā.** *Sare* pare *jha-lānaṃ iya uva* icc ete ādesā honti vā: *tiyantaṃ, pacchiyāgāre · aggiyāgāre; bhikkhu-v-āsane · puthuv-āsane*. *Sare* ti kimatthaṃ: ⁷*timalaṃ*. Vā ti kimatthaṃ: ⁸"pañcaḥ" aṅgehi", ⁹*cakkhvāyatanam*.

221 Ikārassa ayo nānubandhe. *Ikārassa* *ayādeso* hoti *nānubandhe* sare pare: *vattuttayaṃ, althadvayaṃ · althadayaṃ* vā.

- 222 Passa yo.** *Pasaññassa* sarassa vibhattādesa sare pare *yakādeso* hoti: ¹⁰*nikatyā · nikatyam*, ¹¹"pathavyā^c pabbate c' eva" · *pathavyam* *ṭhito*.

- 223 Pituss' ulopo nāmhi, nāssa ca yā vā.** *Pitusaddassa* *ikārassa* lopo hoti *nāmhi* vibhattiyaṃ, *nāvibhattiyā* ca *yādeso* hoti vā: ¹²"pityā . . . kataṃ"; ¹³"pitarā kataṃ" vā. ¹⁴Ettha ca *pityā* ti idaṃ *hetuyo jantuyo adhipatiyā* ti rūpāni viya itthilingarūpasadisam pullingarūpan ti datṭhabbam, ¹²"matyā ca pityā ca kataṃ susādhū" ti pālī ca. [C^e 566¹]

- 224 Goss' avāvā^d yo-aṃ-nā-sa-smā-smiṃ-susu.** *Gosaddass' okārassa* *āvā-avādesā* honti *yo aṃ nā sa smā smiṃ su* icc etāsu vibhattisu: ¹⁵*gāvo gavo gacchanti, bhonto gāvo gavo tiṭṭhatha, gāvo gavo* ¹⁶*gāvaṃ* ¹⁷*gavaṃ passati, gāvena gavena^c,* ¹⁸*gāvassa* ¹⁹*gavassa deti · santakaṃ* vā, *gāvā gavā apeti, gāve gave gāvesu gavesu patiṭṭhitaṃ*.

- 225 Āve kate yonam i.** *Gosaddass' okārassa* *āvādesa* kate *yonam ikāro* hoti: ¹⁵*gāvī gacchanti, jano gāvī passati*.

¹ (204¹¹). ² J I 247²⁶. || § 218 Kc 69 |. | § 219 Kcv 69 ("ca") |. ³ Khp VI 2c. ⁴ J VI 293⁹. ⁵ J V 68²⁸. ⁶ (202¹⁷). | § 220 Kc 70 |. ⁷ § 703 (C^e 659²⁰). ⁸ (A III 214). ⁹ (M III 216¹⁰ v. l.) Kcv 71. | § 221 Kcv 70 ("vā") |. | § 222 Kc 72 |. ¹⁰ (643³⁰). ¹¹ Ap 42⁹ . . . 5¹³. ¹² (140⁹⁻¹⁰). ¹³ Nidd I 143¹⁸. ¹⁴ cf. 140¹³⁻¹⁵. | § 224—225 Kc 73—74 |. ¹⁵ Kcv 74. ¹⁶ Kcv 75 (76). ¹⁷ Kcv 77. ¹⁸ Kcv 73. ¹⁹ Kcv 75.

^a C^e *ad*. vā ti kiṃ (cf. Kcv). ^b C^e oṇā. ^c Ap: putho. ^d ita Bm; C^e gossāv'-avā; Bc gossāvāvā (ns gossa . . . avāvā). ^e addendum kataṃ?

226 *Aṃmh' āvass' u vā.* *Āva* icc etassa *gāṭvādesassa* antasarassa *ukāro* hoti vā *aṃmhi* vibhattiyaṃ: ¹*gāvum · gāvaṃ vā.*

227 *Goto nam aṃ.* *Gosaddato naṃvacanassa aṃādeso* hoti, *gosaddass' okārassa avādeso* hoti: ²"gavañ ce taramānānaṃ".

228 *Patimh' alutte^a ca samāse.* *Alutte ca samāse patimhi* pare ³*gosaddato naṃvacanassa aṃādeso* hoti, *gosaddass' okārassa avādeso* hoti: ³"āyasmā Gavampati; ⁴*muhuttajāto va gavampati yathā*"^b. *Alutte ti kiṃ: gopati.*

229 *Lutte o sare vyañjane ca.* *Lutte samāse gosaddass' okārassa avādeso* hoti sare pare vyañjane ca: *gavassakaṃ^c gavelakaṃ^d* ⁵*gavājinam.* ⁵"sagavacaṇḍo . . . paragavacaṇḍo". | *Idha koci vadeyya:* ⁶"gavapānaṃ" ti ettha kathan ti. | *Ettha pana gobhi nibbattaṃ^e khiraṃ gavaṃ, pātabbatṭhena pānaṃ, gavañ ca taṃ pānañ cā ti gavapānaṃ* ti bhavati. | ⁷"Sakyapuṅgavo" ti ādisu kathan ti. | *Ettha pana puṅgavasaddo seṭṭhavācako* ti ⁸*gavasaddassa nipphatti na cintetabbā.*

230 *Gossa sabbassa vā naṃmhi gu.* *Gosaddassa sabbass' eva guādeso* hoti vā *naṃmhi* vibhattiyaṃ: *gunnaṃ deti, gunnaṃ siṅgāni.*

231 | *Matantare su-naṃ-hisu goṇa.* *Garūnaṃ matantare gosaddassa* ⁹*sabbass' eva goṇādeso* hoti vā *su naṃ hi* icc etāsu vibhattisu: [¹⁰C^e 567¹] *goṇesu, goṇānaṃ, goṇehi goṇebhi.* *Vā ti kiṃ: gosu, goṇaṃ, gohi gobhi.*

232 *syādisesāsu ca.* *Garūnaṃ matantare gosaddassa sabbass' eva goṇādeso* hoti vā *syādisesāsu^f ca* vibhattisu: *goṇo goṇā,* ¹¹*bho goṇa bhavanto goṇā, goṇaṃ^g, goṇena, goṇassa, goṇā goṇasmā goṇamhā^h.* *Vā ti kiṃ: go gāvo.*

233 *Guṇadhātuto na gossa goṇo.* *Amhākaṃ pana mate* ¹²*"guṇa āmantaṇe"* ti dhātuvaseṇa nipphannattā *gosaddassa goṇādeso* na icchito.

30

|| § 226 Kc 76 |. ¹ (209¹⁷⁻²⁷). || § 227 Kev 77 ("ca") |. ² J III 111²² (*supra* 107⁴). || § 228 Kc 77 |. ³ S V 436²⁷. ⁴ Sv I 61²³ (*supra* 107⁴). || § 229 Kc 78 |. ⁵ Pp 47⁸ = A II 109¹. ⁶ (Ja I 33²³⁻²⁵). ⁷ Ap 23^{13, 17} (*cf. supra* 107¹⁻²⁰). || § 230 Kev 81 ("ca") |. || § 231 Kc 80—81 ||. || § 232 Kev 81 ("ca") |. || § 233 Sd 105³⁰⁻¹⁰⁶ |. ⁸ V 1440.

a *ita* Ce Bem. b Bm tathā. c (Bm gavassataṃ). d Pp A (E^e): saka-gava^o. e Ce nipphannaṃ. f (Bc syādisu sesāsu). g (Bc *ad. goṇe*). h (Bc *ad. goṇasmim goṇamhi*).

234 Uvaṇṇantānaṃ smiṇ-yosu uva-ava-urā kvaci. *Uvaṇṇantānaṃ* līṅgānaṃ antasarassa *smiṇ-yovacanesu* kvaci *uva-ava-urādesā* honti: ¹*bhuvī, pasavo · pasū, garavo · garū, caturo · cattāro.*

235 Jha-la-pehi niggaḥitaṃ ²aṃ-mānaṃ. *Isiṇ mahesiṇ bhikkhuṃ* 5 *sayambhuṃ, atthiṃ āyuṃ, rattiṃ itthiṃ yāguṃ vadhuṃ; pulliṇ-gaṃ pumbhāvo pumkoko.*

236 Am-ādesa-paccayāgamesu kvaci saralopo, tesam pakati ca. *Purisaṃ* *purise pāpaṃ pāpe pāpiyo pāpiṭṭho*, ³"paropaṇṇāsa dhammā; ⁴*sarado satam*". *Am-ādesa-paccayāgamesu* ti kiṃ: *rattiyo*, 10 *hetunā*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *bhikkhuṃ sayambhuṃ dhenuṃ yāguṃ, bhikkhuṇī gahapatānī samma-d-akkhāto. Pakatiggahaṇasā-*matthiyena sandhikiccaṇ ca bhavati: *seyyo seṭṭho, jeyyo jeṭṭho.*

237 Am-āde(se)kavacana-yo-gesv^a agho rassam. *Itthiṃ vadhuṃ, itthiyā vadhuyā, itthiyo vadhuyo, bhoti itthi bhoti vadhu, sayam-* 15 *bhuṃ daṇḍiṃ^b, sayambhunā daṇḍinā, sayambhumhā sayam-**bhumhi, daṇḍino, bho sayambhu bho daṇḍi.*

238 Na lopetabbe yomhi. *Agho saro lopetabbe yomhi sati ras-*sam nāpajjati: *sayambhū tiṭṭhanti*, evaṃ *daṇḍi itthi vadhū, bho sayambhū tumhe tiṭṭhatha.*

239 Anapumsakāni simhi. *Anapumsakāni līṅgāni sīmhi rassam* nāpajjanti: *sā itthi, so daṇḍi, so sayambhū, sā vadhū, sā bhik-* 20 *khunī.* [C^c 568¹]

240 Napumsakāni rassam. *Napumsakāni līṅgāni sīmhi rassam* āpajjanti: ⁵*sukhakāri dānaṃ · sukhakāri sīlaṃ, ⁶sighayāyi cittaṃ,*

25 ⁷*gotrabhu cittaṃ.*

241 Ubhasmā nam innam. *Ubhinnaṃ.*

242 Matantare dvito^c ca. *Dvinnaṃ.*

243 Tito inṇam-inṇannaṃ. *Ti icc etasmā saṃkhyāsaddato naṃ-*vacanassa *inṇaṃ inṇannaṃ* icc ete ādesā honti: *tiṇṇaṃ*

30 ⁸*tiṇṇannaṃ.*

244 Naṃmhi dvissa duvi. ⁹*Duvinnaṃ.*

— | § 234 Kev 78 ("ca") ||. ¹ ns *cīt.* Ap 539³¹. | § 235 Kc 82 |. ² = *am-*vibhat-*maakkharā* tui¹ eñ¹, ns. | § 236 Kc 83 |. ³ *ππ*. ⁴ J II 16¹⁵ (*supra* 120¹⁰ 626¹⁰). || § 237 Kc 84 ||. || § 238 *cf.* § 245 |. | § 239 Kc 85 | ⁵ (233³⁰). ⁶ (87⁵). ⁷ (234⁵). | § 241 (Kc 86) |. | § 242 Kc 86 (*vide* § 244: Sd 643²⁰ ||. | § 243 Kc 87 |. ⁸ (287²⁵⁻²⁷). | § 244 (i: § 242) |. ⁹ J V 387¹⁵ (Mvu II 49¹⁵).

^a C^c B^m amādekavacanayogesv; B^c ns amādesekavacanayogesv (= *amvibhat āde-*saekavucvibhat *ga* amañ rhi so sīvibhat tui¹ kroñ¹, ns). ^b C^c B^m daṇḍi. ^c B^m dvato.

245 *Yosu dighaṃ katalopa-nikāresu. Aggī bhikkhū, rattī yāgū; aḷḷhu aḷḷhuni, āyu āyūni, sabbāni yāni tāni kāni amūni imāni.*

246 *Su-naṃ-hisu. Aggīsu aggīnaṃ aggīhi, bhikkhūsu bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhūhi, purisānaṃ.* Idha pana dīghattaṃ na bhavati: ¹"su-khette[su] brahmacārisū" ti ²ādīsu · vuttirakkhaṇatthaṃ. 5

247 *Pañcādinam anto attam, yosu ca. Pañcādinam saṃkhyānaṃ anto attam āpaṇṇati yomhi su naṃ hi icc etesu <ca>: pañca purisā pañca purise, pañca ilthiyo, pañca ciltāni^a, cha satta aḷḷha nava dasa; pañcasu pañcannaṃ pañcahi, chasu channaṃ chahi, sattasu sattannaṃ sattahi, aḷḷhasu aḷḷhannaṃ aḷḷhahi, navasu 10 navannaṃ navahi, dasasu dasannaṃ dasahi. Antaggahaṇasā-matthiyena kvaci vyañjane pare chasaddass' anto dighaṃ āpaṇṇati: ³"chārattaṃ vipavaseyya; ⁴chā pi pācīnato-ninnā"^b.*

248 *Patiss' inipaccaye. Patissa anto attam āpaṇṇati inīpaccaye pare: ⁵"Nakulamātā gahapatāni".* 15

249 *Ntussa am-yo-nā-hi-sa-naṃ-su-smā-smimsu. Ntupaccayassa anto attam āpaṇṇati am yo nā hi sa naṃ su smā smim icc etesu vacanesu: āyasmantaṃ āyasmante, guṇavantaṃ guṇavante, guṇavanteṇa guṇavantehi guṇavantebhi satimanteṇa satimantehi satimantebhi, guṇavantassa satimantassa · guṇavantānaṃ satimantā- 20 naṃ, guṇavantesu satimantesu, guṇavantasmā guṇavantamhā guṇavantā: ⁶"Himavantā āgat' amha", guṇavantasmim guṇavantamhi guṇavante: ⁷"Himavante vasāmi", guṇavantesu^c. [C^c 569^d]*

250 *Napumsake yosu, yonañ c' ittaṃ. Ntupaccayassa napumsake 25 vattamānassa anto attam āpaṇṇati yosu^d vacanesu, yonañ ca ikarattaṃ hoti: guṇavanti kulāni.*

251 *Am-sesu vā sabbassa. Ntupaccayassa sakalass' eva attam*

[§ 245 Kc 88 |. | § 246 Kc 89 |. ¹ A II 44⁵. ² ns. Kaccañ³ nhuik [Kev 89 ("ca")] "pāṇibhi" kui thut so kroñ¹ lañ³-koñ³ · "pasanno sehi pāṇibhi" hu Apadan nhuik [Ap 65²⁰ etc.] jaguñ³ arā myā¹ evā lā so kroñ¹ [Piṅgala V 14] lañ³-koñ³ ⁴hi kui bhi [§ 265] pru rā nhuik lañ³ dīgha ma phrac ¹hi kui kā³ bhi pru lyak rhi n'atthi dīghattaṃ [-abhi J III 207¹⁴ Vin I 38²²; -ibhi J III 29¹⁰ 186²⁰ = 329¹⁹ = 495²⁴ Cp I 9: 56^b Thī 206^a Th 4^b J II 77²³; -ubhi D II 258¹⁴]. | § 247 Kc 90 + 134 |. ³ cf. Vin II 38¹¹ III 186¹⁵. ⁴ S V 135². || § 248 Kc 91 |. ⁵ A I 26²⁵. | § 249 Kc 92 |. ⁶ cf. 147¹⁵. ⁷ cf. Ap 58³⁻⁴ 411¹⁴]. | § 250 Kev 92 ("anta-") |. | § 251 Kc 93 |.

a C^c ad. evaṃ. b C^c Bemns ad. vuttā. c C^c Himavantesu. d Bm ad. ca.

hoti vā *aṃ sa* icc etesu: ¹*satimaṃ bhikkhuṃ · salimantaṃ bhikkhuṃ vā*, ²"Bandhumassa rañño" · *Bandhumato rañño vā*.
252 Simhi katthaci. Katthaci *ntupaccayassa attam* hoti vā *simhi vibhattiyaṃ*, ettha ca "katthaci" ti iminā gāthāvisayo
 5 gahetabbo: ³"Himavanto va pabbato; ⁴puññavanto jūtinđharo;
⁵gatimanto satimanto dhitimanto ca so isi". Vā ti kimattham:
⁶"Himavā . . . pabbato".

253 Abhidhātabbe nipphajjate^a. 'Abhidhātabbe nipphajjate'^a icc etam ⁷adhikārattham veditabbam:

10 **254 Aggimhi aggini ti gini ti ca.** 'Aggimhi' abhidhātabbe *aggini* ti nipphajjate, *gini* ti ca^b: *aggini · aggini agginayo*, *aggini* ti sabbā vibhattiyo parā labbhanti; tathā *gini · gini ginayo* ti. Ubhinnaṃ pālīppadeso ⁸heṭṭhā pakāsito.

255 Satte sattavā ti. 'Satte' abhidhātabbe *sattava* iti nipphajjate:
 15 ⁹"tvañ ca uttamasattavo" *sattavā*, *sattavan* ti sabbā vibhattiyo parā labbhanti. Satte ti kiṃ: ¹⁰"rūpādisu satto visatto laggo".

256 Udaḱe dakan ti kan ti ca. 'Udaḱe' abhidhātabbe *dakan* ti nipphajjate, *kan* ti ca: *dakaṃ dakāni*, *kaṃ kāni* sabbā vibhattiyo parā labbhanti: ¹¹"thalajā dakajā pupphā; ¹¹amba-
 20 pakkaṃ dakaṃ siṃam; ¹²kantāraṃ nitt(h)inno".

257 Udaḱassa kvaci kalopo ca. *Udadhi* ¹³*mahodadhi* ¹³"nilodaṃ^c vanamajjhato; ¹⁴pamattaṃ udahāriyaṃ^d; ¹⁵udakumbho pi pūraṭi". Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹⁶"tesāhaṃ udakahāro^e; ¹⁷udakakumbham ādāya". Ettha pana *udadhi* ti ādini cattāri kiñcā
 25 pi Sandhikappe vattabbāni, tathā pi tiṇṇam *ka-daka-udaka-saddānaṃ* paccekaṃ āvibhāvadassanattham 'udakasadde *ka-kāralopo* pi katthaci hoti' ti dassanatthañ ca ānītāni ti daṭṭhabbam. [C^e 570¹]

¹ cf. Sn 212^b (*supra* 151²²). ² (151²⁴). || § 252 Kc 94 (katthaci < Sd 152¹⁴⁻¹⁵) |. ³ (152⁸). ⁴ (152¹⁰). ⁵ (152¹¹). ⁶ As 298²¹. ⁷ (§ 254 255 256 258). || § 254 Sd 186⁹⁻¹¹ (Kc 95) |. ⁸ (184²²⁻¹⁸⁷²⁰). || § 255 *vide n.* 9 |. ⁹ (186²²).
¹⁰ cf. Nidd I 23^{13, 17}. | § 256 Sd 237¹³⁻²³⁸ |. ¹¹ (237¹⁵). ¹² D I 73⁹ (*supra* 625²⁴). | § 257 Sd 237¹⁶⁻²¹ |. ¹³ (237¹⁶). ¹⁴ J VI 77⁵. ¹⁵ (237¹⁷). ¹⁶ J VI 80⁴.
¹⁷ J VI 84³¹.

a CeBemns nipphajjate *ubique*, 648⁸⁻⁶⁴⁹¹ (cf. et 110 n. a, 379 n. a).
 b CeBe *ad.* nipphajjate. c Bmniloda. d J: udahāraḱaṃ. e J: udahāraḱo *leg.* tesam ahaṃ udakahāro?).

258 Mūlhe muddhā ti. 'Mūlhe' abhidhātabbe *muddha* iti nipphajjate: *muddho muddhā*.

259 Yosv attam akatarasso jho. Yosv akatarasso *jho* attam āpajjati: *aggayo munayo isayo*.

260 Lo ca ve-yosu. Akatarasso *lo* ca *ve vo* icc etesu attam 5 āpajjati: ¹"dve ime^a bhikkhave antā; ²āvuso bhikkhave ti; ³suṇoṭha bhikkhavo mayhaṃ; ⁴bhikkhū āmantesi: bhikkhavo ti"; ⁵hetave · hetavo.

261 Mātulādinam anto āno ipaccaye. Mātulānī ayyakānī^b Varuṇānī^c Sākīyānī. Ipaccaye ti kiṃ: bhikkhunī jālinī ⁶gahapatānī. 10

262 Nadiyā dīssa jja yosu vā^d. Nādisaddassa dīkāraṣṣa jajādeso hoti vā yosu: ⁷"nājjāyo sūpatitthāyo^e; ⁷nājjāyo ti nadiyo".

263 Yohi saha jjo. Nādisaddassa dīkāraṣṣa yohi saha *jjo* iti ādeso hoti vā: ⁸"nājjo sandanti" · *nājjo passati*. Vā ti kiṃ: *nadiyo sandanti · nadiyo passati*. 15

264 Nādekavacanehi^f jja, smimnā jjañ ca. Nādisaddassa dīkāraṣṣa nādihi ekavacanehi saha *jja* iti ādeso hoti vā, *smimnā* saha *jjam* iti ca: *nājjā kataṃ, nājjā pupphaṃ dadāti, nājjā apeti*, ⁸"nājjā Nerañjarāya tire", *nājjā nājjaṃ patitthitaṃ*. Vā ti kiṃ: *nadiyā nadiyaṃ*. 20

265 Sabbato hissa bhi vā. Sabbato līngato hīvacanassa ⁹bhādeso hoti vā: *purisebhi · purisehi, itthibhi · itthihi, cittebhi · cittehi*.

266 Smā-smimnaṃ yathākkamaṃ yathārahaṃ mhā-mhi. Sabbato līngato *smā-smimnaṃ mhā-mhi* ādesā honti yathākkamaṃ yathārahaṃ: *purisamhā · purisasmā, purisamhi · purisasmim, cittamhā · 25 cittasmā, cittamhi · cittasmim*. Pāḷinayavasena ¹⁰gāthāyaṃ yeva ekaccato itthilīngato *mhā mhi* icc ete parā dissanti: ¹¹"Kusāvatimhi nagare; ¹²yathā balākayonimhi"^g ti, *Kusavatiyaṃ ba-*

| § 259 Kc 96 |. | § 260 Kc 97 (cf. Sd 190^a—191² § 291) |. ¹ Vin I 10¹⁰. ² (190¹⁰). ³ Ap 299^a. ⁴ (190²⁶). ⁵ (Kev). | § 261 Kc 98 |. ⁶ (647¹⁵). | § 262 *vide n. 7* |. ⁷ J VI 278¹ et Ja VI 278⁵. | § 263—264 Kev 98 ("ānatta-") |. ⁸ (202¹⁶). ⁹ (*vide* 647 n. 2). | § 265—266 Kc 99 |. ¹⁰ (204²⁶). ¹¹ (205¹¹; Ce 647²¹). ¹² (205¹⁰); cf. aggisālamhi Vin I 25¹⁹, hatthisālamhā Dip 13: 10^a, pamadamhā Sn 156^c (v. L; Pj II 203¹²⁻¹³).

^a CeBe dve 'me (= Vin). ^b Be^{ns} ayyikānī. ^c Bm^{ns} Varo. ^d Bm ca. ^e Bm suppatitthāyo (= rhvaṃ¹ āvan kañ³ rhoñ³ | koñ³ so chip rhi kun eñ¹, ns). ^f Be^{ns} nādyeka^o. ^g CeBm balākāy^o.

lākayoniyaṃ^a ti akkharavipallāso daṭṭhabbo. Yathārahan ti kim: *satthārā apeti, satthari patiḷḷhitam*; api ca "yathārahan" ti idaṃ pāḷinayavasena cuṇṇiyapadesu itthiliṅgato *mhā-mhisaddānaṃ* anupala[b]bhaniyatam^b pi dasseti ti veditabbam. [C^e 571¹]

5 **267 Katakārehi na t'imehi.** ¹Katākārehi *ta ima* icc etehi *smā-smiṇṇam* *mhā mhi* icc ete ādesā na honti: *asmā smiṇṇam*. Katākārehī ti kimattham: *tamhā tamhi, imamhā imamhi*.

268 Su-hisu līṅākaro e. *Sabbesu yesu tesu kesu purisesu imesu kusalesu tumhesu amhesu, sabbehi yehi.*

10 **269 Sabba-katarādayo sabbanāmāni.** *Sabba katara* icc ādayo saddā sabbanāmāni nāma bhavanti. Tesam sarūpaṃ sabbathā pi ²hetṭhā pakāsitaṃ.

270 Sabbanāmānaṃ pana naṃmhi. *Sabbanāmānaṃ pana akāro naṃmhi* vibhattiyaṃ ettam āpajjati: *sabbesaṃ sabbesānaṃ,*

15 *kataresaṃ kataresānaṃ.*

271 Ato ³nāy' ena. *Sabbena yena tena anena purisena rūpena.*

272 Sissa o. *Ākārato sīvacanassa okāro hoti: sabbo yo ko amuko puriso.*

273 So vā ṭhāne. *Ākārato nāvacanassa soādeso hoti vā ṭhāne:*
20 *atthaso vyañjanaso akkharaso ⁴suttaso ⁵padaso yasaso upāyaso.* Vā ti kim: *atthena vyañjanena.* Ṭhāne ti kim: *purisena ciltena.*

274 Dīgh'orato smāssa. *Dīgha-orasāddehi smāvacanassa so hoti vā: ⁶dīghaso · dīghamhā, ⁷oraso · oramhā.*

275 Yonaṃ ninañ c' ā-e. *Ākārato paresaṃ paṭhamā-dutiyaṃ-*
25 *naṃ yathākkamaṃ ā-eādesā honti, tathā paṭhamā-dutiyaṃnaṃ ā-eādesā honti vā: purisā tiḷḷhanti purise passati, ⁸rūpā tiḷḷhanti rupe passati.* Vā ti kim: *rūpāni tiḷḷhanti, rūpani passati.*

276 Smā-smiṇṇam. *Ākārato smā-smiṇṇam ā-eādesā honti vā yathākkamaṃ: purisa apeti · purisasmā vā, purise patiḷḷhitam ·*
30 *purisasmim vā.*

[§ 267 Kc 100]. ¹ = kataakārehi, ns. | § 268 Kc 101 |. | § 269 Rūp 200 (C^e 65⁶, ⁸) < Pāṇ I 1: 27 |. ² (266¹⁰—283¹⁰). | § 270 Kc 102 | | § 271 Kc 103 |. ³ ns: nāya nāvibhat eñ¹ |. | § 272 Kc 104 |. | § 273 Kc 105 (Sd 121⁹⁻¹¹) |. ⁴ A III 237²³. ⁵ Vin IV 14³⁰. | § 274 Kc 106 (Sd 121¹²) |. ⁶ Vin IV 170³⁰. ⁷ *oraso*. | § 275 Kc 107 |. ⁸ (226⁹—230¹⁸). | § 276 Kc 108 |.

^a *ita h. l. et Bm*; C^e balākāy^o. ^b C^e anupalabbhaniyam.

277 Tiliṅgato ṭhāne si-yonam e. Tihi itthi-purisa-napumsakaliṅgehi paresaṃ *si-yovacanānaṃ ekārādeso* hoti vā ṭhāne: ¹"vanappagumbe yathā^a phussitagge; ²ke ca chave Pāṭikaputte^b; ³ke paṇḍite sabbakāma[da]de dīgharattaṃ bhattā [me] bhavissati; ⁴tato [C^e 572¹] vātātape ghere sañjate paṭihaññati" — vihārena ⁵paṭihaññati ti attho yojetabbo —, ⁶"rohitā ⁶naḷape^c siṅgū^d; ⁷bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvītṭvā saṃsaritvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti" imāni padāni pulliṅgānaṃ ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena vuttāni; ⁸"sukhe dukkhe; ⁹aṭṭha nāgāvāsasate" imāni napumsakānaṃ ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena; ¹⁰"viratte Kosiyāyane" ¹⁰imāni itthiliṅgānaṃ ekavacanavasena vuttāni. Vā ti kiṃ: *vanappagumbo, sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ, virattā Kosiyāyani*. Ṭhāne ti kiṃ: *rājā attā kaññā brāhmaṇī*.

278 Chedanādisu yaṃ payojanam so tadattho. ¹¹Chedankiriyādisu yaṃ vatthu payojanam hoti, so tadattho nāma bhavati. 15

279 Tadatthe catutthekavacanass' āyo atthañ ca. Tadatthe vattamānassa *akārato catutthekavacanassa āyādeso* hoti, *atthañ* icc ādeso ca: ¹²"ettakā rukkhā chijjantu yūpatthāya" ettha rukkhacchedanakiriyāya yūpo payojanam; ¹³"atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ"; *atthattaṃ hitattaṃ sukhattaṃ, 20 kimattaṃ tadattaṃ*, ¹⁴"pattamakkhanatelādiattaṃ; ¹⁵mamā pi puññodayavuddhiattaṃ"^c.

280 Kvaci dutiya-tatiyā-paṇcamī-chaṭṭhi-sattaminam atthe pun-napum-sakehi catutthekavacanam, tassa e' āyo.

281 Na tayo sabbanāmato. Sabbanāmato *smā-smiṃ-sānaṃ* na ²⁵bhavanti tayo *ā-e-āyādesā: sabbasmā sabbasmīṃ sabbassa, yasmā yasmīṃ yassa, tasmā tasmīṃ lassa, imasmā imasmīṃ imassa aññāni* pi yojetabbāni.

| § 277 Sd 124²⁴—130¹⁶, 274³¹—275², 278²²⁻²⁹ 398²⁶⁻²⁹, 633¹⁴⁻¹⁹ ||. ¹ (124²⁶).
² (278²⁵). ³ J VI 265⁷⁻⁸. ⁴ (398²⁶). ⁵ J VI 537¹⁹. ⁶ = ṇā³ bhoñ rui³, ns.
⁷ (125³²). ⁸ (127¹). ⁹ (127¹⁶). ¹⁰ (127²³). | § 278—280 Sd 130¹⁶—137¹⁰ ||.
¹¹ (cf. 651¹⁸). | § 279 (Kc 109) ||. ¹² Pp 56²⁵ cf. A IV 42²⁰⁻²³ + D I 141²⁸.
¹³ (134²). ¹⁴ ... ¹⁵ Bva *proocm.* v. 7^c. | § 280 *vide* Sd 131 n. 4 etc. ||
| § 281 Kc 110 ||.

^a B^e yatha (< ns: upendavajirāgāthā phrac rve¹ pāli nhuik yatha hu rassa lui sañ). ^b Bm Pādhika^o; B^ens Pāthika^o. ^c J: opī. ^d (Bm siṅga); C^e B^ens siṅgu. ^e *ita* Bva (C^e); C^e B^emns obuddhi^o.

282 Atha v' ekaccehi smā-smiṇṇam ā-e^a bhavanti. Tāni rūpāni appakatamāni; ¹sabbe icc ādini sattamīsaḥitarūpāni tattha tattha Niddesapāliādisu dissanti, Yamakamahātherena pana sabbe sabbā ti ādinā sattamī-pañcamirūpāni kathitāni.

283 Ghato nādinam ekavacanānam āyo. Kaññāya kataṃ, kaññāya deti, kaññāya apeli, kaññāya pariggaho, kaññāya patitthitaṃ.

284 Pasmā yā. Rattiyā itthiyā vadhuṇā dhenuyā deviyā. [C^e 573¹]

285 Sakhato^b gassāvanno. Bho sakha, bho sakhā; atrāyaṃ pālī: ²"hare sakhā kissa nu maṃ jahāsī" ti.

286 Ivaṇṇ'-ekāratam matantare. Ācariyānaṃ matantare sakha-saddato gassa ikāra-ikāra-ekārādesā honti: bho sakhi, bho sakhi, bho sakhe.

287 Brahma-munādito e vā. Brahma-munādito gassa ekārādeso hoti vā: ³"dhammaṃ paṇitaṃ manujesu brahme; ⁴esa selo mahābrahme; ⁵kappaṃ tiṭṭha mahāmune; ⁶putto uppaṇṇataṃ ise; ⁷aṅgārino dāni dumā bhadante" icc ⁸evamādi. Vā ti kiṃ: ⁹"pucchāmi taṃ mahābrahma".

288 Ghato niccaṃ e^c. Ghato gassa niccaṃ ekāro hoti: ¹⁰"ehi bāle khamāpehi"; bhoti ayye, bhoti kaññe, ¹¹bhoti Kharādiye.

289 Samāse mātādito ca. Samāsaṃvisaye mātūādito gassa ekāro hoti vā: ¹²"acchariyaṃ Nandamāte abbhutaṃ Nandamāte", bhoti seṭṭhidhite, bhoti rājadhite. Samāse ti kiṃ: bhoti mālā, bhoti dhilā.

290 N' ev' ammādito. Ammādito gassa n' eva ekāratam hoti: bhoti ammā, bhoti annā, bhoti tātā.

291 Rassā lato yvālapanassa^d ve vo. Bhikkhave · bhikkhavo, hetave · hetavo, jantave · jantavo.

292 Jha-lehi vā sassa no. Aggino · aggissa, daṇḍino · daṇḍissa, bhikkhuno · bhikkhussa, sayambhuno · sayambhussa.

293 Gha-pato ca yonaṃ luttī. Gha-pa-jha-lehi yonaṃ luttī bhavati vā: kaññā · kaññāyo, rattī · rattīyo, itthī · itthīyo, vadhu · vadhuṇo,

[§ 282 Sd 267²⁵⁻³⁰]. ¹ ***. [§ 283 Kc 111]. [§ 284 Kc 112]. [§ 285 (Kcv 113)]. ² (158¹²). [§ 286 Kc 113]. [§ 287 Sd 157²⁶—158², 184²⁰⁻²² + Kc 193]. ³ (157²¹). ⁴ J VI 328²². ⁵ Ap 335⁷. ⁶ (184²¹). ⁷ Th 527^a (Mvu III 93¹⁰). ⁸ ns cit. D I 128¹⁵. ⁹ ***. [§ 288 Kc 114]. ¹⁰ (197²²). ¹¹ (J I 160³). [§ 289 Sd 199³¹—200⁸]. ¹² (199³¹). [§ 290 Kc 115]. [§ 291 Kc 116 (supra 649⁵⁻⁸)]. [§ 292 Kc 117]. [§ 293 Kc 118].

^a ita Bemns; C^e ā-t-e. ^b C^e sakhāto (vide 652¹⁰; 666²⁰). ^c C^e om. e. ^d (vide 666 n. e) B^m yalap⁰.

yāgū · yāguyo, amū · amuyo; aggī · aggayo, bhikkhū · bhikkhavo, sayambhū · sayambhuvo; aṭṭhī · aṭṭhini, āyū · āyūni.

294 Lato yathāsambhavaṃ vo no ca. *Lato yonaṃ vo-noādesā honti vā yathāsambhavaṃ: bhikkhavo · bhikkhū, sayambhuvo · sayambhū, hetavo · hetū · hetuyo, jantavo · jantuno^a · jantū · jan- 5 tuyo. Casaddaggahaṇaṃ¹ avadhāraṇatthaṃ: amū purisā tiṭṭhanti, amū purise passatha. [C^e 574¹]*

295 Amhassa savibhattikassa mamaṃ se. *Amhasaddassa sabbass' eva savibhattikassa mamaṃādeso hoti se vibhattiyaṃ: mamaṃ 10 diyate, mamaṃ pariggaho.*

296 Yomhi paṭhame mayaṃ. *Amhasaddassa sabbass' eva savibhattikassa mayaṃādeso hoti yomhi paṭhame: mayaṃ gacchāma. Amhassā ti kimatthaṃ: purisā tiṭṭhanti. Yomhi ti kimatthaṃ: ahaṃ gacchāmi. Paṭhame ti kimatthaṃ: amhākaṃ passasi.*

Imasmim pakaraṇe *vantu-mantupaccayānaṃ vakāra-makāraṃ* 15 desato^b viyojetvā sukhuccāraṇatthaṃ *akāraṃ* gahetvā *antu-* paccayo ti vohāro karīyati, paccayāvayavo hi 'paccayo' ti nāmaṃ labhati, tassa ca payogānurūpato ādeso vidhiyyati:

297 Antuss' anto ā ca^c. *Antupaccayassa^d sabbass' eva savibhattikass' anto icc ādeso hoti ā ca yomhi paṭhame: guṇavanto tiṭṭhanti, 20 salimanto tiṭṭhanti · satimā tiṭṭhanti, ²"cakkhumā andhikā honti".*

298 Se vāntassa. *Antupaccayassa sabbass' eva savibhattikass' antassa icc ādeso hoti vā se vibhattiyaṃ: ³"sīlavantassa" · sīlavato vā.*

299 Simh' ā niccaṃ. *Antupaccayassa sabbass' eva savibhatti- 25 kassa āādeso hoti niccaṃ simhi vibhattiyaṃ: guṇavā pañṇavā satimā dhītimā.*

300 Napumsake aṃ va. *Antupaccayassa sabbass' eva savibhattikassa aṃ hoti vā simhi vibhattiyaṃ napumsake vattamānassa:*

[§ 294 Kc 119 + Kev "kāra"]. ¹ ns cit. Mmd C^e 125³³⁻³⁴. [§ 295 Kc 120]. [§ 296 Kc 121]. [§ 297 Kc 122 + Sd 145²⁹—146⁵]. ² (145³⁰). [§ 298 Kc 123]. ³ Dh^p 110^d. [§ 299 Kc 124]. [§ 300 Kc 125].

a B^m om. b ita B^em^{ns} (= vantu mantu arap mha | vā va ma mhī rā arap mha | vā vantu mantu hu rvat khraṇ³ mha); C^e (vakāramakāre) sarato. c B^m om. ca? d B^e ntupacc^o ubique (< Kc).

¹*guṇavaṃ cittaṃ tiṭṭhati*, ¹*rucimaṃ pupphaṃ*. Vā ti kasmā:
²"vaṇṇavantaṃ agandhakaṃ".

- 301** ¹Matantare *ge*. *Antupaccayassa sabbass' eva savibhatti-*
kassa aṃ^a hoti ge pare ācariyānaṃ matantare: bho guṇavaṃ.
5 *Sāsanasmim̐ hi sānussāraṃ^b ālapanam̐ n' atthi*, ³"yasassi naṃ
pañṇavantaṃ visayhā" ti ettha pana vuttianurakkhaṇatthaṃ
pañṇavantasaddato anussārāgamo^c kato^d, nan ti padapūraṇe
nipātapadaṃ, 'bho yasassi pañṇavanta' iti attho; tasmā bho
guṇavan ti etthā pi anussārāgamaṇa na^e bhavitabbam̐. [C^e 575¹]
10 302 *Avanṇo yathārahaṃ*. *Asmākaṃ mate antupaccayassa sab-*
bass' eva savibhattikassa a-āsamkhāto avanṇo hoti ge pare
yathārahaṃ: bho guṇava · bho guṇavā, bho satīma · bho satīmā,
⁴"pāde vandāmi cakkhuma; ⁴evaṃ jānāhi^f pāpima; ⁵taggha Bha-
gavā^g bojjihaṅgā; ⁶kathaṃ nu Bhagavā tuyhaṃ; ⁷āyasmā Tissa".
15 303 *Nā-smim̐-sesu vā tā-ti-to*. *Antupaccayassa sabbass' eva savi-*
bhattikassa tā-ti-toādesā honti vā nā smim̐ sa icc etesu yathā-
kkamaṃ: guṇavatā · guṇavantena, guṇavati · guṇavantasmim̐, guṇa-
vato · guṇavantassa; satimatā · satimantena, satimati · satimanta-
smim̐, satimato · satimantassa.
20 304 *Taṃ naṃmhi*. *Antupaccayassa sabbass' eva savibhattikassa*
taṃādeso hoti vā naṃmhi vibhattiyaṃ: guṇavataṃ · guṇavan-
tānaṃ, satimataṃ · satimantānaṃ.
305 *Idass' imaṃ simhi napuṃsake*. *Idasaddassa^h sabbass' eva*
savibhattikassa imaṃādeso hoti vā simhi vibhattiyaṃ napuṃ-
25 *sake vattamānassa: imaṃ cittaṃ tiṭṭhati · idaṃ cittaṃ tiṭṭhati vā.*
306 *Ayam anapuṃsakassa niccam̐*. *Idasaddassa^h anapuṃsakassa*
sabbass' eva savibhattikassa ayaṃ icc ādeso hoti niccam̐:
ayaṃ puriso, ayaṃ itthi.
307 *Yo-aṃ-nādisu ca telīṅgikass' imo vā*. *Idasaddassa^h tilīṅge*
30 *niyuttassa sabbass' eva ima icc ādeso hoti vā yo-aṃ-nādisu*
paresu, casaddaggahaṇaṃ ^hsavibhattiggahaṇanivattanatthaṃⁱ:

¹ (232¹). ² Dhp 51^b. | § 301—302 Kc 126; Sd 146⁶—147¹³ |. ³ (147³).

⁴ (146¹³). ⁵ (146⁷). ⁶ (146⁸). ⁷ (146¹⁷). || § 303 Kc 127 |. | § 304 Kc 128 |.
 || § 305 Kc 129 |. | § 306 Kc 172 (Sd § 358) |. | § 307 *vide* Kc^v 129 |.
⁸ § 295—306, 308.

^a Bm taṃ. ^b Bemns sānusaram̐. ^c Bemns anusarā^o *ubique*. ^d Bm gato.
^e Ce *om*. ^f CeBm jānāmi. ^g Ce Bhagava. ^h *ita* Bm; Ce B^{ns} idam̐^o
 (654²³, ²⁶, ²⁹, cf. 660²⁵ etc.). ⁱ *ita* CeBemns (*leg. savibhattikaggahaṇo cf. 658 n c*).

ime purisā titḥhanti · ime purise passatha, imaṃ purisaṃ imaṃ itthiṃ imaṃ cittaṃ passati · idaṃ cittaṃ passati vā; imā gāthāyo, imāya imāhi, imissāya imissaṃ · imāsaṃ imāsu, imassa imesaṃ, imasmā imehi, imasmiṃ imesu, [imāsu]^a.

308 Amussādam aṃ-sīsu napuṃsake. *Amusaddassa sabbass' eva 5 savibhattikassa aduṃ hoti aṃ-sīsu napuṃsake vattamānassa: aduṃ pupphaṃ passati, aduṃ pupphaṃ virocati.*

309 Itthi-puma-napuṃsakasaṃkhyā^b. *Itthi-puma-napuṃsaka-saṃkhyā^b icc etaṃ ¹adhikāratthaṃ veditabbaṃ; ayaṃ vutti. Ayaṃ panādhippāyaviññāpikā anuvutti: [C^e 576¹] itthi-puma- 10 napuṃsakavācakatā itthi-puma-napuṃsakasaṃkhātā^c saṃkhyāsaddarūpaṃ idāni amhehi vuccate. Ettha vacane itthi-puma-napuṃsakasaddo ca saṃkhyāsaddo ca dve pi vattanti ti.*

310 Yosū dvinnāṃ dve duve. *Dvinnāṃ saṃkhyānaṃ itthi-puma-napuṃsake vattamānānaṃ savibhattikānaṃ dve-duveādesā honti 15 yosū: dve itthiyo · dve dhammā · dve rūpāni dve napuṃsakā, duve kaññāyo · duve samaṇā · duve cittāni.*

311 Ti-catunnaṃ tisso catasso · tayo cattāro · tiṇi cattāri. *Ti-catunnaṃ saṃkhyānaṃ itthi-puma-napuṃsake vattamānānaṃ savibhattikānaṃ tisso catasso · tayo cattāro · tiṇi cattāri icc ete ādesā 20 honti yo icc etesu: ²"tisso vedanā, ³catasso disā, ⁴tayo janā" tayo jane, cattāro purisā cattāro purise, tiṇi āyatanāni, ⁵"cattāri ariyasaccāni".*

312 Ubhūbhayato yonam o. *Itthi-puma-napuṃsake vattamānehi ubha ubhaya icc etehi sabbanāmehi paresaṃ yonaṃ okārādeso 25 hoti: ⁶"ubho kumārā, ⁷ubho kumāre", ubho itthiyo, ⁸"ubho pādāni; ⁹ubhayo devamānusa", ubhayo itthiyo, ubhayo cittāni.*

313 Su-hisu anto ca. *Ubhasaddassa anto ca okāro hoti su-hisu: ¹⁰"ubhosu antesu" ubhosu purisesu, ubhosu itthīsu, ¹¹"ubhosu passesu" ubhosu cittesu; ¹²"ubhohi hatthehi"^d, ubhohi bāhāhi, 30*

| § 308 Kc 130 |. | § 309 Kc 131 ||. ¹ § 310—313. | § 310 Kc 132 + Kev ("ca") ||. | § 311 Kc 133 |. ² D III 216²⁰ Khp IV 3. ³ cf. J V 42⁷. ⁴ J III 528¹⁵. ⁵ Khp IV 4. | § 312—313 Rūp (226) C^e 723²⁻³⁸ |. ⁶ (286²³). ⁷ cf. J VI 547¹⁴. ⁸ (286²⁵). ⁹ (270²⁷). ¹⁰ Sn 778a. ¹¹ (286²⁸). ¹² (286²⁶).

a Be om. b Ce Bemns okhyaṃ (= Kc). c Bm o^osaṃkhāta-. d Ce ad. ubhohi padehi.

ubhohi cillehi. Ācariyā pana ¹ubhehi ubhebbhi, ubhesū ti pi rūpāni icchanti, tesam siddhi na dukkarā.

314 *Rajassa savibhattikassa se rañño rājino. ²Paṇṇākāraṃ rañño adāsi, rañño raṭṭhaṃ; rājino ruccati dhammacariyā, rājino santakaṃ.*

315 *Nammi raññaṃ vā. Raññaṃ · rājūnaṃ.*

316 *Nāmi rañña rājina. Tena rañña · ³"Sabbadattena rājina".*

317 *Smiṃmi raññe rājini. Raññe paṭiṭṭhitaṃ · rājini paṭiṭṭhitaṃ.*

318 *Tumhāhassa^a tayi mayi. Tayi mayi. [C^e 577]*

10 319 *Aham-ahakaṃ sismiṃ^b. Sabbassa amhasaddassa savibhattikassa ahaṃ ahakaṃ icc ādesā honti simhi vibhattiyaṃ: ahaṃ gacchāmi · ahakaṃ gacchāmi: ⁴"ahakañ ca cittavasā [†]nubhāsi taṃ"^c.*

320 *Itarassa tuvaṃ tvaṃ. Itarassā ti tumhasaddaṃ niddisati: ⁵"tuvaṃ satthā" · tvaṃ senāpati.*

321 *Tava mama tuyhaṃ^d mayhañ ca se. Sabbesaṃ tumha-amhasaddānaṃ savibhattikānaṃ tava mama icc ete ādesā honti yathāsaṃkhyāṃ se vibhattiyaṃ, tuyhaṃ mayhaṃ icc ādesā ca: tava mama, tuyhaṃ mayhaṃ.*

20 322 *Ammi taṃ maṃ tavaṃ mamañ ca. Taṃ maṃ, tavaṃ mamaṃ.*

323 *Tayā mayā nāsmiṃ. Tayā mayā.*

324 *Tumhass' ammi tuvaṃ tvaṃ. Sabbassa tumhasaddassa savibhattikassa tuvaṃ tvaṃ icc ete ādesā honti yathāsaṃkhyāṃ ammi vibhattiyaṃ: ⁶kaṭṭharassa tuvaṃ maññe, kaṭṭhassa tvaṃ ⁷maññe; ⁷"ahaṃ tvaṃ māressāmi" ti atthakathāpayogo.*

25 325 *Padasmā dutiyā-catutthi-chaṭṭhīsu vo no na vā. Sabbesaṃ tumha-amhasaddānaṃ savibhattikānaṃ padasmā paresaṃ vo no ādesā honti na vā, yathāsaṃkhyāṃ^e dutiyā-catutthi-chaṭṭhī-vibhattisu: ⁸"pahāya vo gamissāmi; ⁹mā no ajja vikantiṃsu;*

¹ (286²⁹). | § 314 Kc 135 |. ² (Ja II 166⁵⁻⁶). | § 315 Kc 136 |. | § 316 Kc 137 + Sd 153²⁹. | ³ (153²⁸). | § 317 Kc 138 |. | § 318 Kc 139 |. | § 319 Kc 140 + Sd 289¹⁰⁻¹² |. ⁴ (289¹¹). | § 320 Kc 140 + Kev ("ca") |. ⁵ Sn 545^a. || § 321 Kc 141—142 |. | § 322 Kc 143—144 |. | § 323 Kc 145 |. | § 324 Kc 146 |. ⁶ Kev 279. ⁷ * * *. || § 325 Kc 147; Sd 295⁸—296³ |. ⁸ Ap 584²⁰. ⁹ (295²²).

^a Bemns tumhamhassa (*et* tumhamhakaṃ 657³; *cf.* 659⁸). ^b *ita* Bm; C^eBens simhi. ^c *ita h. l.* C^eBens (ns: cittavasānubhāsitaṃ | cit lui luik rve[†] chui ap eñ[†], *cf.* 289 *n. a*); Bm cittavasānubhāsiti. ^d (Bm tuyha). ^e Bm okhya.

¹dhammaṃ vo bhikkhave desissāmi; ²samvibhajetha no rajjena; ³tuttho 'smi vo^a pakatiyā; ²satthā no Bhagavā anuppatto". Na vā ti kimatthaṃ: *eso amhākaṃ satthā*. Tumhāmhākam iti kimatthaṃ: *ele isayo passasi*. Padasmā ti kimatthaṃ: *tumhākaṃ satthā*. Dutiyā-catutthī-chaṭṭhīsū ti kimatthaṃ: *gacchatha* 3 *tumhe*.

326 Pacchimānam ekavacane na vā te me. Sabbesaṃ *tumha-amhasaddānaṃ* savibhattikānaṃ padasmā paresaṃ *te-meādesā* honti na vā yathāsaṃkhyāṃ^b catutthī-chaṭṭhīnaṃ ekavacane: ⁴"da-dāmi te gāmarāni pañca, ⁵dadāhi me gāmavaraṃ; ⁶idaṃ te 10 raṭṭhaṃ, ⁷ayaṃ me putto".

327 Na dutiye-kavacane. Sabbesaṃ *tumha-amhasaddānaṃ* savibhattikānaṃ padasmā paresaṃ *te-meādesā* na^c honti dutiye-kavacane pare: ⁸"passeyya^d taṃ vassasataṃ aroga[y]aṃ^e; ⁹so maṃ braviti". [C^e 578¹]

15

328 Tatiye-kavacane vā. Tatiye-kavacane pare sabbesaṃ *tumha-amhasaddānaṃ* savibhattikānaṃ padasmā paresaṃ *te-meādesā* honti vā yathāsaṃkhyāṃ^f: *kataṃ te pāpaṃ · kataṃ tayā pāpaṃ*; ¹⁰"kataṃ me pāpaṃ" · *kataṃ mayā pāpaṃ*.

329 Vo no bahuvacane. Sabbesaṃ *tumha-amhasaddānaṃ* savi- 20 bhattikānaṃ padasmā paresaṃ *vo-noādesā* honti yathāsaṃkhyāṃ tatiyābahuvacane pare: *kataṃ vo kammaṃ, kataṃ no kammaṃ*.

330 Yomhi paṭhame ca. Sabbesaṃ *tumha-amhasaddānaṃ* savibhattikānaṃ padasmā paresaṃ *vo-noādesā* honti^g yomhi pa- 25 ṭhame pare: *gāmaṃ vo gaccheyyātha, gāmaṃ no gaccheyyāma*.

331 Pumantass' a simhi vā. *Pumasaddassa*^h savibhattikassa āde-so hoti vā *simhi vibhattiyaṃ*: *pumā tiṭṭhati*. Vā ti kimatthaṃ: ¹¹"na vijjati pumo sadā".

¹ cf. M III 37¹¹. ² (295²⁶). ³ J V 351²⁷. | § 326 Kc 148 |. ⁴ J IV 99³. ⁵ <*> (cf. J IV 97²⁵). ⁶ J V 289¹⁹, 486¹⁰. ⁷ <*>. | § 327 Kc 149 |. ⁸ J (IV 478¹⁴, 22) V 495²⁹. ⁹ <*>. | § 328 Kc 150 |. ¹⁰ It 25³. | § 329 Kc 151 |. | § 330 Kev 151 ("bahuvacana") *supra* 295²⁹ (*aliter* Ja III 522¹) | | § 331 Kc 152 |. ¹¹ Ap 42¹¹ (*supra* 162²⁷⁻³¹).

a (C^e *ad.* bhikkhave). b Bm okhyā. c Bm na te-meādesā. d ns: ahaṃ nā Esukāri mañ⁸ kri⁸ sañ passeyyaṃ mrañ khyāñ eñ^t passeyya nhuik niggahit kye sañ kui choñ . e ns: arogaṃ eva arogyaṃ pru; J: arogaṃ. f (Bm okhya). g C^e *ad.* yathāsaṃkhyāṃ. h C^e pumasaddantassa (*vide* 658 n. a).

332 *Maghavādinam niccam.* *Maghavasaddādinam* antassa savi-
bhattikassa niccam *āādeso* hoti *sīmhi vibhattiyaṃ*: ¹*Maghavā*,
²*yuvā*.

333 Matantare *pumassa am ālapanekavacane.* Garūnam matan-
tare *pumasaddassa*^a savibhattikassa *aṃ* hoti ālapanekavacane
pare: *he pumaṃ*.

334 *Samāse ca vibhāsā.* *Samāse ca pumasaddassa*^a *aṃ* hoti vi-
bhāsā: *itthipumaṃnapuṃsakasamūho*^b. *Vibhāsā ti kimatthaṃ*:
itthipumanapūṃsakā.

335 *Āno yosu.* *Pumasaddassa*^a savibhattikassa *ānoādeso* hoti
yoṣu vibhattisu: *pumāno, he pumāno*.

336 *Smimh' āne vā.* *Pumasaddassa*^a savibhattikassa *āneādeso*
hoti *vā smimhhi vibhattiyaṃ*: *pumāne paṭiṭṭhitaṃ* · *pume vā*.

337 *Hivibhattiyaṃ.* *Pumasaddantassa hivibhattiyaṃ āneādeso*
¹⁵ hoti: *pumānehi pumānebhi*. *Puna vibhattigahaṇaṃ kimatthaṃ*:
³*savibhattigahaṇanivattanatthaṃ*^c. [C^e 579¹]

338 *Sa-smāsu puma-kamma-thāmānam u.* *Puma-kamma-thāmānam*
antassa *ukārādeso* hoti *vā sa-smāsu vibhattisu*: *pumuno* · *pu-*
massa, pumunā apeli · *pumasmā vā*; *kammuno* · *kammassa*,
²⁰ *kammunā nissaṭaṃ* · *kammasmā vā*; *thāmuno* · *thāmassa, thā-*
munā nissaṭaṃ · *thāmasmā vā*.

339 *Ā vā susmim.* *Pumasaddantassa suvibhattiyaṃ āādeso* hoti
vā: *pumāsu* · *pumesu vā*.

340 *Nāmhi ca.* *Pumasaddantassa ā-nādesā*^d honti *vā nāmhi vi-*
²⁵ *bhattiyaṃ*: *pumānā kataṃ* · *pumunā* · *pumena vā*^e.

341 *Kammantassa akār'-ukārā.* *Kammasaddantassa akār'-ukārā-*
desā honti *vā nāmhi vibhattiyaṃ*: *kammanā kataṃ phalaṃ* ·
kammunā · *kammena vā*.

342 *Kvaci yuvādinam ā su-nāsu.* *Yuvādinam* antassa *āādeso* hoti
³⁰ *vā kvaci su nā* icc etāsu vibhattisu: *yuvāsu, yuvānā kataṃ* ·
yuvena vā; *Maghavāsu, Maghavānā kataṃ* · *Maghavana vā*.

| § 332 Kev 152 ("anta") |. ¹ (165²¹⁻³⁶). ² (165¹²⁻²¹). | § 333 Kc 153:
Sd 162²¹⁻²⁷ |. | § 334 = Kc 154 |. | § 335 Kc 155 |. | § 336 Kc 156 ||.
| § 337 Kc 157 |. ³ § 314—336. | § 338 Kev 157 ("ca") |. | § 339 Kc 158 ||.
| § 340 Kc 159 |. | § 341 Kc 160 |. | § 342 Kev 160 ("ca") |.

^a C^e *pumasaddantassa ubique* (657²⁷ 658⁵⁻¹² < 658¹⁴ *sqq.*). ^b C^e *itthi-*
pūṃnapuṃs^o. ^c *ita* C^e Bemns (= Kev, *ubi pro* savibhattikassa *ubique* savi-
bhattissa, cf. 654 *n. i.*). ^d (Be *u-āādesā*). ^e B^m *ca*.

343 Sabbāsv āna. *Yuvādinam antassa ānādeso hoti vā sabbāsu vibhattisu: yuvāno tiṭṭhati yuvānā^d tiṭṭhanti, yuvānaṃ yuvaṃ passati · yuvāne yuve passati* sesaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ kātappaṃ. *Maghavāno tiṭṭhati Maghavā tiṭṭhati · Maghavānā tiṭṭhanti, Maghavānaṃ Maghavaṃ passatha^b · Maghavāne Maghave passati^b* se- 5
saṃ paripuṇṇaṃ kātappaṃ. Imasmiṃ ṭhāne ¹*Maghavā Maghavanto* ti ayam pi nayo labbhati.

344 Tumhāmhehi^c nam ākaṃ. *Tumha-amhehi naṃvacanassa ākaṃ* hoti: *tumhākaṃ amhākaṃ.*

345 Aṃ^d-ānañ ca appaṭṭhāmo yo. Tehi *tumha-amhehi yo* apa- 10
ṭṭhāmo *ākaṃ aṃ^d ānañ* ca hoti: *tumhākaṃ passāmi · tumhe passāmi vā, amhākaṃ passasi · amhe passasi vā; evaṃ tumhaṃ · tumhānaṃ, amhaṃ · amhānaṃ.*

346 Matantare sassa vā aṃ. Garūnaṃ matantare *tumha-amha-*
saddehi sassa vibhattiyā aṃnādeso hoti vā: *tumhaṃ diyate · 15*
tava diyate, tumhaṃ pariggaho · tava pariggaho; amhaṃ ·
mama^e. [C^e 580¹]

347 Sabbanāmakārato^f yo^g paṭṭhāmo e. *Sabbe, ye^h, ke, ime, tumhe,*
²*"kathaṃ amhe karomase".*

348 Dvande ṭhitā vā. Dvande samāse ṭhitā *sabbanāmakārato^f 20*
yo paṭṭhāmo ettam āpaṭṭhati vā: katarakatame · katarakatamā vā.

349 Nāñño sabbanāma-vidhi. Dvande samāse ṭhitā *sabbanāma-*
kārato^f parassa yovacanassa ṭhapetvā ettam añño sabbanāma-
vidhi kātabbo na hoti: pubbāparānaṃ pubbuttarānaṃ adharu-
tarānaṃ. 25

350 Tatiyātappurise ca. Tatiyātappurise ca samāse añño *sabba-*
nāma-vidhi kātabbo na hoti: māsapubbāya itthiyā, māsapubbā-
naṃ purisānaṃ itthinam vā.

351 Bahubbihismiṃ ca. Bahubbihismiṃ ca samāse añño *sabbanā-*

| § 343 cf. Sd 165¹³⁻²³ |. ¹ (165²⁴⁻³⁶). | § 344 = Kc 161 |. | § 345 Kc 162 + Kev ("vā"): Sd 289¹⁴⁻²¹ |. | § 346 Kc 163; Sd 289¹⁷ (289 n. 5) |. | § 347 Kc 164 |. ² (289⁸). | § 348 Kc 165 |. | § 349 Kc 166 |. | § 350 Rūp 209 (C^e 67²⁴⁻²⁵) < Pāṇ I 1: 30 |. | § 351 Kc 167 |.

a Bm yuvāno. b ita CeB^{em} (ns comp. fecit). c B^{em}ns tumhamhehi (656⁹). d Bm a-. e (Ce mamaṃ). f ita CeB^{em}ns (= sabbanāma akāraṇaṃ noṃ mha, ns; Kc: sabbanāmakāraṇaṃ). g Be om. h B^ens ad. te.

mavidhi katabbo na hoti: *piyapubbāya itthiyā, piyapubbānaṃ itthināṃ purisānaṃ vā.*

352 Hoti disāsabbanāmānaṃ. Disāvācakānaṃ sabbanāmānaṃ bahubhihimhi samāse sabbanāmavidhi hoti yeva: *dakkhiṇapubbassaṃ sam dakkhiṇapubbassā, uttarapubbassam uttarapubbassā.*

353 Sabbanāmato naṃ sam-sānaṃ. *Katamesaṃ katamesānaṃ^a, sabbesaṃ sabbesānaṃ sabbāsaṃ sabbāsānaṃ, yesaṃ yesānaṃ yāsaṃ yāsānaṃ, tesāṃ tesānaṃ tāsāṃ tāsānaṃ, kesaṃ kesānaṃ kāsāṃ kāsānaṃ, imesaṃ imesānaṃ imāsaṃ imāsānaṃ, amūsaṃ amūsānaṃ.*

354 Rajassa su-naṃ-hisu rāju. *Rājūsu, rājūnaṃ, rājuhi rājubhi^b.*

355 Kvacī samās' uttarapadatthe^c rājadayo purisanayā. Samāsa-visaye uttarapadatthe^c vattamānā *rājasaddādayo kvacī purisanayena yojetabbā: mahārājo* · ¹"cattāro mahārājā", ²*mahārājaṃ · mahārāje, mahārājena:* ³"Sivirājena pesito" · *mahārājeḥ mahārājebhi, mahārājassa:* ⁴"dhammarājassa satthuno" · *mahārājānaṃ, mahārājā mahārājasmā mahārājāmhā · mahārājeḥ mahārājebhi, mahārājassa · mahārājānaṃ:* ⁵"ubhinnaṃ devarājānaṃ^d saṅgāmo paccupatthito", ⁶"nikkhamante mahārāje" *mahārājasmīṃ mahārājamhi · mahārājesu, bho* [C^e 581¹] *mahārāja · bhavanto mahārājā, evaṃ* ⁷*sabbasakho* ⁸*bhāvitatto* ti ādisu. Asamāse pi catutthi-chatthi-vasena *rājānaṃ* iti ñeyyaṃ · ⁹"ārādhayati rājānaṃ" ti pālīdassanato. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *mahārājūsu, mahārājūnaṃ, mahārājuhi.*

356 Idass' e^c sabbassa. *Idasaddassa¹ sabbass' eva ekāro hoti vā su naṃ hi* icc etesu. ¹⁰*Idasaddassa¹ pakatibhāvo* "idappaccayatā paṭiccasamuppādo" ti pālīvasena viññāyati, imesaṃ paccayā ti hi idappaccayā, idappaccayā eva idappaccayatā. *Esu · imesu, esaṃ · imesaṃ, ehi · imehi.*

[§ 352 Kev 167 ("ca")]. | § 353 Kc 168 |. | § 354 Kc 169 |. | § 355 Sd 153²⁵—157²⁰: Kev 169 ("ca") |. ¹ (157⁸). ² (156⁶). ³ (154⁸). ⁴ Abhidh-av 1415^d. ⁵ Ap 148¹⁸, Tha (C^e 140³¹) ad Th 61. ⁶ (154⁵ 156⁶). ⁷ (154¹⁷—18 158¹⁹—24), ⁸ (159²—8). ⁹ (153²⁹—30). | § 356 Kc 170 ||. ¹⁰ 660²⁶—28 < Sd 277¹⁵—27.

^a C^e *ad.* katamāsaṃ katamāsānaṃ. ^b *ita* ns cf. 647 n. 2; C^e Bem rājūbhi. ^c *ita* C^e Bemns (= uttarapadatthe 'nok pud anak prāthān³ [c: pradhān³] so samāse tappuris-samās' nhuik, ns); *leg.* (samās)uttarapadatthe? ^d Ap: devarājānaṃ. ^e (C^e *ad.* vā, cf. Kc). ^f C^e B^e ns idaṃs^o *ubique* (661¹, ³, ²³; cf. 654²³ etc. § 693).

357 Nāmhi an'-imi. *Idasaddassa sabbass' eva ana-imīādesā honti nāmhi vibhattiyaṃ: anena, iminā.*

358 Simh' āyaṃ anapūṃsakassa. *Idasaddassa sabbass' eva anapūṃsakassa ayaṃ icc ādeso hoti simhi vibhattiyaṃ: ¹ayaṃ puriso, ayaṃ itthi, ²ayaṃ mātugāmo, ²ayaṃ orodho, ³ayaṃ ³garūṇaṃ dāro, ¹ayaṃ āpo, ¹ayaṃ napūṃsako.*

359 Amuno mo saṃ. *Amusaddassa anapūṃsakassa makāro sakāram āpajjati vā simhi vibhattiyaṃ: asu rājā · amuko rājā, asu itthi · amukā itthi.*

360 T' eta-tesaṃ. *Eta ta icc etesaṃ anapūṃsakānaṃ takāro ¹⁰sakāram āpajjati simhi vibhattiyaṃ: eso puriso esā itthi, so puriso sā itthi.*

361 Nattaṃ tassa vā sabbaliṅgesu. *Sabbanāmassa takārassa nat-
taṃ hoti vā sabbaliṅgesu: naṃ · taṃ, ne · te, nena · tena, nesu ·
tesu. namhi · tamhi; nāya · tāya, nāhi tāhi. ⁴Idha sāsana-yuttīyā ¹⁵
padato parass' eva takārassa nakārādeso avagantabbo · ⁵“na
naṃ umhayate disvā na ca naṃ paṭinandati” ti ādidassanato.*

362 Attaṃ sa-smā-smiṃ-saṃ-sāsu. *Sabbanāmassa takārassa attāṃ
hoti vā sa smā smiṃ saṃ sā icc etesu sabbaliṅge^a: assa · tassa,
asmā · tasmā, smiṃ · tasmīṃ; assaṃ · tassaṃ, assā tassā itthiyā ²⁰
kataṃ, assā tassā itthiyā dehi, assā [C^e 582¹] tassa itthiyā apeti,
assā tassā itthiyā pariggaho, assā tassā itthiyā paṭiṭṭhitaṃ.*

363 Idasaddassa ca. *Sabbasmīṃ liṅge idasaddassa ca sabbass'
eva attāṃ hoti vā sa smā smiṃ saṃ sā icc etesu: assa · imassa,
“asmā lokā paraṃ lokam” · imasmā, ⁷“asmīṃ lokasmīṃ de- ²⁵
vate” · imasmīṃ, assaṃ · imissaṃ, assā imissā kaññāya kataṃ,
assā imissā kaññāya ruccati alaṃkāro, assā imissā kaññāya
nissaṭṭhaṃ, assā imissā kaññāya santakaṃ, assā imissā kaññāya
paṭiṭṭhitaṃ.*

364 Sabbanāmato kakārāgamo ⁸yathātanti. *Amuko asuko, amukaṃ ³⁰
asukaṃ, amukā asukā. Yathātanti ti kiṃ: ⁹“yo so Bhagavā”,
yā itthi, sā itthi.*

[. § 357 Kc 171 [. | § 358 Kc 172 (Sd § 306) [. ¹ (§ 193). ² (95¹—98¹⁶).
³ (98¹⁸—99¹¹). | § 359 Kc 173 [. | § 360 Kc 174 [. | § 361 Kc 175 [. ⁴ (273²⁸—
276¹⁵). ⁵ J II 131²² (*supra* 276¹). | § 362 Kc 176 [. | § 363 Kc 177 [. ⁶ Sn
183^e. ⁷ J VI 36¹⁵. | § 364 Kc 178 (Sd 278¹⁰⁻¹⁸) [. ⁸ = pāli to² alyok,
ns. ⁹ Nidd II 216²¹ (Pj I 14²⁶).

^a ita B^m; CeB^e sabbasmīṃ liṅge (*cf.* 661²⁸).

365 Gha-pehi smiṃ-sānaṃ saṃ-sā. Sabbanāmehi gha-pasaññehi paresaṃ smiṃ sa icc etesaṃ saṃ-sāadesā honti vā yathakka-maṃ: sabbassaṃ · sabbāyaṃ paṭiṭṭhitam, sabbassā · sabbāya deti^a; pariggaho vā; evaṃ imissaṃ · imāyaṃ, imissā · imāya, amussaṃ ·

5 amuyaṃ, amussā · amuyā.

366 Nā smā smiṃ icc etāni sēva. Sabbanāmehi gha-pasaññehi parāni nā smā smiṃ icc etāni vacanāni savacanāṃ iva daṭṭhabbāni: sabbassā itthiyā kataṃ, sabbassā itthiyā apeti, sabbassā itthiyā paṭiṭṭhitam; ¹"tassā kumārikāya saddhiṃ; ²kassāhaṃ 10 kena hāyāmi; ³tassā methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevati; ⁴añña-tarissā itthiyā paṭibaddhacitto hoti; ⁵idhā ti imissā diṭṭhiyā; ⁶yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā".

367 Thiyaṃ to saṃ naṃmhi vā. Itthilīṅge sabbanāmiko takāro sakāraṃ āpajjati vā naṃmhi vibhattiyaṃ: ⁷"abhikkamo^b sā- 15 naṃ paññāyati". Vā ti kiṃ: tāsāṃ.

368 A ca tiliṅge. Tiliṅge sabbanāmiko takāro ākārattañ cāpaṇ-jati vā naṃmhi vibhattiyaṃ: āsaṃ itthiṇaṃ · tāsāṃ vā, āsaṃ purisānaṃ āsaṃ cittānaṃ · tesaṃ vā. Atr' imā pāliyo: ⁸"nā-saṃ^c kujjhanti paṇḍitā; ⁹sabbāsaṃ sokā [vi]nassanti^d; ¹⁰n'evā- 20 saṃ kesā dissanti hatthapādā ca jālino" ti. Tattha nāsaṃ ti na āsaṃ ti chedo; śabbāsaṃ ti sabbe āsaṃ ti chedo, āsaṃ ti c' ettha tesaṃ dvinnāṃ janānaṃ ti [C^e 583¹] attho. Ettha ca pulliṅganaye diṭṭhe yeva napuṃsakanayo pi taṃsamānagati-kattā diṭṭho nāma hoti ti āsaṃ cittānaṃ ti vuttaṃ. Katthaci 25 pana potthake ⁹"sabbesaṃ^e sokā [vi]nassanti"^d ti pāli dissati, tattha sabbe esan ti chedo · ¹¹"sutaṃ m' etaṃ bho Gotamā" ti ettha viya.

369 Matantare gha-pehi smiṃ n' āya-yā. Garūnaṃ matantare gha-pasaññehi sabbanāmehi smiṃvacanassa n'eva āya-yāadesā 30 honti: etissaṃ · etāyaṃ, imissaṃ · imāyaṃ, amussaṃ · amuyaṃ.

[§ 365 Kc 179]. [§ 366 Sd 219²⁶⁻²⁷]. ¹ (217³² 268¹⁰ 269²⁶). ² (217²⁴⁻³⁴ 269²⁷). ³ (217²⁸). ⁴ (217²⁹). ⁵ (219⁹). ⁶ (219¹⁷⁻¹⁸). [§ 367 Sd 275²²⁻²⁶]. ⁷ S V 80² (*supra* 39¹⁰) = M II 192³⁴ III 259⁸. [§ 368 Sd 274²⁶⁻²⁸ 275²³⁻²⁵ 276³⁻¹⁶]. ⁸ (275²³). ⁹ J VI 522¹⁵ (Ja). ¹⁰ (274²⁷). ¹¹ (612¹⁵). [§ 369 Kc 180].

^a Bm deta (detha). ^b B^emns atikkamo (= tui³ tak pva³ pyā³ khrañ³).

^c Bm na saṃ. ^d CeB^emns vinassanti; J (C^k): nassanti. ^e B^e sabbesa; J *cod*. L^k sabbāsaṃ > (*manus sec.*) sabbesaṃ.

370 ¹ Hont' eva. Ambhākaṃ^a mate pana te ādesā honti yeva: *etāya patitthitaṃ, imāya patitthitaṃ, amuayā patitthitaṃ.*

371 Mana-vacādayo manogaṇā. *Mana vaca* icc evamādayo saddā *manogaṇā* nāma bhavanti; tesam sarūpaṃ ¹hetthā vibhāvitam.

372 Bila-padādayo ²manogaṇādikā. 5

373 Manogaṇādihi vā smimno i, nā-smānam ā. *Manasi* · *manasmim*, *vacasi* · *vacasmim*, *ayasi* · *ayasmim*; *ayasā kataṃ* · *ayena vā*, ³"ayasā va malam samutthitam" · *ayasmā vā* — evaṃ ⁴*manasā* ⁵*vacasā* ⁶*vayasā*; sabbo *manogaṇo* vitthāretabbo. *Bilasi* · *bilasmim*, *padasi* · *padasmim*; *bilasā* · *bilena*, ⁷*padasā* · *padena* — ⁸*mu-khasā*, ⁹*vegasā*, ¹⁰*rasasā*; ¹¹*āyusā* · *āyunā*; evaṃ aññe pi *manogaṇādikā* vitthāretabbā. *Manogaṇādihi* ti kiṃ: *purisasmim*^b *purisena purisasmā*, *cittasmim* *cittena cittasmā*, *kaññāyaṃ kaññāya*.

374 O sassa. *Manogaṇādihi* sassa okāro hoti vā: *manaso* · *manassa*, *tapaso* · *tapassa*, *bilaso* · *bilassa*. 15

375 Tadat' o vibhattilope. Tesam *manogaṇādinam* anto ottam āpajjati vā vibhattilope kate: ¹²*manomayaṃ* ¹³*ayomayaṃ* ¹⁴*tejo-dhātu* ¹⁵*tapodhano* ¹⁶*siroruko* ¹⁷*āpokasiṇaṃ vāyokasiṇaṃ*. Vā ti kiṃ: ¹⁸*ayasalākaṃ*.

376 Manogaṇato sare sāgamo^c. *Manogaṇato* vibhattādeso vā pac-
caye vā sare pare sakārāgamo hoti vā: ⁴*manasā* ⁵*vacasā*, *manasi* *vacasi*; ¹⁹"avyaggamanaso naro", *thiracetasaṃ kulaṃ*, ¹⁹"saddheyyavacasā upāsikā"; ²⁰*mānasikaṃ* ²¹*vācasikaṃ*. Vā ti kiṃ: ²²*mano manā*, *manaṃ mane*, *manena* — ²³*manaāyatanam*.
[C^e 584¹] 25

377 Amvacanass' o. *Manogaṇato amvacanassa* okārādeso hoti vā: ²⁴"adāne kurute mano; ²⁵Kassapassa vaco sutvā; ²⁶tapo idha krubbati^d; ²⁷yaso laddhā na majjeyya". Vā ti kiṃ: ²⁸"yasaṃ laddhāna dummedho; ²⁹manaṃ aññasi". *Mano-*

¹ (99²³ -104²¹, 117⁷—124²³). ² (119²²—121¹⁵). | § 373 Kc 181 |. ³ (118⁹).
⁴ (117¹⁷). ⁵ (117²¹). ⁶ (117²⁶); J V 343¹². ⁷ (119²⁹). ⁸ (119³⁰). ⁹ J V 117⁴
(kodhasā *ib.* 117⁸; vegena *ib.* 117³). ¹⁰ (120²). ¹¹ (120²⁴). | § 374 Kc 182 |.
| § 375 Kc 183 |. ¹² (117²⁰). ¹³ (118¹¹; Sn 669b). ¹⁴ (117²⁸). ¹⁵ (118¹; * * *).
¹⁶ (118¹⁵; Mhv I 36^b). ¹⁷ (120³). ¹⁸ (* * *; S IV 168¹⁴ Vm 36²⁴). | § 376 Kc 184 |.
¹⁹ (122¹⁻²). ²⁰ * * *. ²¹ Vibh 246²⁰. ²² (cf. 100⁵⁻¹⁰). ²³ (118²⁴; Dhs § 6).
| § 377 Sd 100⁵ |. ²⁴ (117²¹). ²⁵ (117²³). ²⁶ (118²). ²⁷ (118⁹). ²⁸ (119²). ²⁹ (119¹; * * *).

a B^e asmākaṃ. b B^m om. c B^m omā. d C^eB^e ośi.

gaṇato ti kiṃ: ¹"bilaṃ pavisa jambuka; ²cittam aññasi", *kañ-
ñam passati*.

378 Santassa so bhe, ante bo. *Santasaddassa sabbass' eva sa-
kāṛādeso hoti bhakāre, ante pana bakārāgamo hoti: ³"sabbhir
5 eva samāsetha", ⁴sabbhūto, ⁵sabbhāvo.*

379 Kārādisu ca. *Santasaddassa sabbass' eva sakārādeso hoti
kārasaddādisu ca paresu: sakkāro, sakkato, sakkatvā.*

380 Syādisu sabbhi. *Santasaddassa sabbass' eva syādisu sabbāsu
vibhattisu sabbhiādeso hoti: sabbhi · sabbhī sabbhayo, sabbhin^a
10 ti sesaṃ sabbam vitthāretabbam. Imasmiṃ ṭhāne ⁶"sabbhihi
saddhiṃ; ⁷bahu p' etaṃ asabbhi jātaveda", ⁸asabbhirūpo puriso
ti evamādihi padehi visum visum sabbhisaddassa vijjāmānatā
sārato paccetabbā.*

381 sada-bhidito 'tha vā sabbhi ti siddhi. *Atha vā sada-bhidi-
15 dhātuvasena sab-bhi ti padasiddhi veditabbā: sabbhi · nibbānam.*

382 Paññattiyam santassa [†]nto^b simhi. *Paññattiyam vattamānassa
santasaddassa^c ntasaddo am āpajjati simhi: sam · sappuriso.
Simhi ti kiṃ: ⁹"santo sappurisa loke". Paññattiyam ti kiṃ:
10 "santo danto niyato brahmacārī".*

20 383 Gacchantādīnam vā. *Gacchantādīna(m) ntasaddo^d am āpaj-
jati simhi vā: gacchaṃ · gacchanto, mahaṃ · mahanto icc ādi.
Gacchantādīnam iti kiṃ: anto danto vanto.*

384 Thiyam pi vā. *Aparena pālinayena itthilīṅge pi gacchantā-
dīna(m) ntasaddo^d am āpajjati vā simhi: sā gacchaṃ^e · gacchanti,
25 ¹¹"sā jānam eva[m] āha: na jānāmī ti, passaṃ eva[m] āha: na
passāmī" ti^f. Thiyan ti kiṃ: gacchantam kulaṃ, jānantam
cittam. [C^e 585¹]*

¹ J II 107²⁷ (cf. *supra* 119²⁹). ² ***. | § 378 Kc 185 |. ³ (174²⁸).
⁴ = ṇrim sak khraṇ³ sui¹ rok eñ¹ | pañ pan³ khraṇ³ sui¹ rok eñ¹ | vā sū
to² koṇ³ eñ¹ phrae khraṇ³ [= Kev satam bhūto!]. ⁵ (68⁵⁻¹¹). | § 379 Kev 185
(“ca”) |. | § 380 Sd 174²⁹—176²⁰ |. ⁶ (176³). ⁷ (175⁴, 14). ⁸ (J VI 414¹³⁻¹⁴).
| § 381 Sd 584⁷⁻¹⁷ |. | § 382 Sd 245⁴⁻¹² |. ⁹ J I 129²² (*supra* 31¹⁷ 179¹²).
¹⁰ DhP 142^b (*supra* 179 n. 3). | § 383 Kc 186 |. | § 384—385 Sd 181¹⁴—183² |.
¹¹ (181²⁷⁻²⁸).

^a Bm sabbhi. ^b *addendum* am? ns: paññattiy' am sant^o [paññattiyam
am pud phrat]. ^c Bm om. santa-. ^d Bm gacchantādīna nta^o (665², 6). ^e Bm
om. ^f Bm om. ti.

385 *Atha vā pume yomhi paṭhame^a. Aparenā pālinayena pulliṅge*
gacchantādina(m) ntasaddo^b aṃ āpajjati vā yomhi paṭhame:
te gacchaṃ, ¹"cakkhuṃ lacchāma no bhavaṃ; ²api nu tumhe
āyasmanto . . . jānaṃ passaṃ viharathā" ti. Anena lakkhaṇena
te gacchanto · bhavanto ti ādini ³paṭisiddhāni bhavanti. 5

386 *Sa-smiṃ-nā-namsu ntu va. Gacchantādina(m) ntasaddo^b ntu-*
paccayo vā daṭṭhabbo sa smiṃ nā nam icc etesu: gacchato
mahato, gacchatī mahatī, gacchatā mahatā, gacchatam mahatam.

387 *Arahantādinaṃ ca yo paṭhame^c. Arahantasaddādinaṃ ca nta-*
saddo ntupaccayo vā daṭṭhabbo yo paṭhame^c vā: ⁴"arahanto 10
viharanti; ⁵santo sappurisā loke; ⁶bhavanto āgacchantu". Vā
ti kiṃ: ⁷"mayam e' amha anarahantā"^d. Anena ca lakkhaṇena
te gacchanto · bhavanto ti ādini ⁸paṭisiddhāni bhavanti.

388 *Santassa nto attam ammi vā. ⁹Sam bhajati yadi vā asaṃ.*
Vā ti kiṃ: santam asantam. 15

389 *Āyasmantuto niccam yv ā dvisu. Bhagavatā paññattavina-*
yavohāravasena^e dvisu bhikkhusu vattabbesu āyasmantusad-
dato paro yo paṭhamo ā hoti niccam: ¹⁰"suṇantu me āyasma-
tā". Paṭhamo ti kiṃ: ¹¹"āyasmante^f pucchāmi". Dvisū ti
kiṃ: ¹²"uddiṭṭhaṃ kho āyasmanto nidānaṃ". Anena lakkha- 20
ṇena anena ca mūlodāharaṇena guṇavantā satimantā ti ādini
¹³paṭisiddhāni bhavanti; yathā pana pāliyaṃ ¹⁴"anarahantā"^d
ti padassa dassanena arahantā ti padaṃ gahetabbam hoti, na
tathā ¹⁰"āyasmantā" ti padassa dassanena guṇavantā sati-
mantā ti ādini gahetabbāni honti · tādisānaṃ pāliyaṃ anāgatat- 25
tā; yathā ca pana ¹⁵"āyasmanto, ¹⁶arahanto" ti padāni pāliyaṃ
dissanti, na tathā gacchanto mahanto caranto ti ādini bahuva-
canantapadāni dissanti; yathā ca ¹⁷"santo, ¹⁸ayyo" ti padāni

¹ Ap 419³⁰ = Tha (C^e 296¹³) ad Th 169—170. ² (182³⁻⁴). ³ vide 167²⁰—169³²; 665¹³. | § 386 Kc 187 |. | § 387 Sd 169³²—170¹⁷ 173¹⁶⁻²⁷ |. ⁴ (173²⁵). ⁵ (664¹⁸). ⁶ (cf. 170² + Sn² p. 107⁴). ⁷ (173¹⁶⁻¹⁹). ⁸ vide 665⁵. | § 388 Sd 174¹⁶⁻²⁹ |. ⁹ (174²⁵). | § 389 Sd 92¹⁸—93¹³, 151²⁶⁻³⁰ |. ¹⁰ (92²⁴). ¹¹ Vin III 109²⁴. ¹² Vin IV 207¹¹ [ns: catuvagga-pavāraṇa-ñat kui raṇ rve¹ suṇantu me āyasmanto kui laṇ³ thut saṇ¹ eṇ¹]. ¹³ vide 146²⁴⁻²⁹. ¹⁴ (665¹²). ¹⁵ (665²⁰). ¹⁶ (665¹⁰). ¹⁷ (31¹⁶⁻¹⁷, 179¹⁶⁻²⁰). ¹⁸ (105⁴⁻¹⁵).

^a B^m yo pvaṭhame (o: yomhi pa^o); C^eB^e yo paṭhame, vide 665⁹ 666²² cf. 652²⁶. ^b B^m gacchantādina ntas^o (664^{20, 24}). ^c sic C^eB^emns (vide n. a). ^d ita h. l. C^eB^emns; Sd 173¹⁸⁻¹⁹ onto (= Vin). ^e (B^e paññattavin^o). ^f (B^m onto).

pāḷiyaṃ ekavacana-(bahuvacana)vasena^a dissanti, na tathā *gacchanto mahanto caranto* ti ādisu anekapadasahassesu ekam pi .
padaṃ bahuvacanavasena dissati.

390 Brahm'-atta-sakha-rājādito sy ā. *Brahmā tiṭṭhati*, evaṃ ¹*attā*
5 *ātumā sakhā rājā sū pumā rahā dalhadhammā paccakkha-*
dhammā, vivaḷacchadā Vattahā yuvā Maghavā addhā muddhā.
Imāni padāni kāsuci vibhattisu aññamaññaṃ samasamāni bhavanti, kāsuci visadisāni. [C^e 586¹]

391 Yo vā paṭhamo. *Brahma* icc evamādito yo paṭhamo ā hoti
10 vā: *brahmā tiṭṭhanti, attā tiṭṭhanti*^b, ²"n' etādisā sakhā honti;
³cattāro mahārājā" sesaṃ netabbaṃ. Vā ti kiṃ: *brahmāno tiṭṭhanti.*

392 Āno yonaṃ. *Brahma* icc evamādito yonaṃ ānoādeso hoti
vā: *brahmāno gacchanti, brahmāno passati*, evaṃ *attāno sakhāno*
15 *rājāno sāno.* Vā ti kiṃ: *sakhāyo tiṭṭhanti sakhāyo passati, sāne passati.*

393 Am ānaṃ. *Brahmādito aṇṇvacanassa ānaṇādeso* hoti vā:
brahmānaṃ · brahmaṇ, attānaṃ · ⁴attaṇ, sakhānaṃ · sakhaṇ,
rājānaṃ · ⁵rājaṇ. Vā ti kiṃ: *sakhāraṇ passati.*

20 **394 Āyo-no^c sakhāto^d yonaṃ.** *Sakhāyo sakhino tiṭṭhanti, sakhāyo sakhino passati.*

395 Rahato yo paṭhamassa^e no, anto e' ikāro. *Rahino tiṭṭhanti, bhonto rahino tiṭṭhatha.*

396 Nāmhi raha-dalhadhammanāṃ. ⁶*Raha dalhadhamma^f* icc
25 etesaṃ anto ikāro hoti nāmhi vibhattiyaṃ: *rahinā kataṇ, dalhadhamminā kataṇ.* Nāmhi ti kiṃ: *rahā apeli.*

397 Vattahādito itarass' āne^g. *Vattahādito yo apathamassa^h āne-*
ādeso hoti: Vattahane passati, evaṃ rahāne dalhadhammāne
vivaḷacchadāne sāne vuttasirāne addhāne, muddhāne passati.

— — — — —
| § 390 Kc 189 |. ¹ *vide* 153⁹⁻¹² *etc.* (*h. l. omittitur* vuttasirā, *sed vide* 666²⁹). | § 391 Sd 153¹⁹⁻²⁵ |. ² (153²¹). ³ (157⁸, ⁹ 660¹⁴). | § 392 Kc 190 |. | § 393 Kc 188 |. ⁴ (158²⁸⁻³¹). ⁵ (153²⁶⁻²⁸). | § 394 Kc 191 |. | § 395 Sd 163¹³, 15 |. | § 396 Sd 163¹³, 19 |. ⁶ *ns cit.: pāpadhammā rahā nāma . . [supra 579¹⁴⁻¹⁶].* | § 397 Sd 165¹ 163¹⁹ *etc.* |.

^a (B^m ns *om.* -bahuvacana-). ^b B^m ontā. ^c B^m āyo-yo-no. ^d B^e sakhato (*vide* 652 *n. b*). ^e *sic* C^e B^mns (*vide* 652²⁸ 665¹, ⁹ 666²⁷). ^f C^e ommā. ^g B^m itarass' āne. ^h *sic* C^e B^mns (666 *n. e*).

398 Vattaha^a-rah'-addha-sāto smim āne^b. *Vattaha^a raha addha sā* icc evamādito *smiṇṇ*vacanassa *āne*ādeso hoti: *Vattahāne paṭiṭṭhi-*
taṃ, evaṃ rahāne addhāne sāne.

399 Tadanto susmim ānaṃ^c. *Tesaṃ Vattaha^a raha addha sā* icc etesaṃ anto^d *ānattam* āpaṇṇiati *susmiṇ* vibhattiyaṃ: *Vattahā-* 5
nesu rahānesu addhānesu sānesu.

400 Vuttasirādinam hismiṇ. *Vuttasirādinam* anto *ānattam* āpaṇṇiati *hi*smiṇ vibhattiyaṃ: *vuttasirānehi Vattahānehi addhānehi.* [C^e 387¹]

401 Rahass' inaṃ. *Rahasaddass'* anto *inattam* āpaṇṇiati *hi*smiṇ 10
vibhattiyaṃ: *rahinehi.*

402 Sasmiṇ Vattahass' i. *Vattahasaddass'* anto *ikāro* hoti *sasmiṇ* vibhattiyaṃ: *Vattahino dadāti, Vattahino devarajjaṃ.*

403 Addhass' u nā-smā-sesu. *Addhasaddass'* anto *ukāro* hoti *nā-*
smā-savibhattisu: ¹"dīghena addhunā", *addhunā paṭinissaḷaṃ, 15*
addhuno ruceati, 1"dīghassa addhuno accayena".

404 Addha-muddha-kamma-camma-ghammādito vā smiṇ ni. *Addhani ·*
addhāne, muddhani · muddhāne; kammani · kammasmim, cam-
mani · cammasmiṇ, ghammani^c · ghammasmiṇ^e, vesmani · vesma-
smiṇ. 20

405 Brahm'-attato niccaṃ. *Brahma atta* icc etehi *smiṇṇ*vacanassa *nī*ādeso hoti *niccaṃ: Brahmani, attani.*

406 Sasyādito vā. *Sasī* icc evamādito *ikārantato smiṇṇ*vacanassa *nī*ādeso hoti *vā:* ²"samupagacchati sasini gaganatalaṃ",
daṇḍini, bhogini. Vā ti kiṃ: sasimhi. 25

407 Sakhantass' ittaṃ^f no-nā-naṃ-sesu. *Sakhino, sakhinā, sakhi-*
naṃ, sakhissa.

408 Āro himhi. *Sakhantassa ārā*deso hoti *vā himhi* vibhattiyaṃ: *sakhārehi · sakhehi.*

409 Aṃ-su-naṃsu. *Sakhantassa āro* hoti *vā aṃ su naṃ* icc 30

[§ 398—399 Sd 163³ 163¹² 166⁹ 159¹⁰]. [§ 400 Sd 163^{8, 2}, 166⁸].
[§ 401 Sd 163¹³]. [§ 402 Sd 163²⁻³]. [§ 403 Sd 166⁷⁻⁹]. ¹ (166¹²). [§ 404
Sd 166^{9, 24}; 231¹³⁻²⁶ [kammani cammani muddhani < Kc^v 197 ("tu")]]. [§ 405
Sd 157²⁵ 158²⁷ [Brahmani < Kc 197 + attani < Kc 212]]. [§ 406 Kc 226
Sd 188²²—189³]. ² (188²⁸). [§ 407 Kc 194]. [§ 408 Kc 195]. [§ 409
Kc 196].

^a C^e o^ha ^b B^m smiṇṇ ine. ^c (B^m susminam). ^d B^m etesananto.
^e B^m om. ^f C^e h l. sakhant^o (= Kc)

etesu: *sakhāraṃ · sakhaṃ, sakhāresu · sakhesu, sakhārānaṃ · sakhīnaṃ*^a.

410 *Brahmass'* *uttam sa-naṃ-nāsu. Brahmasaddassa anto uttam āpajjati sa naṃ nā* icc etesu: *Brahmuno, Brahmūnaṃ*^b, *Brah-*
5 *munā.*

411 *Satthu-pitādinam ā si-yosu, tamlopo ca. Satthu-pitūādinam*
anto *āttam āpajjati si yo* icc etesu, *tesaṃ si-yonaṃ lopo ca*
hoti: *satthā tiṭṭhati*, evaṃ *pilā mātā bhātā, kattā vattā; satthā*
tiṭṭhanti, pilā tiṭṭhanti, ¹"avitakkitā maccum upabbajanti"^c; *bha-*
10 *vanto satthā, bhavanto pilā, bhoṭiyo mātā.*

412 *Yvādisv āro vā. Satthu-pitūādinam anto yo-aṃṃādisu vaca-*
nesu ārattam āpajjati vā: [C^e 588¹] *satthāro pitaro mātaro, sat-*
thāraṃ pīlaraṃ mātaraṃ · vattāraṃ gantāraṃ^d, *satthārā sat-*
thārehi, satthārānaṃ. Vā ti kiṃ^e: ¹"avitakkitā maccum upab-
15 *bajanti*^c; ²*tiṇṇannaṃ*^f *satthūnaṃ*".

413 *Pitādinam samāse syādisu. Samāsavisaye syādisu paresu*
pitādinam anto ārattam āpajjati vā: iminā purisena ekamātaro
ayaṃ puriso; ³nimmātāpitaro puriso, nimmātāpīlaraṃ purisaṃ;
⁴*ekapītārā ete janā*^g, *ekamātārā; ekadhītaro puriso, ⁵"assamaṇi*^h
20 *hoti asakyadhītārā*".

414 *Satthādinam tomhi. Satthuādinam anto ārattam āpajjati*
tomhi paccaye pare: satthārato apeti, evaṃ *vattārato gantā-*
rato; atrāyaṃ pālī: ⁶"satthārato satthāraṃ gacchati" ti.

415 *Samāsagatanāme kvaci. Satthuādinam anto ārattam āpajjati*
25 *samāsagatanāme pare kvaci:* ⁷"hetu satthāradassanaṃ; ⁷*amātā-*
pīlaraṃvaḍḍho", ⁸*satthāraniddeso, ⁹"kattāraniddeso*". Kvaci
ti kiṃ: *satthudassanaṃ, kattuniddeso.*

416 *Nammi*ⁱ. *Satthu-pitūādinam anto ārattam āpajjati vā naṃ-*
*mhi*ⁱ *vibhattiyaṃ: satthārānaṃ pītārānaṃ bhātārānaṃ · satthu-*
30 *naṃ pitūnaṃ bhātunaṃ.*

[§ 410 Kc 198 (*instr. gen.*) + Sd 157²⁹—158¹ (*gen. pl.*)]. [§ 411 Kc 199
(*nom. sg.*) + Sd 138⁷⁻¹² 140³ (*nom. pl.*)]. ¹ (138⁹). [§ 412 Kc 200 201].
² (138²⁵⁻²⁶). [§ 413—415 Sd 140²⁴—142⁴]. ³ (141⁶ *sqq.*). ⁴ (141²¹ *sqq.*).
⁵ (141²⁵ 199²³). ⁶ (140²⁸). ⁷ (140¹⁸). ⁸ *cf. aññasatthāruddesa* (Pj I 189²²).
⁹ (140¹⁹). [§ 416 Kc 201 (*ns cit. Mmd C^e 173¹⁷*)].

^a B^m *sakhānaṃ*? ^b B^m *brahmunaṃ*. ^c C^ens *upapajjanti*. ^d B^m *om.*
^e B^m *ad. a* ti kiṃ. ^f *ita h. l.* C^eB^mns (*cf.* 287²⁵⁻²⁷); B^c *tiṇṇam* (138 *n. d.*
ubi scribendum; *cf.* Sd § 412). ^g B^m *ad. ete janā*. ^h B^m *h. l. asamaṇi*.
ⁱ B^m *namhi*. ^j *ns satthādinam.*

417 *Āttañ* ca^a. *Satthu-pituādinam* anto *āttam*^b āpajjati vā *nañmhi* vibhattiyaṃ: *satthānaṃ pitānaṃ bhātānaṃ dhītānaṃ kattānaṃ*^c.

418 *U samhi*, *salutti* ca. *Satthu-pituādinam* antassa *uttaṃ* hoti vā *samhi* vibhattiyaṃ, tassa ca *sassa lutti* hoti: *satthu* · *sat-* 5 *thussa* · *satthuno*, *pitū* · *pitussa* · *pituno*, *bhātu* · *bhātussa* · *bhātuno*, ¹"yāya mātu bhato poso" · ²*mātuyā* · ³"buddhamātussa sakkāram karotu sugatoraso" īdisī pālī appikā, ⁴*Mandhātu* · ⁴*Mandhātussa* · *Mandhātuno*.

419 *Mandhātuss'* *attam samāse*. *Samāsavisaye Mandhātussa* anto 10 *attam* āpajjati vā: ⁵"Mandhātajātakam; ⁶sabbaññuMandhātasusihanādo". Vā ti kiṃ: ⁷"Mandhātumahārājā".

420 *Mātādinam ā niccam*. *Mātuādinam* antassa *ākārattam* hoti *samāse niccam*: ⁸"mātāpituupattāhanam"; ⁹*mātāpitāro*, *mātādhītāro mātāputtā*, ¹⁰"adūsakā pitāputtā", *dhītābhātāro*, *mātāpi-* 15 *tābhātābhaginiādayo*. [C^e 589¹]

421 *Ārā yonam o*. *Ārādesato yonam okāro* hoti: *satthāro tī-* *thanī*, *bhonto satthāro tumhe dhammaṃ desetha*; *pitāro mātāro*; *vattāro gantāro*.

422 *Smim i*. *Ārādesato smimvacanassa ikāro* hoti: *satthari*, 20 *pitari dhītari*.

423 *Nāss' ā*. *Ārādesato nāvācanassa āādeso* hoti: *satthārā*, *pitārā mātārā*.

424 *Āro rassam imhi*. *Ārādeso rassam āpajjati ikāre pare: sat-* *thari*, *pitari mātari*. 25

425 *Asismim pitādinam* ¹¹ā. *Pitūādinam ārādeso rassam āpajjati* *asismim* vibhattiyaṃ: *pitārā mātārā bhātārā dhītārā*; *pitāro*, ¹²"arogā mayham^d ¹³mātāro".

1 | § 417 Kc 202 |. | § 418 Kc 203 (204) |. ¹ A IV 97¹¹. ² (vide 199⁶).
³ Ap 541¹² (supra 199 n. 2; infra 670²⁸). ⁴ J II 313¹⁶ et Ja II 313²⁶. ⁵ Ja II 314¹⁶ cod. Ck. ⁶ * * *. ⁷ Ja II 314¹⁵. ⁸ Khp V 5^a. ⁹ Ja I 214²² (: J I 214¹⁷).
¹⁰ J VI 84¹². | § 421 Kc 205 |. | § 422 Kc 206 |. | § 423 Kc 207 |. | § 424 Kc 208 |. | § 425 Kc 209 |. ¹¹ ns: ā | āra apru eñ¹ ā kui . . . idha ca "ā" ti sāmāññavasena vutte pi ārādesādhikārattā 'tass' evā¹ ti dattābbo |. ¹² J VI 23⁴. ¹³ ns: may to² ta yok thañ³ kui lyak garu phrac rve¹ bahuvec hū sañ¹ |.

^a Bm om. āttañ ca. ^b Bm attam (cf. Kcv). ^c Bm kattāram (r: n).
^d Bc mayha (= J; ns: mayha nhuik niggabit kye).

426 Gantadinan n' aro va^a ammihi. *Gantuadinam* antassa *ārattam* na hoti^a va ammihi vacane: *gantam* * *gantaram* va: ¹"ramayant' ēva āgantam"^b * *āgantaram* va, *vattam* * *vattaram* va. *Gantadinan* ti kiṃ: *sattharam*.

427 Matadinam antass' i to-bharadisū. *Mātuadinam* antassa *īkaro* hoti *topaccaye bharasaddadisū* ca^c paresu^c: ²*malilo pitilo bhalilo dhutilo duhililo*, ³"matapettibharo c'assam"^d, ²*malipakkho pitipakkho*, ⁴*malisañña pilisañña aññani* pi yojetabbani.

428 Samase matu-dhūṭunam e ge. Samasavisaye *matu dhūṭu* icc etesam antassa *ekaro* hoti *ge* pare: *bhoti Tissamale*, *bhoti Phussamale*, *bhoti selḥhidhute*, *bhoti rajaduhile*, ⁵"aṭṭhahi kho Nakulamate dhammehi samannagato mātugamo". Samase ti kiṃ: *he mata*, *he dhūṭa*.

429 Ā ca na-sa-sma-smimsu. Samasavisaye *matu dhūṭu* icc ete-
15 sam antassa *a* ca hoti va *na sa smā smim* icc etāsu vibhat-
tisū: *rajamataya rajadhūṭaya selḥhidhūṭaya*. Samase ti kiṃ:
"matu" * *matuṇa* * ⁷*matya*. Vā ti kiṃ: *rajamātuya selḥhidhūṭuya*.

430 Nettato^e smim e. *Nettato^e smim* vacanassa ettam hoti va:
⁸"nette ujagate^f sati". Vā ti kiṃ: *nettari*. [C^e 590^h]

431 Nisato ca. *Nisāsaddato* ca *smim* vacanassa ettam hoti vā:
⁹"nise aggi va bhasati". Vā ti kiṃ: *nisayam*.

432 Kattadito gassa ca. *Kattuadito gassa* ca ettam hoti va:
¹⁰"uṭṭhehi katte; ¹¹ehi khatte". Vā ti kiṃ: ¹²*bho katta*, *he khatta*.

433 Pitu-bhatadito sagamo sasmim. *Pitussa bhatussa*, *satthussa*
25 *vattussa*. *Pitu-bhatadito* ti kiṃ: *dhūṭuya*, pāliyaṃ hi itthiliṅgesu
sakaro sarupena na tiṭṭhati * ṭhapetvā ¹³*mātussā* ti padam,
matussā ti va ¹⁴akkharavipallāso, tena *matuṇa* ti yojetabbam.

[§ 426: Sd 137²⁷ 138²⁹ — 199¹⁹⁻²²]. ¹ J VI 520². [§ 427 Kev 200 ("asimhi") — Rūp C^e 51⁸]. ² D I 113²⁵ et Dhpa I 41¹. ³ S I 228¹⁷. ⁴ Pva 16²³ dhūtusaññā. [§ 428—429 Sd 199²⁶ 200¹⁰]. ⁵ A IV 268⁷. ⁶ (669⁷). ⁷ (199⁷⁻¹¹). [§ 430 Sd 139²⁷⁻²⁹]. ⁸ (139²⁷). ⁹ J IV 429⁶ (Vv 392^d). [§ 432 Sd 139²¹⁻²⁷]. ¹⁰ (139²², cf. J VI 308³). ¹¹ *** (cf. 678²⁴). ¹² (678²¹). [§ 433 Kev 200 ("āratta-")]. ¹³ (669⁷; Kev 200). ¹⁴ (cf. 739²⁴).

^a Bm om. vā. hoti (670¹⁻²). ^b J: āgantum = āgantukaianam, Ja VI 520¹⁸. ^c Bm om. ^d C^e c' assa. ^e B^ens nettu^o. ^f B^em ujagate

434 *Dhituyā attam ammi^a. Ammi^b vacane dhitusaddassa attam* hoti vā: ¹"Kaṇhājinam dhītam" · *dhītaram vā.*

435 *Tayā-tayinam (to)^c tvattam. Tayā tayi* icc etesaṃ *takāro tvattam* āpajjati vā: *tvayā · tayā, tvayi · tayi*: ²"tvayi^d gadhitacitto 'smi"^e.

5

436 *Tāsu-tamhinam tyattam. Tāsu tamhi* icc etesaṃ *takāro tyattam* āpajjati vā: *tyamhi purisamhi tyamhi cittamhi, tyāsu itthīsu*: ³"katham nu vissase tyamhi; ⁴atha vissasate tyamhi; ⁵khiḍḍa paṇihitā tyāsu rati tyāsu patiṭṭhitā". Vā ti kiṃ: *tamhi, tāsu.*

437 *Tamsaddassa tumhatthassa tyam. Tumhasaddatthavācakassa* ¹⁰*tamsaddassa tyamādeso* hoti vā: ⁶"āturo tyānupucchāmi". Vā ti kiṃ: ⁷"tam anupucchāmi".

438 *Amhākam-amhesūnam mho^f smattam. Amhākam amhesu* icc etesaṃ *mhakāro smattam* āpajjati vā: *asmākam · amhākam, asmesu · amhesu*. Vuttirakkhaṇatṭhāne pana ⁸"asmisu"^g iti ¹⁵*dissati · ekārassa ikārādesavasena* ⁹"idha hemantagimhisu" ti pade viya.

439 *Attanto anattam himhi. Attanehi attanebhi.*

440 *Tamhā sassa no. Tamhā attato sassa vibhattissa no* hoti: *attano.*

20

441 *Smāssa nā. Attato smāvacanassa nā* hoti: *attanā nissaḷaṇa.*

442 *Jha-lehi ca. Jha-lehi ca smāvacanassa nā* hoti: *agginā apeli, evaṃ daṇḍinā^h sayambhunā.* [C^c 391¹]

443 *Gha-pehi smim yaṃ vā. Kaññāyaṃ · kaññāya, rattiyaṃ · rattiya, itthiyaṃ · itthiya, vadhuyaṃ · vadhuyā, yāguyaṃ · yāguyā.* ²⁵

444 *Napumsakehi yonaṃ ni. Aḷḷhīni · aḷḷhī, āyūni · āyū.*

445 *Niccam ato. Akārantehi napumsakalīngehi yonaṃ niccam* *nī* hoti: *yāni cītāni tiṭṭhanti, yāni kulāni passati; tāni, tāni; kani, kāni; bhayāni, bhayāni; rūpāni, rūpāni.* ¹⁰"Rūpā sadda

[§ 434 Sd 199¹⁴⁻²²]. ¹ (199¹⁹). [§ 435 Kc 210]. ² D II 266⁷. [§ 436 Sd 274²⁴⁻³² 275²²⁻²⁶]. ³ J V 85⁹. ⁴ (274³⁰). ⁵ (275²⁴). [§ 437 Ja VI 78²³]. ⁶ J VI 78¹⁶ [*re vera* = *te anup^o*]. ⁷ Ja VI 78²⁵. ⁸ J V 343¹⁴. ⁹ Dh 286^b (*supra* 128¹³). [§ 439 Kc 211]. [§ 440 Kc 213]. [§ 441 Kc 214]. [§ 442 Kc 215]. [§ 443 Kc 216]. [§ 444 Kc 217]. [§ 445 Kc 218]. ¹⁰ (226²³).

a Bm amhi. b C^cBm amhi. c Bm om. d D: tayi. e C^c gathitac^o (*vide Sv ad loc*). f Bm amhesuna mho. g ita B^cns; C^cBm asmimsu; J: asmasu. h (C^c *ad. bhikkhunā*).

rasā gandhā; ¹rūpe ca sadde ca atho rase cā' ti evamādisu pana rūpā rūpe ti ādīni nīnaṃ ā-eādesavasena siddhāni, ²idaṃ lakkaṇaṃ niccabhāvadīpakam^a bhavati ti datṭhabbaṃ.

446 Sino aṃ. Akāraṇtehi napuṃsakaliṅgehi sīvacanassa aṇṇā-
5 deso hoti: sabbam, idaṃ, yaṃ, taṃ, kaṃ; rūpaṃ.

447 Sesehi lopam go, si ca. ³"Sino aṃ; ⁴sisso o" icc evamādihi suttehi yāni niddiṭṭhāni udāharaṇāni, tato sesehi paro go lopam pappoti, sīvacanañ ca: bhadde Phu[s]sati, bhoti itthi, sā itthi; bho daṇḍi, so daṇḍi; bho sattha^b, so satthā; bho rāja, so rājā.
10 Sesehi ti kiṃ: puriso gacchati. Go si cā ti kiṃ: itthiyā, satthussa.

448 Sabbāsam akhyātavajjitopasagganipātadihi^c yathārahaṃ. Nāmā-khyātōpasagga-nipātasamkhātesu catusu^d padesu ākhyātavajjitehi upasagga-nipātādihi ca parāsam sabbāsam vibhattinaṃ
15 ekavacana-bahuvacanikānaṃ paṭhamā-dutiyā-tatīyā-catutthi-pañcamī-chaṭṭhi-sattamīnaṃ yathārahaṃ lopo hoti. Saddasatthavidū asaṃkhyāsaddattā upasagga-nipātehi bahuvacanaloṇaṃ na icchanti, sāsānikā pana icchanti; tathā hi sāsane asaṃkhyā-saddato pi bahuvacanaloṇaṃ icchitabbo hoti atthassa garuṃ^e
20 katvā gahetabbattā. Atthavasena hi vibhattuppati bhavati yathā ⁵"atthiyā nava natthiyā navā" ti; tasmā ⁶"atthiyā bhāvo atthitā, natthiyā bhāvo natthitā" ti nibbacanakaraṇe virodho na kātabbo. Tatr' imāni udāharaṇāni, seyyathidaṃ: ⁷"suriyass' uggamanaṃ pati Sakko brāhmaṇavaṇṇena pāto nesaṃ^f adis-
25 satha", ⁸buddhasmā pati Sāriputto, ayaṃ bhikkhu anu Sāriputtaṃ pañṇavā icc evamādisu paṭhamekavacanassa lopo, ettha hi patīsaddaṃ paṭicca uggamanatthassa kammabhāvo, pati-saddo ca Sakkasaddatthaṃ apekkhati, tena tato paccattekavacanam bhavati, pacchā tassa lopo — esa nayo yathārahaṃ
30 netabbo. [C^e 592¹] ⁹Ime bhikkhū anu Sāriputtaṃ pañṇavanto, ¹⁰sādhū^g Buddharakkhita-Dhammarakkhita mātaṃ anu icc evamādisu paṭhamābahuvacanassa lopo. Evaṃ vyāsapa-

¹ (226²⁴). ² vide 226⁹—230²⁰. | § 446 Kc 219 |. | § 447 Kc 220 |
³ § 446. ⁴ § 272. | § 448 (Kc 221) |. ⁵ Tikap 84¹⁰⁻¹¹. ⁶ (689⁹). ⁷ J VI 568³⁰⁻³¹. ⁸ (703¹⁶ < Kev 274). ⁹ (cf. 715²²). ¹⁰ (cf. 716¹).

^a (B^m oḍavakam). ^b ita B^c; C^e bho satthā; B^m om. bho sattha. ^c B^m ad. ca. ^d B^mns om. ^e C^e garukam. ^f J: tesam (cod. L^k: nesaṃ). ^g o: sādhu?

desu ekaccehi upasaggehi parā ekaccā vibhattiyo lopam pā-
 puṇanti, na sabbā. || Āyasmatā pana Mahākaccāyanena Nirutti-
 piṭake sabbesam pi vīsatiyā upasaggānaṃ avibhattikattaṃ
 vuttaṃ, nipātesu pana ekaccānaṃ savibhattikattaṃ ekaccānaṃ
 avibhattikattaṃ. Mayam pana vyāsapadesu ekaccānaṃ upa- 5
 saggānaṃ savibhattikattaṃ ekaccānaṃ^a avibhattikattaṃ^a, *pa-
 bhavati parābhavati* ti ādisu sabbesu pi kiriyāpadesu sabbathā
 avibhattikattaṃ icchāma, samāsapadesu pana sabbathā savi-
 bhattikattaṃ icchāma; nipātesu pana yathāvuttam eva nayam
 icchāma: ¹"pakārena jānanā pajānanā" ti tatiyekavacanassa 10
 lopo, ²"uddham khittāni ukkhittāni^a, anto khittāni pakkhittāni"^a
 sattamiyā ekavacanassa lopo [C^e 592¹⁵] — iminā nayena vitthāro
 kātabbo. *Atthi dhanam · atthi dhanāni*, ³"puttā m'atthi dhanā^b
 m'atthi", *raññā paccāmitte^c jetum sakkā · sattavo jetum sakkā*,
⁴*idaṃ dukkham pumunā labbhā · imāni dukkhāni pumunā labbhā*, 15
ehi āvuso · etha āvuso, ehi bhante · etha bhante, ⁵"ehi samma ni-
 vattassu · ⁶mā samm' evaṃ^d avacuttha" ayam nipātato paṭham-
 ekavacana-puthuvacanānaṃ lopo. ⁷"Namo atthu · ⁸namo karohi
 nāgassa" ayam paṭhamā-dutiyaṇaṃ ekavacanassa lopo; evaṃ
 vyāsavasena. Samāsavasena pana ⁹"atthi khīraṃ etissā ti 20
 atthikhīrā brāhmaṇi" ti s'lopo, ¹⁰"kin ti me sāvaka saddhāya
 vaḍḍheyyum" tatiyekavacanassa lopo, ¹¹"dānāni dātum kāmo
 yassa, so 'yam dātukāmo" catuthekavacanassa lopo — iminā
 nayena ¹²vitthāro kātabbo. *Samaṇo ca brāhmaṇo ca · samaṇā ca*
brāhmaṇā ca, samaṇaṇ ca [C^e 592³⁰] *brāhmaṇaṇ ca* · pa || *samaṇesu* 25
ca brāhmaṇesu ca ayam vyāso, ettha casaddato paṭhamā^e-dutiya-
 dīnaṃ ekavacana-puthuvacanikānaṃ sabbāsam vibhattinaṃ^f lo-
 po daṭṭhabbo, tena vuttaṃ: ¹³"yathārahan" ti. Ettha siyā: nanu
 ca bho ākhyātavīsaye syādinam uppatti yeva n' atthi, atha
 kasmā ¹³"ākhyātavajjītopasagganipātādihī" ti vuttan ti. 'Sac- 30
 cam; evaṃ sante pi kassaci ¹⁴buddhi siyā: 'ākhyātapadato pi

¹ cf. As 147²³⁻²⁴. ² ~ ~ ~. ³ (451¹). ⁴ (J VI 80⁹ 550⁷). ⁵ J VI 19⁴.
⁶ J VI 576^{26, 28}. ⁷ D III 195²⁷. ⁸ M I 143¹²; ns *cīt. et* J V 324²⁰ VI 218²².
⁹ (cf. 450¹¹). ¹⁰ ~ ~ ~. ¹¹ cf. Mmd Cē 339¹⁴. ¹² ns: yathāvuddham adhicitam
 ca so abyayibho ca sañ kui thut le hū lui. ¹³ (672¹²). ¹⁴ = micchāñāṇ, ns.

^a Bmns om. ^b ita Bem; Cē dhanam; ns: dhanā dhanam | sañ . ^c Cē pac-
 cāmitto. ^d sic Cē Bem (= J); leg. mā samma evaṃ avacuttha [*metr.* - - - - -
 - - - - -]. ^e Bem h. l. paṭhama-. ^f Cē Bm vibhattikānaṃ.

syādivibhattuppatti^a hoti · ¹"karotissa; ²gacchatino, ³hotissā" ti ca rūpānaṃ dassanato' ti, taṃnisedhanatthaṃ *vajjītavacanamaṃ* vuttaṃ; "*karotidhātu gacchatidhātu*" ti ādisu hi 'karoti ca sā dhātu cā ti karoti(dhātu' ti) ādihi^b rūlhisaddehi pi vibhattilopo ⁵ hoti ti dassanattaṃ; ⁴"atthi ti asa . . . sīdati ti sata" [Ce 593¹] icc etehi nāmapadehi ca vibhattilopo ca hoti ti dassanattaṃ ca "nipātādihi" ti *ādiggaṇaṃ* kataṃ. — Imasmiṃ pana ṭhāne vīsatiyā upasaggānaṃ sarūpaṇ ca nipātānaṃ sarūpaṇ ca vattabbam pi samānaṃ upari ⁵catunnaṃ padānaṃ vibhāge 10 āvibhavissatī ti^c idha na dassitaṃ.

449 Pumassa samāse līṅgādisu. Samāsavisaye *pumasaddass'* anto lopam āpajjati *līṅgādisu* parapadesu: *pullīṅgaṃ, pumbhāvo, puṅkokilo*.

450 Aṃ yaṃ ivaṇṇa-pā vā^d. *Ivaṇṇa-pasaññāto^e aṇṇvacanassa* ¹⁵ *yaṇādeso* hoti vā: *bodhiyaṃ · bodhiṃ, dāsiyaṃ · dāsiṃ, itthiyaṃ · itthiṃ*: ⁶"bujjhassu jīnabodhiyaṃ; ⁷ghare jātaṃ va dāsiyaṃ".

451 Jhamhā naṃ katarassā. Katarassā^f *jhamhā aṇṇvacanassa naṃ* hoti vā: ⁸"yaṃ passe vajjadassināṃ" · *vajjadassinaṃ*, ⁹"verinaṃ"^g, *daṇḍinaṃ, bhoginaṃ*.

²⁰ **452 Yonaṃ tamhā no.** Tamhā katarassā^f *jhamhā yonaṃ no* hoti vā: *daṇḍino · daṇḍi, bhogino · bhogi; he daṇḍino, he bhogino*.

453 Vajjadassādinam^h ino aṃ-yo-smiṃ-susu. Aparena nayena *vajjadassi* icc evamādinam anto *aṃ yo smiṃ su* icc etesu *inattam* āpajjati vā: *vajjadassināṃ passati*: ¹⁰"yaṃ passe vajjadassināṃ" · ²⁵ *vajjadassine passati, vajjadassine paṭiṭṭhitaṃ · vajjadassinesu paṭiṭṭhitaṃ; pāṇinaṃ passati · pāṇine passati*: ¹¹"adhivattanti pāṇine", *pāṇine paṭiṭṭhitaṃ · pāṇinesu paṭiṭṭhitaṃ; yasassināṃ passati · yasassine passati, yasassine paṭiṭṭhitaṃ*: ¹²"Mātaṅgasmiṃ yasassine" ·

¹ Kc 317^c (cf. Sd 696¹⁴ < Kcv 279) ² *karoti*, ³ *gacchati*, ⁴ Vibha 514¹⁸ etc. (*supra* 450¹³⁻¹⁷, 384²⁶⁻²⁸), ⁵ (Ce 771²⁰—795²¹). | § 449 Kc 222 |. | § 450 Kc 223 (Sd 202²⁶—203¹²; 203 *n.* 12 etc). ⁶ Bv 2: 183^d; ns: bujjhassu . . [= Bva *ad* Bv 2: 183] . . . bodhimūle ti attho . Buddhavaṇ-aṭṭhakathā alui aṃ phraṇ¹ ma pri³ smiṃ phraṇ¹ pri³ sañ · "Bodhimaṇḍamhi bujjhare" [Bv 2: 183^b, hū so rhe¹ pāda nhaṇ¹ laṇ³ ñi sañ . . . (203¹). | § 451 Kc 224 |. ⁸ (188²⁶⁻²⁷ 674²⁴). ⁹ Ud 39¹⁵. | § 452 Kc 225 |. | § 453 Sd 188²²—189⁵ |. ¹⁰ (674¹⁸). ¹¹ (188²⁷⁻²⁸). ¹² (188²⁹).

^a ns *om.* syādi-. ^b Bm karotiādihi. ^c Bm *om.* ^d Bm *om.* ivaṇṇa-pā va. ^e Bc *ad.* pato. ^f Bm katarassa-. ^g Ce averinaṃ. ^h Ce Bc odassyaadinam.

yasassinesu patiṭṭhitam; *verinam passati*^a · *verine passati*^b, *verine patiṭṭhitam* · ¹"verinesu averino"; *daṇḍinam* · *daṇḍine passati*, *daṇḍine* · *daṇḍinesu patiṭṭhitam*, *bhoginam*^c · *bhogine passati*, *bhogine* · *bhoginesu patiṭṭhitam*. Iminā nayena pulliṅge anekasatāni *sikhī-karādini*^d *ikārantapadāni* yojetabbāni — pajjunnaga-
tikam^e idam lakkhaṇam. Vā ti kiṃ: *vajjadassim* · *vajjadassino passati*, *vajjadassimhi* · *vajjadassisu patiṭṭhitam*.

454 Puṇṇamāto smimno āye gāthāyaṃ. Gāthāvisaye *puṇṇamā-saddato smimvacanassa āye* icc ādeso hoti: ²"puṇṇamāye uposathe; ³puṇṇamāye yathā cando". Gāthāyan ti kiṃ: ⁴"Visākhapuṇṇamāya rattiya". [C^e 594¹]

455 Lajjito tabbassa savibhattikassa tāye. Gāthāyaṃ *lajjisaddato* parassa *tabbasaddassa savibhattikassa tāye* icc ādeso hoti, ettha ca *lajjisaddena alajjisaddo* pi gahito: ⁵"alajjitāye lajjanti lajjitāye na lajjare". Imasmim pana thāne *alajjitabba-lajjitabba-*
saddehi^f *smimvacanam* katvā tassa *tāye* ādeso katabbo. ⁶"Tattha alajjitāye ti alajjitabbe . . . lajjitāye ti . . . lajjitabbe".

456 Kissa ve ka. *Kimsaddassa*^g *vapaccaye* pare *ka* iti rūpaṃ hoti: ⁷"kva naccam kva gītam", *kva gato* 'si *tvam devānaṃ-piya-Tissa*. 20

457 Tham-ham-syādisu ca. *Kimsaddassa*^g *tham-hampaccayesu* syādisu ca vacanesu paresu *ka* iti rūpaṃ hoti: ⁸"katham jā-nemu tam mayam; ⁹kaham maṃ dakkhissati; ¹⁰ko tam nindī tum arahati; ¹¹ke tumhe; ¹²kaṃ tvam atthavasam ñatvā"; *kā itthi*; ¹³*ko pakāro* · *katham*, *kaṃ pakāram* · *katham*, *kena pakā-*
rena · *katham* icc ādi. Ettha ko pakāro, kaṃ pakāran ti ādini *katham*saddassa atthavākyavasena udāharaṇavasena ca gahitāni na kevalam atthavākyavasena, ettha hi "ko pakāro · kathan" ti ādinā vākyena^h ekakkhaṇe yeva dve dve payogā dassitā, tathā hi ¹⁴ekenōdakaghaṭṭena ambasecana-yatinhāpanādi 30

¹ (188³⁰). | § 454 Sd 243¹⁷—244¹⁸ |. ² (243²⁸). ³ (243²⁶). ⁴ (243²⁴). | § 455 *vide n.* 6 |. ⁵ DhP 316^{ab}. ⁶ DhPa III 490¹⁴—17. | § 456 Kc 227 (*infra* § 499) |. ⁷ *cf.* D III 183¹². | § 457 *cf.* Rūp 270 (C^e 82²⁷), Kc 229 |. ⁸ J VI 13¹⁴. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ DhP 230^b. ¹¹ Pj II 94¹⁰. ¹² J VI 35¹⁴. ¹³ Kev 401. ¹⁴ Jacob, Lauki-kanyāyāñiali s. v. āmraseka-pitrtarpaṇa^o.

a B^e om. b C^eB^m om. c B^m om. d C^eB^ens sikhī karī ti ādini. e B^m pajjuntugat^o > pajjantugat^o. f B^m alajjitabbasaddehi. g B^m kisaddassa. h (B^m adinākye).

bhavati, atrāyaṃ pālī: ¹"ambo ca sitto samaṇo ca nhāpito mayā ca puññaṃ pasutaṃ anappakan" ti; garū pana ²"yathā ekenōda(ka)ghaṭena^a ambasecana-garupīṇanāni^b bhavanti" ti upamaṃ āharanti.

5 **458 Napumsake aṃ-sisu vā.** *Kiṃsaddassa napumsake vattamā-nassa aṃ si* icc etesu *ka* iti rūpaṃ hoti vā: *kaṃ cittaṃ kaṃ rūpaṃ · kiṃ cittaṃ kiṃ rūpaṃ.*

459 Ko iti samāse nāme. Samāsavisaye *kiṃsaddassa nāmasadde* pare *ko* iti rūpaṃ hoti vā: *konāmo puriso · kiṃnāmo* vā, ³*ko-nāmā itthī · kiṃnāmā* vā, *konāmaṃ kulaṃ · kiṃnāmaṃ* vā: ⁴"konāmo te upajjhāyo". Samāse ti kiṃ: *kā nāma ayaṃ itthī*. Nāme ti kiṃ: ⁵*kiṃgotto tvaṃ, kiṃpuriso, kaṃkulaṃ* c.

460 Ku hiṃ-haṃ-hiñci-hiñcanam^d-tra-to-tha^e-dācanam^f-dāsu. *Kiṃsaddassa* ^g*ku* hoti *hiṃ haṃ hiñci hiñcanam tra to tha^e dācanam* ^h*dā* icc etesu: [C^e 595¹] *kuhiṃ kuhaṃ kuhiñci kuhiñcanam kutra kuto kuttha kudācanam kudā.*

461 Sabbass' etass' attam to-thesu vā. *Sabbassa etasaddassa attam* hoti vā *to-thesu* paccayesu: *ato attha · etto ettha.*

462 Niccam tre. *Sabbassa etasaddassa akāro* hoti *niccam tre* ²⁰paccaye pare: *atra.*

463 Idass' i than-dāni-ha-to-dhesu^h. *Ida[m]*saddassaⁱ *sabbass'* eva *ikāro* hoti *tham dāni ha to dha* icc etesu: *ittham idāni iha ito idha.*

464 Dhunāmh' attam. *Ida[m]*saddassaⁱ *sabbass'* eva *attam* hoti *dhunāmhi^j* paccaye pare: *adhunā.*

25 **465 Rahimh' eta.** *Ida[m]*saddassaⁱ *sabbass'* eva *etādeso* hoti *rahimhi* paccaye pare: *etarahi.*

466 Avaṇṇantitthiyā āpaccayo. *Avaṇṇantā itthiliṅgato āpaccayo* hoti: *kaññā saddhā sālā; sabbā yā sā kā katarā; sabbāññutā janatā devatā.*

¹ Vv 882ab, cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 14¹². ² Mmd 229 (C^e 188³⁷). | § 458 Sd 279⁸⁻⁹ |. | § 459 Sd 280⁹⁻¹⁵ (128⁶⁻¹⁰) |. ³ vide 128 n. 6. ⁴ (280¹⁴). ⁵ cf. Sv I 261¹⁰ + D I 92⁹). | § 460 Kc 228 + 230 |. | § 461 Kc 231 (+ 233) |. | § 462 Kc 232 |. | § 463 Kc 234 |. | § 464 Kc 235 |. | § 465 Kc 236 |. | § 466 Kc 237 |.

^a B^m ekenōdaghaṭena. ^b ita conī. C^e (cf. Mahābhāṣya); B^m garusananāni; B^e ns garusinānāni; Mmd: garupīṇānāni. ^c ita ns; B^m kiṃpuriso ka kulaṃ; C^e B^e ko nāma puriso kaṃ [§ 458] nāma idaṃ kulaṃ. ^d B^m -hiñca-. ^e ita C^e B^e ns (B^m ta; 676¹⁴ < tra). ^f B^m -dāca-. ^g B^m kisaddassa. ^h C^e ad. ca (< Kc). ⁱ C^e B^e ns idaṃsaddassa (vide 654 n. h, etc.). ^j B^m jhunamhi.

467 *Ī nadādihi vā. Nadādihi vā* ¹*anadādihi vā* itthiyaṃ vat-tamānehi *ipaccayo* hoti: *nadī mahī kumārī taruṇī sakhī itthī yakkhī nāgī*.

468 *Nava-ṇika-ṇa-ntu-ṇeyyehi. Nava ṇika ṇa ntū ṇeyya* icc etehi itthiyaṃ vattamānehi *ipaccayo* hoti: *māṇavī Paṇḍavī*; ⁵*nāvikī*; *Goṭamī*; *guṇavatī*, *satimatī*; *Venateyyī Kunteyyī*^a.

469 *Patyādi-bhikkhādi-rājādīdantehi inī. Patīādihi* ca *bhikkhū*ādīhi ca *rājādihi* ca *ikārantehi* ca *inīpaccayo* hoti: *gahapatānī*; *isinī kapinī arinī*; *bhikkhunī paracittavidunī utunī*; *rājīnī yakkhinī nāgīnī khattiyānī Sākiyānī araṇṇānī pokkharāṇī*^b *sihinī*; *tāpasinī*^c ¹⁰*daṇḍinī bhoginī sukhinī sikhinī hatthinī medhāvinī tapassinī*^d *piyabhāṇinī aññānī* pi yojetabbānī.

470 *Iddhimantuto ca. Itthiyaṃ vattamānā iddhimantusaddato* ca *inīpaccayo* hoti: *iddhimantīnī iddhimantiniyo*. [C^e 596¹]

471 *Ntussa to ikāre. Ntupaccayassa sabbass' eva takāro* hoti ¹⁵*ikāre* pare: *guṇavatī*, ²"*satimatī cakkhumatī bhikkhunī bhāvitindriyā*^e; ³*itthī siyā rūpavatī*; ⁴*iddhimatī*; ³*mahatī naṅgalisā*"^f. Garū pana ⁵*vikappena ntupaccayassa takārattam* icchanti; tesam mate *guṇavatī* · *guṇavanī*, *kulavatī* · *kulavanti*, *satimatī* · *satimanti*, *mahatī* · *mahanti* ti ādīnī^g rūpānī bhavanti, tesu ²⁰*guṇavanti* pakārānī sāsane appasiddhānī.

472 *Bhavantassa bhota*^h. *Bhavantasaddassa sabbass' eva bhota* icc ādeso hoti *ikāre* itthigate¹ pare: ⁶*bhoti ayye*, *bhoti kaññe*, *bhoti Kharādiye*.

473 *Bho ge. Bhavantasaddassa sabbass' eva bho* hoti *ge* pare: ²⁵*bho purisa*, *bho aggi*.

474 *Atha v' eka-bavhatthesu bho nipāto. Atha*^j vā ekabavhatthesu *bho* iti nipāto¹ nipatati ti veditabbo: *bho purisa tvaṃ* [pa]tī¹ṭṭha,

[§ 467 Kc 238]. ¹ Rūp 187, Mmd C^e 193²⁴⁻²⁸ (cf. *ib.* 193 n. *). | § 468 Kc 239 |. | § 469 Kc 240 (*vide* Rūp 194 *ad* Kc 91) |. | § 470 cf. Sd 180 n. 3 |. | § 471 Kc 241 |. ² Thī 189^{ab} (*supra* 180¹⁷). ³ (180¹⁶). ⁴ (180¹⁷). ⁵ o: vā, Kev 241 (cf. Senart *ad loc.*): Sd 180⁹⁻²⁰. | § 472 Kc 242 |. ⁶ (652¹⁹). | § 473—474 Kc 243; *vide* Sd 170¹⁷—172²², 89²⁰—90¹⁰ |.

^a B^ens Konteyyī. ^b C^eBem pokkharānī; B^ens pokkharāṇī ^c *ita* ns (= rase¹ ma); B^m tāpassinī; C^e tapassinī; B^e tapasinī. ^d *ita* C^eBemns (= rase¹ ma vā athi³ kyan so min³ ma). ^e B^m *ad. ni*. ^f Bem naṅgalasīsā. ^g B^m ādi. ^h C^e *h. l.* bhoto (< Kc). ⁱ *ita* B^ems (= itthilin nhuik phrac so); C^e itthi-kate (cf. Kev). ^j B^m *om.* atha . . . nipāto (677²⁷⁻²⁸).

bho purisā tumhe [pa]tiṭṭhatha^a; *bho citta, bho cittāni*: ¹"evaṃ bho purisa jānāhi; ²so te purise āha: bho tumhe maṃ mārentā^b rañño dassetvā va mārethā ti; ³bho yakkhā; ⁴bho dhuttā; ⁵ummuja bho puthusile; ⁶gacchatha bho gharaniyo", — dham-
5 mālapanē *bhosaddo ekavacananto*: ⁷"acchariyaṃ vata bho^c abbhutaṃ vata bho" ti.

475 | Matantare *akāra-pitādinam ā*. Garūnaṃ matantare *akāro* ca *pitādinam* anto ca *ākārattam āpajjati ge* pare: *bho purisā*
tvaṃ tiṭṭha; *bho pitā bho bhātā, bhoti mātā, bho satthā* icc ādi.
10 **476** so *rassam vā*. Garūnaṃ matantare so ādesabhūto *ākāro*
rassam āpajjati vā ge pare: *bho rāja · bho rājā, bho attā · bho*
attā, bho sattha · bho satthā icc ādini matantare ekavacana-
vasena vuttāni.

477 *Pa-jha-lā niccam*. *Pa jha la* icc ete vaṇṇā niccam rassam
15 āpajjanti *ge* pare: *bhoti iṭṭhi, bhoti vadhu*, ⁸"Phus[s]ati vara-
vaṇṇābhe"; *bho daṇḍi, bho sayambhu*.

478 *rajādi-satthādito gass' attam*. *Rājādito satthuādito* ca *gassa*
attam hoti niccam: ⁹"dhammañ cara mahārāja; ¹⁰na rāja ka-
paṇo homi", ¹¹*bho attā, 12bho sattha, 13bho pita*. [C^e 597¹]

20 **479** *brahmādi-kattādito vā*. *Brahmādito kattuādito* ca *gassa attam*
hoti vā: *bho Brahma, bho sakha, bho katta, bho khatta*. Vā
ti kiṃ: ¹⁴"dhammaṃ paṇitaṃ manujesu Brahme; ¹⁵paribbajja
mahābrahme; ¹⁶hare sakhā kissa nu maṃ jāhāsi; ¹⁷utṭhehi
katte; ¹⁸tena hi ... khatte". *Khattā ti c' ettha sabbakam-*
25 *miko 19amacco, kattā ti ca khattā ti ca^d ubhayam p' etam*
²⁰*anattahantaram*.

480 Matantare *bhavantassa bhonta bhante^c bhonto bhadde ge,*
galopo. Garūnaṃ matantare *bhavantasaddassa sabbass' eva*

¹ (171¹⁴). ² (90⁵). ³ (90³). ⁴ (90⁴). ⁵ (171¹⁹). ⁶ J VI 142^{19, 21} [- 0 0 0 - 0 0 0] - -; *supra* 448 n. c, cf. J I 269³⁰. ⁷ D II 129²³ (*supra* 171³¹). | § 475—476 Kc 246 + 248: Sd 90⁷—92⁹ |. | § 477 (Kc 247) |. ⁸ J VI 481²⁸. ⁹ J V 123¹⁵, 223¹⁷. ¹⁰ J V 251³². ¹¹ (158²⁷). ¹² (138¹⁷⁻²⁴). ¹³ (140⁷). ¹⁴ (157³¹⁻³²). ¹⁵ J III 291¹⁸ (*supra* 439²⁵). ¹⁶ (652⁹). ¹⁷ (670²³). ¹⁸ (139²⁴). ¹⁹ cf. Sv I 280¹² (pṭ). ²⁰ ns: payogo yeva viññāpayati hū sañ nhañ¹ aññ | anak athū³ kui prayug si ce sañ phrac so kroñ¹ ākaraṣallakkhaṇakusala ā³ phrañ¹ | katte kā³ padesarāj-ekarāj tui¹ ālup || khatte kā³ anuyantamaṇḍalissara tui¹ ālup | sui¹ prayug thut rā akhrañ³ arā kui mhat rve¹ si ap eñ¹ .

a C^e h. l. om. pa-. b C^eBm onto. c Bm om. d C^eBc om

bhonta bhante^a bhonto bhadde^b icc ete ādesā honti ge pare, gassa ca lopo hoti: bhonta bhante bhonto bhadde.

481 | **Bhonti^c ti appasiddham.** Imasmiṃ Bhagavato pāvacane tesu catusu rūpesu *bhonta^d* iti rūpaṃ appasiddhan ti veditabbaṃ.

482 *bhante bhadde ti eka-puthuvacanantam avyayaṃ. Bhante⁵ bhadde* ti padadvayaṃ ¹*āvuso* ti padaṃ viya ekavacanantaṃ puthuvacanantañ ca avyayaṃ datṭhabbaṃ: ²"ehi bhante; ³so te bhikkhū khamāpesi: khamatha bhante ti; ⁴tvam bhadde mahesi; ⁵bhadde tumhe gacchatha".

483 **Ayyato ālapanekavacana-bahuvacanānam o vā.** *Ayyasaddato* 10 paresaṃ ālapanekavacana-bahuvacanānaṃ okārādeso hoti vā: *bho ayyo tvam gaccha, bhavanto ayyo tumhe gacchatha*: ⁶"māyyo evarūpaṃ akāsi, ⁷eth' ayyo rājavasatiṃ". Vā ti kiṃ: *bho ayya, bhavanto ayyā.*

484 **Savibhattikassa bhonto paccattālanatthe yosu.** *Bhavanta-* 15 saddassa sabbass' eva savibhattikassa *bhonto* icc ādeso hoti vā paccattālanatthe vattamānāsu yosu vibhattisu: ⁸"appasaddā bhonto hontu" evaṃ paccattavacanatthe, ⁹"mā bhonto saddam akattha; ¹⁰imaṃ bhonto nisāmetha" evaṃ ālapanatthe. Vā ti kiṃ: ¹⁰"ete bhavanto āgacchanti", *bhavanto tumhe etha.* 20

485 **Nā-smā-sesu bhotā bhoto.** *Bhavantasaddassa* sabbass' eva savibhattikassa *bhotā bhoto* icc ete ādesā honti vā *nā smā sa* icc etāsu vibhattisu: ¹¹"bhotā Gotamena"; *bhotā nissarati*; ¹²"kacci^e nu bhoto kusalaṃ", *bhoto pariggaho.* Vā ti kiṃ: *bhavantena · bhavatā, bhavantassa · bhavato.* [C^e 598¹] 25

486 **Matantare vass' obhāvo kvaci yosu.** Garūnaṃ matantare *bhavantasaddassa vakārassa obhāvo* hoti kvaci yosu: *bhonto tiṭṭhanti, bhonto tumhe tiṭṭhatha, bhonto passati.* Kvaci ti kiṃ: *bhavantā.* Imāni ¹³tiṇi niijhānaṃ khamanti ce, ¹⁴gahetabbāni.

487 **Bhaddantassa vā bhadante ge.** *Bhaddantasaddassa* sabbass' 30 eva *bhadante* icc ādeso hoti vā *ge* pare: ¹⁵"āṅgārino dāni dumā

¹ (649⁶). ² Vin II 11¹⁰. ³ * * *. ⁴ cf. J II 395³. ⁵ * * *. | § 483 Sd 104³⁴—105¹⁸ |. ⁶ * * * (*supra* 614³¹). ⁷ (105¹³, cf. Vin I 71³⁷ 75⁸ 77³³). ⁸ D I 179⁷ (*supra* 170⁹). ⁹ (171³). ¹⁰ (cf. 665¹¹). ¹¹ Vin III 6⁹. ¹² J IV 427²⁶. | § 486 Kc 244 (ns: matantare Suttapakkhepa-charā Rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ alui nhuik) |. ¹³ = i paṭhamā-āluṇ-dutiya *bhonto* sum³ rup tui¹, ns. ¹⁴ ns *cit.* Mmd 245 (C^e 197³⁷⁻³⁹). | § 487 (C^e Kc 245) |. ¹⁵ Th 527³.

a Bm bhanto. b Bm bhante. c sic CeBemns (= bhonta hū so rup sañ).

d Bc bho. e J (Ck^s): kaccin (*metr.*).

bhadante; ¹pañca paṇḍitā mayam bhadante". Vā ti kiṃ: *he bhaddante*.

488 Matantare bhadanta-bhante yosu ca. Garūnam matantare *bhaddantasaddassa*^a sabbass' eva *bhadanta bhante* icc ādesā
5 honti kvaci *ge* pare, yosu ca: *bhadanta, bhante*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *bhaddanta*^b, *bhaddantā*.

489 Saddaniddeso va atthaniddeso. Kvaci atthassa niddeso saddassa niddeso viya porāṇehi kato, seyyathidaṃ: ²"Bhagavā ti vacanam setṭham"; — ²"vuccatī ti vacanam · attho, Bhagavā
10 ti attho setṭho ti attho". Kvaci ti kiṃ: ³"tassa tam vacanam sutvā devindo etad abravi".

490 Atthaniddeso va saddaniddeso. Kvaci saddassa niddeso atthaniddeso^c viya akkharacintakehi kato, na adhunā amheh' eva, yathā ⁴"tumhāmhaṃ^d tayi-mayī" ti.

15 **491 Amha-tumhānam tomhi mama tava.** Sabbesaṃ *amha-tumha-saddānam tomhi* paccaye pare niccam *mama tava* icc ādesā honti: *mamato apeti, tavato apeti, mamato ullaritaro n' atthi, tavato ayaṃ adhiko, tavato ayaṃ hīno*, atrāyaṃ pāli: ⁵"iddhiyā itthi^e māpeti mamato pi surūpinin" ti; ettha ca "mamato" ti
20 pāligatidassanena adiṭṭhassa pi *tavato* ti padassa gahaṇaṃ daṭṭhabbam · diṭṭhena nayena adiṭṭhassa pi taggatikassa nayassa nayaññūhi viññūhi gahetabbattā. *Tomhī* ti kiṃ: *mayā apeti*^f, *mayā adhiko n' atthi*, ⁶*tayā ayaṃ hīno*.

492 Tvādayo eka-bavhatthesu vibhattisaññā. *Toādayo* paccayā *dā-*
25 *canam*pariyantā ekatthe ca bavhatthe ca yathārahaṃ vattamānā *vibhattisaññā* bhavanti: *sabbato yato tato kuto ato ilo, sabbadā yadā tadā, idha, idāni* icc evamādinī. [Ce 599¹]

493 Tatiyā-pañcami-chaṭṭhī-sāttamiyatthesu to kvaci. ⁷"Aniccato dukkhato rogato" icc ādinī tatiyatthe; ⁸"ubhato sujāto mātito

¹ J VI 362⁵. | § 488 Kev 245 (ns: matantare Suttapakkhepa-charā tui¹ alui nhuik || cf. 679²⁵) |. | § 489—490 cf. Mmd 318 (Ce 267³⁸⁻⁴⁰; *infra* 731¹ |. ² Vm 209²⁶ et mht (Be 229¹⁹⁻²¹). ³ J VI 573¹². ⁴ Kc 139: Sd § 318 (*supra* 636²⁶). ⁵ cf. Ap 574¹⁷⁻¹⁸ (ns: "sakena ānubhāvena . . . surūpinin" [= Ap 574¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Ec] hu nha ma to² Janapadakalyāṇī-Nandātherī-apadān nhuik rhi eñ¹ |). ⁶ (*vide* Vva 152¹). | § 492 Kc 249 |. | § 493 (Kc 250) |. ⁷ M I 435³⁸. ⁸ D I 113²⁵.

^a Bm bhadasaddassa. ^b Bm bhadanta. ^c *ita* CeBemns. ^d Bm tumhāmhaṃ; Mmd (Ce) Rūp (Ce): tumhāmhānam. ^e *ita* CeBemns (ns: itthi nhuik niggaḥit kye). ^f Bcns *ad. tayā apeti*.

ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko" ti ca ¹"nāssu 'dha koci bho-
gānaṃ upaghāto āgacchati rājato vā corato vā aggito vā" ti^a
ca icc ādini pañcamiyatthe; ²"na cāham etam icchāmi yaṃ
parato dānapaccayā" evaṃ chaṭṭhiyatthe, ³parassa dānapaccayā
ti attho; *ekato purato pacchato passato piṭṭhito pādato*^b *sisato*^c ⁵
mūlato heḷḥhato icc ādini sattamiyatthe; *sabbato katarato yato*
tato icc ādini yathārahaṃ tatiyā-pañcamī-chaṭṭhī-sattamiyatthesu
vattanti. Kvacī ti kiṃ: *sabbenā, sabbasmā, sabbasmiṃ*.

494 Sattamiyā tra tha sabbanāmato. *Sabbatra sabbattha* ¹*sab-*
basmiṃ vā, yatra yattha, tatra tattha, amutra amuttha. ¹⁰

495 Yamhā paṭhamatthe. *Tra-thapaccayā* paṭhamāya vibhattiyā
atthe yasaddato parā honti kvaci: ⁵"yatra hi nāma sāvako
pi^d; ⁶yattha etādiso satthā". Kvacī ti kiṃ: *yo hi nāma, yo*
etādiso^e.

496 Itinā niddisitabbe to. *Itisaddena* niddisitabbe paṭhamatthe ¹⁵
kvaci *topaccayo* hoti: ⁷"diṭṭhicaritā rūpaṃ attato upagacchanti;
⁸subhato naṃ maññati bālo; ⁹aniccato . . . vipassanti". Tattha
attato upagacchanti ti 'attā' ti gaṇhanti, esa nayo itaratrā pi.

497 Ya-tehi paccattavacanassa to nidānādisu. *Nidānasaddādisu*
paresu *ya-tasaddhehi* parassa paccattavacanassa kvaci *toādeso* ²⁰
hoti: ¹⁰"yatonidānaṃ; ¹¹so tatonidānaṃ; ¹²yatvādhikaraṇaṃ
enaṃ". Kvacī ti kiṃ: ¹³*yaṃnidānaṃ*.

498 Kimsaddassa niggahitalopo smiṃ-sesu. ¹⁴"Kismiṃ me Sivayo
kuddhā; ¹⁵kissa suciṇṇassa¹ ayaṃ vipāko".

499 Sattamiyā va kimhā^g. *Kimsaddato* *ṇapaccayo* hoti kvaci ²⁵
sattamiyatthe: ¹⁶"kva naccaṃ kva gītaṃ"; *kva gato* 'si *tvam*
devānaṃ-piya-Tissa.

500 Him-haṃ-hiñcanaṃ-hiñci. *Kuhiṃ kuhaṃ, kuhiñcanaṃ ku-*
hiñci. ¹⁴"Kismiṃ me Sivayo kuddhā" ti ettha na hoti.

¹ A III 173³⁻⁵. ² J VI 128¹. ³ Ja VI 128⁶. | § 494 Kc 251 |. ⁴ ns
cit. Sp ad Vin III 149¹¹ (tatra = tassā kuṭiyā) et mṭ ad Vibha 372¹⁶
(sabbatthasaddo sāmiattho). ⁵ Vin III 105²⁵ = S II 255²². ⁶ D II 157⁴.
⁷ Nett 111⁴. ⁸ Sn 199^c. ⁹ Tikapaṭṭhāna 156⁸. | § 497 Sp I 211¹⁷⁻¹⁹ (ns) |.
¹⁰ Sn 273a. ¹¹ M I 133³⁷. ¹² D I 70⁹. ¹³ cf. Sp I 211¹⁷. ¹⁴ (278³⁰). ¹⁵ J VI
316¹⁴, 320¹⁶. | § 499 Kc 253 |. ¹⁶ (675¹⁹, 687⁶). | § 500 Kc 254 |.

^a Bm om. ti. ^b Bm ad. pādato. ^c Ce ad. atthato. ^d Vin S om. pi.
^e Ce ad. satthā. ^f Bm kiccassaciṇṇassa. ^g Bm kamhā (c: "post k-", cf. § 456).

501 **Tato** hiṃ-haṃ. *Tahiṃ taḥaṃ · tasmhiṃ* vā.

502 **Sabbasmā** dhi. *Sabbadhi · sabbasmhiṃ* vā. [C^e 600¹]

503 **Idato** ha-dhā. *Iha idha · imasmhiṃ* vā.

504 **Yasmā** hiṃ. *Yahiṃ · yasmhiṃ yesu* vā.

5 505 **Kim-sabb'-aññ'-eka-ya-kūhi** kāle dā-dācanam. Kāle vattabbe kvaci sattamiyatthe *kiṃ sabba añña eka ya ku* icc etehi saddehi *dā dācanam* icc ete paccayā honti yathārahaṃ: *kadā sabbadā aññadā ekadā yadā kudā kudācanam*: ¹"mā vo dhammam adhammam vā addasāma kudācanam; ²taṃ kudā su^a bhavissati".

506 **Tamhā** dā-dāni. *Tadā* ³*tadāni*.

507 **Idato** rahi-dhunā-dāni. ⁴*Etarahi* ⁵*adhunā* ⁶*idāni*. Keci pana garū *yadā tadā sadā idāni* ti imehi catūhi padehi saddhiṃ paccekam *kāle* ti padaṃ yojetvā vadanti: "yadā kāle" ti
15 ādinā^b. ¹Taṃ na gahetabbaṃ · *dā-dāni* paccayānam kālavācakkatā, "yasmhiṃ kāle" ti vuttasadisatāpajjanato ca, sātthakathe tepitake buddhavacane tādisassa nayassa adassanato ca. Vevacanānayo pana ⁷āhacca bhāsīte dissati: ⁸"appaṃ vassasataṃ āyu idān' etarahi vijjati" ti. | Tathā *yasmā tasmā* ti padehi pi
20 saddhiṃ paccekam *kāraṇā* ti padaṃ yojetvā vadanti: "yasmā kāraṇā" ti ādini. ¹Taṃ pi na gahetabbaṃ · ⁹"yasmā, tasmā, kasmā" ti nipātapadeh' eva kāraṇatthassa pakāsītattā, pāhiyaṃ porāṇatthakathādisu ca tādisassa nayassa lokavohāravasena āgatassa adassanato ca; tasmā yattha katthaci tādisassa
25 dassanam viññūnam appamāṇam. Evaṃ hi atthakathādisu dissati: ¹⁰"yasmā ti yaṃkāraṇā; ¹¹yasmā ti yena kāraṇena; ¹²tasmā ti taṃkāraṇā, tasmā ti tena kāraṇena; kasmā ti kiṃkāraṇā, kasmā ti kena kāraṇena" iti vā — *kiṃkāraṇam* icc api Nettiādisu dissati: ¹³"tattha kiṃ kāraṇam yaṃ taṃhācarito
30 dukkhāya paṭipadāya dandhābhiññāya khippābhiññāya ca

| § 501 Kc 255 |. | § 502 Kc 252 |. | § 503 Kc 256 |. | § 504 Kc 257 |. | § 505 Kc 258 + 259 |. ¹ J II 355¹⁷ = 392³. ² J VI 46²³ ... 51¹⁵. | § 506 Kc 260 |. ³ ns *cit.* Ap 547¹⁻³; tadāni so mahipati maṃ pesesi ... | § 507 Kc 261 |. ⁴ (§ 465). ⁵ (§ 464). ⁶ (§ 463). ⁷ ns: āhacca viśesetvā athū³ prū rve¹ | āhacca āhanitvā tñān karuṇ³ thi rve¹ āhacca āharitvā choṇ rve¹ āhacca uddharitvā thut bho² rve¹. ⁸ Bv 26: 21^{cd} (Bva); *infra* 683¹⁸. ⁹ (*infra* Ce 788^{32, 35}). ¹⁰ * * *. ¹¹ * * *. ¹² * * *. ¹³ Nett 112²⁸⁻²⁹

^a *ita* Bm; CeB^e kudāssu; J: kadāssu. ^b *ita* CeB^mns (*cf* ādini 682²¹)

niyyāti" ti. Yadā pana paramatthavisaye avijjādi kāraṇaṃ ka-thetabbam hoti, tadā "tasmā kāraṇā" ti vattabbam, tato hetuto ti attho, Aṭṭhakathāyam pi hi imam ev' attham sandhāya "tasmā^a kāraṇā" ti vuttaṭṭhānam pi dissati; tam ṭhānam pi mayam na dassema; ye ye vicakkhaṇā viññujātikā nayaggahaṇe 5 paṭibalā, te te tam^b ṭhānam pariyesantu. Iti lokavohāravisaṇṇe "yasmā kāraṇā" ti ādini na vattabbāni, paramatthavisaye pana vuttappakāram attham paṭicca vattabban ti. Ayaṃ nīti sū-dhukam manasikātabbā.

508 Sabbassa dāmi so vā. *Sabba* icc etassa sakārādeso hoti 10 vā *dāmi* paccaye pare: [C^e 601¹] ¹"sadā ramati paṇḍito". Vā ti kiṃ: ²"sabbadā silasampanno". Atr' idam vattabbam: katthaci Parittapotthake ³"sabbabuddhānubhāvena, sabbadham-mānubhāvena, sabbasaṃghānubhāvena sabbadā sadā sotthi bhavantu te" ti pāṭho dissati; so ayutto, na hi *sabbadā* padena^c 15 saddhiṃ *sadā* ti padam *sadā* padena^d ca *sabbadā* ti padam samāgacchati, tasmā "sadā sotthi bhavantu te" ti padam eva vattabbam. | Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho, yathā ⁴"appam vassa-saṭam āyu idān' etarahi vijjati" ti pāliyaṃ^e *idāni-etarahi*-saddānam samānatthānam pi vevacanabhāvena samāgamo 20 dissati, tathā *sabbadā-sadā*saddānam pi vevacanabhāvena samāgamo hoti yevā ti. | Tan na tādissaṇṇaṃ nayassa ⁵ācariyehi vicāritapotthakesu ayuttito, gāthāpadassa ca adhikakkharattā. Ettha pana evaṃ vinicchayo veditabbo: tattha hi *dāsadda*vajjito kevalo *sabbasaddo* peyyālanayavasena vutto^f ti daṭṭhabbo^g; 25 tathā hi [C^e 601¹⁵] porāṇapotthake "sabbasaṃghānubhāvena sab-ba sadā sotthi bhavantu te" ti vītadāsaddo^h *sabbasaddo* dissati, evaṃbhūtena *sabbasadda*peyyālena ⁶"yaṃ kiñci ratanam loke" ti ādipadavatīnam tiṇṇaṃⁱ gāthānam catutthapādaṭṭhāne ⁷"sadā

[§ 508 Kc 262]. ¹ Dhṛp 79d. ² S I 33¹⁸. ³ Jayamaṅgalagāthā 10ed 11ed 12ed. ⁴ (682¹⁵). ⁵ ns: ācariyehi kyaṃ³ gan si mro² charā kyo² tui¹ saṇ vicāritapotthakesu athū³ chaṇ khraṇ cī raṇ re² sā so pe tui¹ nhuik | ayuttito kroṇ¹ vā ma saṇ¹ hū rve¹ adissanato | kroṇ¹ laṇ³-koṇ³ |. ⁶ «*». ⁷ (cf. 683¹⁴).

^a Bm tanhā-. ^b C^e ad. tam. ^c C^eBe sabbadā ti padena. ^d C^eBe sadā ti padena; Bm om. sadā. ^e Bm pāliya; C^e pāliyā. ^f (Bm vattā). ^g Bm daṭṭhabbam < daṭṭhabbā (vel 'bbo). ^h Bm vītado; C^eBe ns vīgatado. ⁱ C^e tis-sannaṃ (vide 287¹⁷⁻²¹).

- sotthi bhavantu te" ti padaṃ viya ¹"bhavatu sabbamaṅgalan" ti gāthaṃ tidhā katvā "sabbabuddhānubhāvenā" ti ādisu^a pa-
desu ekekassa pādassa avasāne catutthapādaṭṭhāne "sadā sotthi
bhavantu te" ti idaṃ^b sabbattha yojetabban ti dassetuṃ "sabba
5 sadā sotthi bhavantu te" ti pāṭhaṃ vadiṃsu garū; tathā
hi ettha avibhattikena *sabbasaddena* peyyālanayo niddiṭṭho,
tena "sadā sotthi bhavantu te" ti idaṃ^c sabbattha yojetabban
ti nāyati. Ye pana^d evarūpaṃ nayaṃ acintetvā 'ettha akkha-
raṃ patitan' ti maññamānā *dāsaddaṃ* pakkhipitvā "sabbadā
10 sadā sotthi bhavantu te" ti paṭhanti, tesam so pāṭho na ga-
hetabbo, yathāvitthāritanayo yeva pāṭho uccāretabbo^e. Tattha
peyyālanayo ti vitthāranayo. [C^e 601³⁰]

- Ettha ṭhatvā tividho peyyālanayo vattabbo: ādiñ c' eva^f
avasānañ ca padakkharaṃ gahetvā majiḥe muñcitvā *itisaddena*
15 niddisitaḥ peyyālo ca, *ādisaddena* niddisitaḥ peyyālo ca,
sabbasaddena niddisitaḥ peyyālo cā ti. Ettha pana sotūnaṃ
sukhagahaṇatthaṃ payogaṃ racayitvā dassessāma, seyyathī-
daṃ: ²yo paṭisandhipaññāya paññāvā ātāpī nipako hutvā sile
patiṭṭhāya samādhīñ c' eva vipassanañ ca bhāveti, so taṇhāja-
20 ṭaṃ chinditvā nibbānappatto hoti, tenāha Bhagavā: sile patiṭ-
ṭhāya | ^g so imaṃ vijaṭaye jaṭan ti; ettha *āhasaddo itisaddena*
saha yojetabbo: 'iti āhā' ti — ayaṃ majiḥe muñcitvā ādi^h
antañ ca gahetvā *itisaddena* niddiṭṭhoⁱ peyyālo nāma. [C^e 602^j]
Yattha pana evaṃ aniddisitvā "tenāha Bhagavā: sile patiṭ-
25 ṭhāyā ti ādi" evaṃ paccattavacanayuttana *ādisaddena* vit-
thāranayo dassito, ayaṃ *ādisaddena* niddiṭṭhoⁱ peyyālo nāma;
ettha *itisaddamattassa* abhāvato *āhasaddo itisaddena* saha sam-
bandhaṃ na labhati: 'iti āhā' ti, tathā *āhasaddo ādisaddassa*
upayogavasena avuttattā *iti-ādisaddena* sahā pi sambandhaṃ
30 na labhati: 'iti ādim āhā' ti; tasmā *tenāha Bhagavā* ti pa-
daṃ vicchinditvā *sile patiṭṭhāyā ti ādi* ti *ādisaddena* saha *itisad-*
dena pakāsetabbā "so imaṃ vijaṭaye jaṭan" ti padapariyosānā
gāthā paripuṇṇaṃ katvā dassitā bhavati. *Sabbasaddapeyyālo*
pana ³vutto^j yeva:

¹ Jayamaṅgalagāthā 10^a (11^a 12^a). ² (cf. Vm 3²⁹—4¹²). ³ (683²⁴ 684¹).

^a B^m disu. ^b B^{ens} padaṃ. ^c B^e *ad.* padaṃ. ^d B^m na *pro* pana.
^e B^m obbaṃ. ^f (B^m ca va). ^g C^e = pe =; B^e | pa |. ^h *ita* C^e B^{cmns} *vide*
684¹³). ⁱ C^e niddisitaḥ. ^j B^m vutta.

majjhepeyyālako c' eva ādipeyyālam eva ca
sabbapeyyālako cā ti peyyālā tividdhā siyūṃ. 2
Ayam pi nīti sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā.

509 Ayaṇṇo yamhi lopam. Ayaṇṇo yapaccaye pare lopam āpaj-
jati: bāhusaccaṃ paṇḍiccaṃ vepullaṃ kārūṇṇaṃ kosallaṃ sāmañ- 5
ñaṃ sohajjam.

510 †Pastassa^a sattho^b niccam. †Pasta(sadda)ssa^c sabbass' eva sat-
thādeso hoti niccam, ayaṃ vutti. Ayaṃ paṇādhippāyaviññāpikā
anuvutti: ¹"sasa^d pasamsane" ti dhātuto parassa kammani vihi-
tassa tapaccayassa vasena sambhūtassa †pastasaddassa^a sabbass' 10
eva satthādeso hoti niccam: samsiyyati pasamsiyyati so jānehi
ti ²sattho, evaṃ pasattho. Ettha ca sattho pasattho ti imāni
³"takko vitakko" ti padāni viya ⁴"cāro vicāro" ti padāni viya
ca anupasagga-sopasaggamattena savisesāni, atthato pana
ninnānākaraṇāni ti avagantabbam. †Pastassā^a ti kiṃ: ⁵"vid- 15
dhastā vinaḷikata; ⁶uddhaste aruṇe".

511 Satthassa so tame. Satthasaddassa pasatthavācākassa sakārā-
deso hoti tamapaccaye pare: ayaṇ ca sattho ayaṇ ca sattho ayam
imesaṃ visesena sattho ti sattamo, pasatthataro ti attho. Tathā
hi sattamasaddo atthuddhāravasena saṃkhyāpūraṇatthe sādhu- 20
jane ca dissati: ⁷"sattamaṃ isisattamo". Ettha ca sattaman
ti saṃkhyāpūraṇatthavasene^c eva^c vuttam, isisattamo ti idaṃ
pana saṃkhyāpūraṇatthavasena c' eva pasatthatarapuggala-
saṃkhātasādhujanavasena^f ca vuttan ti vattabbam; tathā hi
Paṭṭhānaṃ nāma pakaraṇaṃ Dhammasaṅgaṇiādini upādāya 25
sattamaṃ hoti, Sakyasiho pi Bhagavā Vipassīdayo [C^e 603¹]
upādāya sattamo hoti, pasatthatarapuggalabhāvena pana sat-
tamo ti vuccati, tathā hi Abhidhammatīkāyaṃ idaṃ vuttam:
⁸"isisattamo ti catusaccāvabodhagatiyā isayo ti saṃkham^g
gatānaṃ ⁹sataṃ pasatthānaṃ isīnaṃ atisayena sattho, pasattho 30

|| § 509 Kc 263 |. ¹ cf. V⁹²³. ² (vide 685³⁰). ³ Dhs § 7. ⁴ Dhs § 8.

^a A II 39⁶. ^b Vin I 288¹² II 236¹⁷ A IV 205¹²; ns: uddhaste | tak lak so²
(c: ud + hasta). ^c Tikapaṭṭhānaaṭṭhakathā 8⁷. ^d mṭ ad loc. ^e (vide Khp VI 6^a).

a sic Bemns; Ce samsta^o (leg. sasta^o). b Ce satto et pasatto pro
sattho et pasattho 685⁷⁻³⁰ (sed 686⁸ pasattho^o). c Bm pastassa; Ce samstasad-
dassa. d BeCe ns samsa. e Bm vasena va. f Bm pasatthavarap^o. g Bm
saṃkha-.

ti attho, ¹Vipassīdayo ca upādāya Bhagavā sattamo ti vutto"
— ettha ca "catusaccāvabodhagatiyā" ti idaṃ saddasattha-
nayena ²"isī^a gatiyan" ti dhātuatthaṃ gahetvā vuttaṃ, idaṃ
pan' ettha nibbacanaṃ bhavati: isinaṃ sattamo isisu vā sat-
5 tamo ti; atha vā sa-parasantānesu silādiguṇānaṃ ³esanatṭhena
isayo · buddhādayo ariyā: isi ca sattamo cā ti isisattamo ti
evam ettha attho daṭṭhabbo.

512 Pasatthassa^b iy'itṭhesu. *Pasatthasaddassa^b sabbass' eva sa-*
kārādeso hoti iya itṭha icc etesu paccayesu: *seygo, seṭṭho*.

10 **513 Jo vuddhassa.** *Jeygo, jeṭṭho.*

514 Ned' antikassa. *Nediyo, nediṭṭho.*

515 Sādho bāḥassa. *Sādhiyo, sādhiṭṭho.*

516 Khuddakassa kaṇ^c. *Kaṇiyo, kaṇiṭṭho.*

517 Matantare yuvassa ca. Garūnaṃ matantare yuvasaddassa
15 sabbass' eva *kaṇ^d* hoti *iya itṭha* icc etesu paccayesu: *kaṇiyo,*
kaṇiṭṭho.

518 Lutti vantū-mantu-vinaṃ. *Mantu vantū vi* icc etesaṃ pacca-
yānaṃ lutti hoti *iya itṭha* icc etesu paccayesu: *guṇiyo, guṇiṭ-*
ṭho; satiyo, satiṭṭho; medhiyo, medhiṭṭho.

20 **519 Nidāne kissa kuto samāse.** Samāse vattamānassa *kiṃsā-*
dassa nidānasadde pare *kuto*ādeso hoti: kiṃ nidānaṃ etesaṃ
dhammānaṃ ti ⁴*kutonidānā*.

520 Idassa ito. Samāse vattamānassa *idasaddassa^e nidānasadde*
pare *ito* icc ādeso hoti: ayaṃ attabhāvo nidānaṃ etesaṃ ti
25 ⁴*itonidānā*.

521 Itthañ ca nāme. *Nāmasadde* pare samāse vattamānassa
idasaddassa^e itthaṃ icc ādeso hoti: idaṃ nāmaṃ etassā ti *it-*
thaṃnāmo, evaṃnāmo ti attho. ⁵"Itthaṃ sudaṃ āyasmā

¹ (Pj II 351¹¹⁻¹³). ² Wg § 28: 7. ³ V¹882 (Pj II 153¹⁰⁻¹¹). | § 512 Kc 265 |. | § 513 Kc 264 |. | § 514 Kc 266 |. | § 515 Kc 267 |. | § 516 Kc 268 |. | § 517: Kc 269 |. | § 518 Kc 270 |. | § 519—520 cf. Sd 681¹⁹⁻²² (post 686²⁵ ns *addendum censet*: Je Samāse vattamānassa *kiss' idassa jasadde* pare *kuto-itvādeso* hoti: kuto jātā ete ti kutojā [Sn 270^b] · imamhā attabhāva jātā ete ti itoiā [Sn 271^b] hū so sut-vutti-prayug kui chui ap eñ¹ |) |. ⁴ ns *cit* Sn 270^a et 271^a. ⁵ Ap 439²⁴ (Ap 31¹¹ . . . 615³; Th p. 1¹³ . . . 115⁴, Thī p. 123⁵).

^a *dedi* (Wg: ṛṣṭi); C^eB^m isi; B^ens isa. ^b B^m pasatṭho. ^c *ila* B^m — Kc; C^eB^ens kaṇo. ^d C^eB^ens kaṇādeso. ^e C^eB^ens idams^o (676²¹ etc.)

Puḷinathūpiyo thero imā gāthāyo abhāsithā"^a ti ādisu pana
 1"iminā pakārena itthan" ti pakāratthe *tham*paccayo daṭṭhabbo.
 [C^e 604¹]

522 Kvaci kvassa ko iti. Kvaci visaye *kv*saddassa *ko*ādeso^b
 hoti: 2"ko te balaṃ mahārāja ko nu te rathamaṇḍalaṃ". 5
 Kvaci ti kiṃ: 3"kva naccam".

523 Sossa su. So icc etassa *su* iti ādeso hoti kvaci: 4"migo va
 jātārūpena na ten' atthaṃ abandhi su". Kvaci ti kiṃ: 5"evaṃ
 so nihato seti"^c.

524 Nossa nu amhatthe. Amhākan ti atthe vattamānassa *no* icc 10
 etassa *nu* iti ādeso hoti kvaci: 6"api nu hanukā santā". Kvaci
 ti kiṃ: 7^aapi no. *No* ti kiṃ: 8"sāni maṃsāni".

525 Kitake antato siss' u vā. Kitake pariyāpannato *antapac-*
cayato sīvacanassa ukāro hoti vā: 9"avhāyantu^d suyuddhena".
 Vā ti kiṃ: *avhāyanto aṭṭhāsi*. 15

526 Ācariyass' ācero^e. Ācariyasaddassa ācerādeso hoti vā: ācero
ācariyo vā: 10"āceram iva māṇavo; 11^fñatvā ācerakaṃ ma-
 taṃ".

527 Samsaddassa niggahitaṃ mattaṃ ikāre, saro dighaṃ me. *Sam-*
saddassa niggahitaṃ ikāre atthiatthavati paccaye pare ma- 20
kārattaṃ āpajjati, makāre ca pare saro dighaṃ pappoti: sam-
assa atthi ti sāmī, issarādhivacanam etaṃ; rassatte sāmī, it-
*thiliṅge vattabbe sāmīni ti in*paccayavasena sijjhati.

528 Ke kattaṇ ca. *Samsaddassa niggahitaṃ atthiatthavati ka-*
paccaye pare kakārattaṃ āpajjati: ariyadhanasaṃkhātaṃ bahu- 25
vidhaṃ sam assa Bhagavato atthi so Bhagavā Sakko. Ke ti
 kiṃ: 12"Sakyā vata bho kumārā"^f.

529 Sāmī-sāminīnam ākāro uvā me. *Sāmī sāmīni* icc etesaṃ
ākāro makāre pare *uvā* icc ādeso 13^ghoti vā: 14*suvāmi* 15*suvāmini*.

530 Sakass' ass' uva. *Sakasaddassa akārassa uvā*ādeso 13^ghoti 30

¹ Kev 401. | § 522—523 Sd 128¹⁰⁻¹⁵ |. ² J VI 515⁸ (*supra* 128¹⁰
 278³² 305³¹). ³ (681²⁶). ⁴ J III 232⁶ (Ja). ⁵ J I 246⁵. | § 524—525 *cf.* Sd 636⁸⁻¹³
 (Ja VI 192¹³) |. ⁶ J I 498²¹. ⁷ Ja I 498²³. ⁸ ns: Kimchandaḥat [J V 9³⁰] Petavatthu
 [493^{3,5}] tui¹ nhuik piṭṭhimamsāni rhi eñ¹. ⁹ J VI 192¹². ¹⁰ J VI 563¹ ¹¹***;
 ns *cit.* J III 368²⁶ (āceramhi susikkhita). ¹² D I 93¹. | § 529 Sd 186²²⁻²⁵ 634⁵ |.
¹³ *scilicet* gāthayaṃ (*vide* 688¹⁷). ¹⁴ (Sn 666^b). ¹⁵ (J III 288¹⁴).

^a C^e B^m abhāso (*vide* Ap 31¹² *etc.*, Th p. 1¹³ *etc.*). ^b (B^e ko iti ādeso).
^c C^e om. seti. ^d J: avhayantu. ^e (B^m ācariyassa cerā). ^f C^e rājakumārā.

vā: *suvaṇṇaṃ* · *sakaṇṇaṃ* vā, ¹"eso . . . Khaṇḍahālo yajataṃ su-
vakehi^a puttehi" — suvakehi ti sakehi.

531 Jantuvācīsattass' avo. Jantuvācakassa *sattasaddassa akāro*
avādeso ²hoti vā: *sattavo* · *sallo* vā, ³"tvañ ca uttamasattavo".

5 [C^e 605¹]

532 Candassa candaro ābhāya gāthāyaṃ. Gāthāvisaye *candasad-*
dassa sabbass' eva candara icc ādeso hoti vā *ābhāsadde* pare:
⁴"atibhonti na^b tassābhā candarābhā satārakā"^c. Ettha ca
candarābhā ti candābhā, *candābhā* ti ca idaṃ sakkaṭabhāsā-
10 bhāvaṃ patvā *dakāra-rakārasaṇṇogavasena* tiṭṭhati, Māgadha-
bhāsattam paṇa patvā *candarābhā* ti viṣuṃ tiṭṭhati. Ettha *ra-*
kāro āgamo ti ce, ¹na, sāsane bahiddhā ca ⁵pasiddhapaḍma-
saddato^d viṣuṃ *paḍmasaddavacanam* viya bahiddhā^e pasid-
dhacandrasaddato viṣuṃ *candaravacanam* vuttan ti daṭṭhabbāṃ.
15 "*Ābhāsadde* pare" ti vacanam paṇ' ettha ⁶saṇṇāpanattham vut-
tam, tasmim asante pi *sattavasaddassa* viya *candarasaddassa*^f
kevalassā pi ṭhitabhāvo yujjat' eva. "Gāthāyaṃ" ti ayam
adhikāro ⁷heṭṭhimasuttesu ca ⁸uparimasuttesu ca sihagativasena
vattati ti daṭṭhabbāṃ.

533 Ratanassa ratno. *Ratanasaddassa sabbass' eva ratnādeso*
hoti vā gāthāyaṃ: ⁹"nānāratne^g ca māṇiye" ayam tāva pā-
ḷippadeso; ayam paṇ' aṭṭhakathāpadeso ¹⁰"arindamaṃ nāma
narādhipassa ten' eva tam vuccati cakkaratnan" ti. Katthaci
aṭṭhakathāpotthake "ten' eva tam vuccati cakkaratanan" ti
25 viṣuṃ *takāra-nakārā* ṭhitā, keci ca tathā paṭhanti. | Yatha
paṇa pāḷiādisu ¹¹"opupphāni ca padmāni; ¹²uddhaste aruṇe;
¹²viddhastā vinaḷikātā; ¹³asnātha . . . khādathā" ti *dakāra-ma-*
kārānaṃ sakāra-takārānaṃ sakāra-nakārānaṃ ca saṇṇogo dis-
sati, tathā ⁹"nānāratne ca māṇiye" ti ādisu pi *takāra-nakāra-*
30 *saṇṇogo* dissati. Vā ti kiṃ: ¹⁴"ratanāni pavattayimṣu".

¹ J VI 141¹⁴. | § 531 Sd 186²²⁻²⁵ |. ² *scilicet* gāthāyaṃ (*vide* 688¹⁷).
³ (37¹⁴ 186²⁶). || § 532 *vide n. 4* ||. ⁴ Ap 72¹⁷ = Tha (C^e 310¹⁵) *ad* Th 185 - 186
⁵ (688²⁶). ⁶ = candara prū rā pāḷi rap kui mhat khrañ³ ābhā, ns. ⁷ § 529-531
⁸ § 533 - 534. ⁹ (621⁷). ¹⁰ Mh^{bv} 72³⁻⁴. ¹¹ J VI 497²⁸ (*supra* 186 n. 6)
¹² (685¹⁵⁻¹⁶). ¹³ D II 170¹⁶⁻¹⁶ (ns *cit. et* J VI 142²¹ *supra* 501¹⁷). ¹⁴ * * *

^a J: yajatu sakehi. ^b *ita* C^eB^ens (= Tha C^e); B^m ni; Ap: hi ^c Tha
(Ap): candasūrā satārakā. ^d B^m om. -padma-. ^e C^eB^e *ad. ca.* ^f C^e candra-
saddassa. ^g J: nānāratte (*et* Ja = nānāvaṇṇe).

534 Merayassa majjhakāro ettam. *Merayasaddassa majjhe akāro ettam āpajjati vā gāthāyaṃ:* ¹"surāmereyapānāni^a yo naro anuyuñjati".

535 Het'adhipatito smimno yā paccayavacane. ²"Hetuyā tīṇi; ³adhipatiyā satta". *Īādhihikārattā vā ti kiṃ: hetusmim adhipatismim.* 5

536 Atthi-natthito paccayavacane vā niccam sassa ca. *Atthi-natthi-saddato sassa ca smimno ca niccam yādeso hoti paccaya-vacane vā apaccayavacane vā:* ⁴"atthiyā bhāvo atthitā natthiyā bhāvo natthitā; ⁵atthiyā nava natthiyā nava"^b. Ettha [ca]^c ⁶"atthitā, ⁷atthittan" ti ādidassanasāmatthiyena ⁸"atthiyā 10 navā" ti ādisattamipayogadassanasāmatthiyena ca *atthiyā bhāvo* ti ādi chaṭṭhippayogo pi samatthito^d bhavati ti daṭṭhabbam.

537 Itthiyam ⁹upāsakādikass' iko niccam. Itthilīṅge vattabbe *upāsakasaddādānaṃ a'ka'kārassa ikādeso* hoti niccam: [C^e 606¹] *upāsikā, aggasāvikā, māṇavikā, dārika* icc ādini. Itthiyan ti kiṃ: 15 *upāsako aggasāvako.*

538 Saññāyaṃ yatharutam eva. Saññāyaṃ vattabbāyaṃ āgamesu āgataṃ yatharutam eva rūpaṃ gahetabbam, na tattha *ikādesa-vidhānaṃ kātabbam: sālīko^e · sālīkā^e, sephālīkā, navamālīkāⁱ, mallikā, esikā, māṇikā^g* icc ādini. 20

539 Turiyassa tūro. *Turiyasaddassa* attano samānalesena *turādeso* hoti: *tūraṃ · turiyaṃ vā,* ⁹"devatūrāni^h vajjayuṃ"ⁱ.

540 Suriyassa sūra. *Sūro · suriyo vā,* ¹⁰"ussūro jāto; ¹¹candasūra-sahassāni".

541 Vyagghassa vaggha. *Vaggho · vyaggho vā.* Ubhinnaṃ etesaṃ 25 padānaṃ *vi-aggho* ti chedo; *aggho* ti c' ettha āsaddo bhusatthe upasaggapadaṃ, saññogaparattā pana rasso jāto: vividhe satte āghātetī ti vaggho, evaṃ vyaggho.

542 Amha-tumha-ntu-rāja-brahm'-atta-sakha-satthu-pitādito smā nā vā. *Amha tumha ntu rāja brahma atta sakha satthu pitu* icc evam- 30

¹ Dhṛp 247^{ab} (cf. Vin II 296¹⁴ > Utt-vn 114^a [- - -]; Vin-vn 1583^d [- - -]) | § 535 Sd 184¹¹⁻¹² 189²⁴⁻³¹ |. ² Tikap 85⁵ (cf. maccuyā Bv 24: 8^d). ³ cf. Tikap 84⁴. ⁴ *** (supra 672²¹). ⁵ Tikap 84⁹⁻¹⁰. ⁶ S II 17¹³. ⁷ ***. ⁸ ns: upāsikādikassa *upāsaka* ca so saddā eñ' *aka* kui. ⁹ Ap 31²¹ (ns *ad.* vajjamānesu tūresu, *ib*). ¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ Ap 536¹². | § 542 Kc 272 |.

^a *ita* CeBemns; Dhṛp: omerayapānañ ca. ^b Tikap: atthiyā nava natthiyā tīṇi. ^c B^ens om. ^d (Ce sāmatthiyato). ^e Ce sāl^o, Bm sāl^h (= chak rak bhui *et* chak rak ma, ns). ^f Ce Bm o'likā. ^g (= tañ³ toñ³, ns); Ce māṇikā. ^h *ita* Bmns; Ce Be otūrā pi. ⁱ *ita* (metr.) B^emns; Ce vajjeyyuṃ.

ādito *smāvacanaṃ nāvacanaṃ* iva datṭhabbaṃ: *mayā apeti*,
evam *tayā guṇavatā raññā Brahmunā attanā sakhinā, ko*
satthārā sadiso atthi, putto pītārā sippaṃ gaṇhāti, ¹mātarā . . .
antaradhāyati, bhātarā, dhītarā.

5 543 Amhassa maṃ samāse. ²"Ete gāmaṇi maṃdīpā maṃleṇā
maṃpaṭisaraṇā^a; ³maṃuddesiko bhikkhusaṃgho", *mammukhaṃ.*

544 Tumhassa tvam. ⁴"Tvamṃmukhaṃ kamalen' eva tulyaṃ".

545 Tumhāmhākam^b ta-mā yoge, yassa dvittam. *Tumha-amha-*
saddānaṃ samāse vattamānānaṃ takāra-makārādesā honti yoga-

10 sadde pare, *yakārassa* ca dvebhāvo hoti: *tayyogo mayyogo.*

546 Vantussa tulopo, no niggahitaṃ mūladisu. *Vantusaddassa sa-*
māse vattamānassa tukāralopo hoti, saññogādibhūto *nakāro*
niggahitaṃ hoti *mūlasaddādisu* paresu: ⁵"Bhagavaṃmūlakā . . .
bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā", iminā nayena *Bhaga-*

15 *vampamukho bhikkhusaṃgho, Maghavampadhāno devagaṇo* ti
ādinā^c vuttāni pi payogāni yojetabbāni. Api ca [C^e 607¹] *saṭi-*
maṃpaṭisaraṇā ti ādinā *mantupaccayavasena* pi yojetabbāni .

taggatikattā, "vantussā" ti hi^d kathāsisamattaṃ vuttaṃ, tasmā
vantu-mantusaddānaṃ samāse vattamānānaṃ tukāralopo hoti,

20 saññogādibhūto *nakāro* niggahitaṃ hoti *mūlasaddādisu* paresū
ti anuvutti^e veditabbā.

Namanti yāni atthesu atthe nāmenti c' attani

padesu, tesu nāmesu dhīrā nāmentu mānasam; 3

mānasam tesu nāmentā ñatvā pālinayuttamaṃ

25 ⁶nāmadhammesu vindeyyuṃ ⁷nāmanāmaṃ sunimmalaṃ. 4

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe nāmakappo nāma
ekaviśatimo^f paricchedo.

XXII.

30 Ito paraṃ sasambandhaṃ vibhattippabhavaṃ chadhā
kāraṃ vibhaṇṭvāna pavakkhāmi, suṇātha me. 1

¹ Kev 276. [§ 543—545 Sd 289²¹—290¹² [. ² (289²³). ³ D II 100¹.

⁴ (289²⁵). ⁵ A IV 158². ⁶ = cit cetasik nibbān nāma tarā² tui¹ tvañ, ns.

⁷ = nāma thak nāma nibbān kui, ns.

^a cf. 289²⁴ + 690¹⁴. ^b B^mns tumhāmhākam. ^c (B^m ānina). ^d B^m om.

^e B^m anuvatti. ^f B^m viśatimo.

547 Kiriyaṇimittam kārakam. Yaṃ sādhanasabbhāvattā^a mukhyavasena vā upacāravasena vā kiriyābhinipphattiyā nimittam, taṃ vatthu kārakam nāma bhavati; mukhyōpacāravasena hi kiriyam karotī ti kārakam. Taṃ chabbidham kattu-kammakaraṇa-sampadānāpādān'okāsavasena. | Kiriyaḅhisamban- 5 dhalakkhaṇam kārakam .

548 Yo kurute yo vā jāyati, so kattā. Yo attappadhāno hutvā gamana-pacānādikaṃ kiriyam kurute yo vā jāyati, so kārako kattā nāma bhavati. *Vāsaddo vikappanattho*, tena ¹añño pi attho yojetabbo. Kiriyaṃ karotī ti kattā, so tividho: suddha- 10 kattā hetukattā kammakattā ti. Tattha yo sayam eva kiriyam karoti, so suddhakattā nāma, taṃ yathā: *puriso maggaṃ gacchati · sūdo bhattaṃ pacati, putto jāyati, buddhena jīto Māro, Upaguttena baddho Māro*; yo aññaṃ kammani yojetī^b, so hetukattā nāma, so hi parassa kiriyāya kārāṇabhāvena ²hinoti 15 gacchati pavattati ti hetu, hetu ca so kattā cā ti atthena hetukattā: *Yaññadatto Devadattaṃ gamayati*; yo pana parassa kiriyam paṭicca kammabhūto pi sukarattā sayam eva sijjhanto viya hoti, so kammakattā nāma · kammañ ca taṃ kattā cā ti atthena: *sayam eva kaḷo kariyati · sayam eva paciyaṇi odano* 20 ti — evaṃ tividhā bhavanti kattāro [C^e 608¹]. Api ca abhihitakattā anabhihitakattā cā ti ime dve te ca tayo ti kattūnaṃ pañcavidhattam api icchanti garū. Tattha *puriso maggaṃ gacchati* ayaṃ abhihitakattā · ³ākhyātena kathitattā; *sūdena paciyaṇi odano · ahinā daṭṭho naro* ayaṃ anabhihitakattā · 25 ākhyātena kitenā^c vā akathitattā. | Abhinipphādanalakkaṇam kattukārakam . Kattā icc anena kv attho: ⁴"kattari paṭhamā tatiyā ca".

549 Asantaṃ santaṃ va kappiyati, tañ ca. Yaṃ asantaṃ santaṃ viya buddhiyā parikappiyati, tañ ca *kattusaññaṃ* bhavati: 30 ⁵saññogo jāyati, ⁶abhavo^d hoti, ⁷sasaviśaṇaṃ tiḷḷhati, udumbara-pupphaṃ vikaṣati, vañjhāputto dhāvati.

| § 547 cf. Rūp 282^c Ce 93³⁰⁻³¹ |. | § 548 Kc 283 + Mmd Ce 231¹⁸—232²¹ (Rūp Ce 98²) |. ¹ ns: añño pi kurute jāyati mha ta pā³ lañ³ phrac so | attho "abhāvo hoti; khapuppham pupphati" ca so anak kui lañ³ (cf. 691²⁹⁻³²). ² V 1225. ³ cf. 693³⁻⁶. ⁴ § 594. | § 549 Mmd 283 Ce 231¹⁹—234³ ||. ⁵ Mmd 283 Ce 231²³. ⁶ Mmd 283 Ce 232²². ⁷ cf. Mmd 283 Ce 232²³.

^a Bm yas sādhanas^o. ^b C^e kammam niyojati. ^c (Ce kitakena). ^d Bm ad. va.

550 Yo kāreti yo vā u[pa]tthāpayati^a, so hetu. Idhā pi vāsaddo ¹vikappanatto, tena ²aññe pi atthā yojetabbā, evam uttaratrā pi: *puriso purisaṃ kammaṃ kāreti, āsanā u[pa]tthāpeti^a, pāsāṇaṃ u[pa]tthāpayati^a.*

- 5 551 Yam kurute yaṃ vā passati, taṃ kammaṃ. Kariyate taṃ kiriyāya pāpuṇiyate ti kammaṃ. Kiriyāpattilakkhaṇaṃ kammakāraṇaṃ¹. Taṃ tividdhaṃ · nibbattaniyādivasena, sat-tavidhaṃ api keci icchanti · icchitādivasena. Tattha rathaṃ karoti, sukhaṃ janayati, puttāṃ vijāyati, aladdhaṃ pattheti ti idaṃ
10 nibbattaniyaṃ nāma; ³kaṭṭhaṃ aṅgāraṃ karoti, suvaṇṇaṃ keyūraṃ kaṭakaṃ vā^b karoti, vihaḍḍaṃ lunāti idaṃ vikaraṇiyyaṃ nāma — taṃ duvidhaṃ: pariccattakāraṇaṃ apariccattakāraṇaṃ ti, tattha pariccattakāraṇaṃ nāma, yaṃ kāraṇassa vināsena sambhūtaṃ, apariccattakāraṇaṃ nāma, yattha kāraṇabhūte
15 vatthumhi vijjamaṇe yeva guṇantarupattiya vohārabhedo dis-sati; ubhayaṃ paṇ' etaṃ yathādassitapayogavasena datṭhabbaṃ —; *nivesanaṃ pavisati, Ādiccaṃ namassati, rūpaṃ passati, dhammaṃ suṇāti, paṇḍite payirupāsati, manasā Pāṭaliputtaṃ^c gacchati* idaṃ pāpaniyyaṃ nāma, tathā hi *nivesanaṃ pavisati* ti
20 ādisu nivesanādīnaṃ kiriyāya na koci viseso kariyati aññatra sampattimattā; *bhattaṃ bhuñjati* icc ādisu bhattādi icchitakammaṃ nāma, *visaṃ gilati* icc ādisu visaṃ^d anicchitakammaṃ nāma, *gāmaṃ gacchanta rukkhamaṇaṃ upasaṅkamati* icc ādisu rukkhamaṇaṃ nevicchitanaṇicchitakammaṃ nāma;
25 ⁴*ajāṃ gāmaṃ nayati, Yaññadattaṃ kambalaṃ yāceti brāhmaṇo, samiddhaṃ dhanaṃ bhikkhati*, [C^e 609¹] ⁵"rājānaṃ etad abravi"^e icc ādisu ajādayo kathitakammaṃ nāma, gāmādayo akathitakammaṃ nāma, tathā hi *ajāṃ gāmaṃ nayati* ti ettha ajo kathitakammaṃ · dvikammikāya nayanakiriyāya ⁶pattum
30 icchitatarattā, gāmo pana appadhānattā akathitakammaṃ, esa nayo itaresu pi — *puriso purisaṃ kammaṃ kāreti* icc ādisu pana āṇattapurisādayo^f kattu kammaṃ nāma · kattā ca so kam-

[§ 550 Kc 284 + *** ||. ¹ (691⁹). ² ns: aññe pi kun so atthā pa-yojana ca so anak tui¹ ||.] § 551 Kc 282 + Kev | ³ (692¹⁰⁻¹⁶ cf. 599⁹⁻¹⁹).
⁴ (600²⁷). ⁵ (600²⁸). ⁶ (Paṇ I 4: 49).

^a CeBens utthāp^o; Bm upatthāp^o. ^b Bm om. ^c Bm Pātal^o. ^d ita Ce Bemns. ^e Ce abruvi. ^f (Bm anattap^o).

mañ cā ti atthena; *mayā ijjate buddho, Yaññadatto kambalaṃ yācīyate brāhmaṇena*, ¹"nāgo mañiṃ yācito brāhmaṇena" icc evamādisu buddhādayo abhihitakammaṃ nāma · ²ākhyātena paccayena vā kathitattā; *chattaṃ karoti, ghaṭaṃ karoti* icc ādisu chattaṃdayo anabhihitakammaṃ nāma · ākhyātena aka- 5 thitattā.

552 Yena kurute yena vā passati, taṃ pi karaṇaṃ. Kariyati^a kiriyam janeti anena kattuno upakaraṇabhūtena vatthunā ti karaṇaṃ. Ettha ca, ³sati pi sabbakāraṇaṃ kiriyāsādhakatte, "yena kurute" ti ādi visesetvā-vacanaṃ kattūpakaraṇabhūtesu 10 sādhanesu ⁴"sādhakatamass" eva gahaṇatthaṃ. | Kiriyāsam- bhāralakkhaṇaṃ karaṇakāraṇaṃ |. ⁵Taṃ duvidhaṃ · aji- ḥattika-bāhiravasena: ⁶"cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati sotena sad- daṃ suṇāti . . . manasā dhammaṃ vijānāti"; ⁷*hatthena kammaṃ karoti, pharasunā^b rukkhamaṃ chindati*. 15

553 Yassa dātukāmo yassa vā ruccati, taṃ sampadānaṃ. Yassa vā dātukāmo yassa vā ruccati yassa vā khamati yassa vā dhāra- yate, taṃ kāraṇaṃ *sampadānasaññaṃ* hoti: *samaṇassa dānaṃ dātukāmo · samaṇassa cīvaraṃ dadāti, tassa purisassa bhattaṃ ruccati* · ⁸"gamaṇaṃ mayhaṃ ruccati, ⁹mā āyasmantānaṃ^c 20 saṃghabhedo ruccittha", ¹⁰*Devadattassa suvaṇṇacchattaṃ dhā- rayate Yaññadatto*. Sammā pakārena assa dadāti ti sampadānaṃ · paṭiggāhako. | Paṭiggahaṇalakkhaṇaṃ sampadāna- kāraṇaṃ |. ¹¹Taṃ pan' etaṃ sampadānaṃ tividhaṃ hoti · anirākaraṇ' -ajjhesanānumativasena; tathā hi kiñci diyamānassa 25 ¹²anirākaraṇena *sampadānasaññaṃ* labhati^d yathā: *buddhassa pupphaṃ dadāti, rukkhassa jalaṃ dadāti* ti, kiñci ajjhesanena: *yācakānaṃ bhojanaṃ dadāti* ti, kiñci anumatiyā: *Nārāyaṇassa^e baliṃ dadāti, bhikkhussa bhattaṃ dadāti* ti. Ettha ca sāsane yuttito rocanatthe sampadānavacanañ ca upayogavacanañ ca 30

¹ (338²² 600²⁵). ² cf. 691²⁴⁻²⁸. | § 552 Kc 281 + Kev J. ³ 693⁹⁻¹¹ = Rūp 287B Cc 96³⁰⁻⁹⁷, cf. Mmd Cc 229²⁹⁻³⁴. ⁴ (Paṇ I 4: 42). ⁵ Rūp 287B Cc 97⁵. ⁶ D II 338¹⁹⁻²² (Kev, Rūp). ⁷ (Kev, Rūp Cc 97⁶). | § 553 Kc 278 J. ⁸ (478¹¹ etc.). ⁹ Vin III 175²¹. ¹⁰ (D II 192⁶⁻²⁷). ¹¹ 693²⁴⁻²⁵ cf. Rūp 293B Cc 100²⁸⁻³⁴, Mmd Cc 221⁴⁻⁸. ¹² = ma pay ma mrae sa phrañ¹, ns.

^a ita Bemns; Cc kariyati; Kev: kayirati (*vide* 509¹⁷⁻²²). ^b Bens para- sunā. ^c Bc *ad.* pi (= Vin). ^d Bm assa dadāti sampadānaṃ paṭiggāhāti (< 693²²⁻²³) *pro* sampadānasaññaṃ labhati. ^e Cc Nārāyaṇassa.

dissati: ¹*samaṇassa rocate saccam*. ¹"tassa te saggakāmassa ekattam uparocitaṃ"; ²kiss' assa^b ekadhammassa vadhaṃ rocesi Gotama; ³purisassa vadhaṃ na roceyyaṃ; ⁴kiṃ nu jātiṃ na rocesi" ti adisu, ruccanatthe pana sampadānavacanam eva
5 dissati: ⁵"na me ruccati bhaddante^c ulukassābhisecanan" ti adisu; tasma ayaṃ nīti sadhukaṃ manasikatabba. [C^e 610¹]

554 *Silagha-hanu-ṭha-sapa-dhara-piha-kudha-duh'-issōsuyya*^d-*radh'-ikkha-paccasūṇa-anupatiginapubbakatt'*-*arocanattha-tadattha-tumatthā-lamattha-maññānadar'-appaṇini* *nayana-gatyatthakammani asimsattha-*
10 *sammuti'*^e-*tatiyatthadisu* *ca*. *Silagha hanu ṭha sapa dhara piha kudha duha issa* icc etesaṃ dhatunaṃ payoge *ca*, usuyyatthānaṃ^f payoge, *radh'-ikkhapayoge* *ca*, *paccasūṇa-anupatiginānaṃ* *pubbakattari* *ca*, *arocanatthayoge* *tadatthe tumatthe alamatthapayoge* *ca*, *maññatipayoge* *anadare appaṇini* *ca*, na-
15 *yana-gatyatthanam kammani* *ca*, *asimsatthapayoge* *ca*, *sammutipayoge*^g *ca*, *tatiyatthadisu* *ca* — taṃ karakaṃ *sampadāna-saṇṇam* *hoti*. Etth' *adīsaddena* pañcama-chaṭṭhi-sattaminam attho *ca*, ⁶sarattho *ca*, bahuvidho akkharappayogo *ca* gahito; [C^e 610¹] etesu pi catutthī vibhatti bhavati.

20 ⁷*Silaghapayoge tāva buddhassa silaghate, sakaṃ*^h-*upajjhāyassa silaghate* icc evamādi; ettha *ca* *silaghate* ti kathatīⁱ, thometi ti attho. ⁸*Hanupayoge hanule mayham eva, hanule tuḃham eva* icc evamādi; ettha *ca* ⁹hanute ti apanayati^j, apalapati allāpasallapaṃ na karoti ti attho. ¹⁰*Thāpayoge upatitṭheyya*
25 *Sakyaputtānaṃ vadḍhaka* icc evamādi; ettha *ca* *upatṭhānaṃ* *nama upagamaṇaṃ* · saddatthavasena, saṃketatthavasena pana ¹¹*upatṭhahanaṃ* ti attho, tathā hi garuṃ^k ¹²"annena pānena upatṭhito 'smi'" ti ¹²"upagantvā ṭhito asmi" ti atthaṃ vadanti · saddatthavasena, saṃketatthavasena pana ¹³"mātāpituupatṭhā-

¹ (338¹³). ² S I 47⁸ = 161¹. ³ J VI 572²³. ⁴ (338¹⁷ 478¹²). ⁵ J II 353¹⁵. [§ 554 Kc 279]. ⁶ = mrat so anak kram ok me¹ khrañ³ anak, ns. ⁷ [124. ⁸ [1284. ⁹ ns *cit.* Rūp C^e 107²⁷ (na palapatī ti attho) *et* Mmd C^e 224³⁰. ¹⁰ [300. ¹¹ = lup kvye³ khrañ³, ns. ¹² *cf.* Pva 135⁹. J V 173²⁶ *et* Ja V 175²¹, Pv 256^b. ¹³ Khp V 5^a.

^a B^m uparocati (*cf.* 338 *n.* c). ^b B^e kiss' assu (ns: kissa ... assa ... kiss' assu rhi mū *assu* kā³ nipāt mhya). ^c *ita* C^eB^mns (= J *codd.* B¹). ^d B^m -issāsuyya; C^e -issōsūya-. ^e C^e *sammati*-. ^f C^eB^e *ad.* *ca*. ^g C^e *sammati*-. ^h *ita* B^mns; C^e *saka*- (= Kc^v). ⁱ (C^e katheti). ^j B^ens apanayati (ns *cit.* Sd 537¹⁵). ^k *sic* C^eB^mns (s: garū).

nan" ti ādisu viya upaṭṭhahanam^a adhippetam. [C^e 610³⁰] ¹*Sapa-*
payoge^b ²"sapatham^c pi te samma aham karomi", *mayham sa-*
pate, tuyham sapate ti; ettha ca sapate ti [†]sapatham^d karoti ti
 attho, [†]sapathan^e ca nāma paresam tosāpanattham saccakaraṇam
³"alamkatā suvasanā mālini candanussadā ekikā sayane setu¹ 5
 yā te ambe avāharī" ti ādisu viya, *puriso attano verim sapati*
 ti ādisu pana paresam tosāpanattham saccakaraṇam na hoti,
 tasmā tādisesu ṭhānesu *sampadānasaññā* na hoti ti daṭṭhab-
 bam. ⁴*Dhārayatīpayoge* ⁵"idha gahapati kulaputto na kassaci
 kiñci dhāreti appam vā bahum vā", *suvaṇṇam dhārayate*, 10
⁶"tassa rañño mayam nāgam dhārayāma"; [C^e 611¹] tattha
 dhārayate ti iṇavasena gaṇhāti, iṇam katvā gaṇhāti ti attho,
 ettha dhaniko yeva sampadānam. ⁷*Pihappayoge* ⁸"devā pi
 tesam pihayanti sambuddhānam satīmatam", *buddhassa añña-*
titthiyā pihayanti, ⁹"devā dassanakāmā te" icc evamādi — *ito*^g 15
icchāmi bhadantassā ti idaṃ pana ¹⁰sar'-icchāyoge kammani
 chaṭṭhiyantam padan ti daṭṭhabbam. ¹¹*Kudha*-¹²*duha*-¹³*issa-*
¹⁴*usuyyatthānam* payoge *kujjhati Devadattassa*, ¹⁵"tassa kujjha
 mahāvira; ¹⁶yadi 'han tassa kuppeyyam"^h, ¹⁷*duhayati disānam*
megho, ¹⁸"yo mittānam na dubbhati"ⁱ, keci pana "na dūhati" ti 20
 paṭhanti; *titthiyā issayanti samaṇānam*; ¹⁹"devā na issanti pu-
 risaparakkamassa"; *aññatitthiyā samaṇānam usuyyanti lābha-*
geddhenā^j, *dugganā guṇavantānam usuyyanti guṇasamiddhiyā*^k,
²⁰"kā usuyyā vijānatam" — dutiyā ca: ²¹"brāhmaṇo Vassakāra-
 brāhmaṇam usuyyati". [C^e 611¹⁵] ²²*Rādha* ²³*ikkha* icc etesaṃ dhā- 25

¹ V 357. ² J V 481². ³ J III 139⁹⁻¹⁰. ⁴ V 1593. ⁵ A II 69²⁸. ⁶ cf. Ja II 370⁴.
⁷ V 1676; ns *cit.* Mmd C^e 225³: pihanam nāma patthanam. ⁸ Dhp 181^{cd}.
⁹ J VI 104⁵. ¹⁰ Kc 317B. ¹¹ V 1138. ¹² duha jigimsāyam Mmd C^e 224⁵, Wg
 § 26: 88). ¹³ V 872. ¹⁴ usuyya dosāvikaraṇe Mmd C^e 224⁶. ¹⁵ J III 42⁷. ¹⁶ Cp
 II 3: 4c. ¹⁷ ns: prañ¹ eñ¹ ñhañ³ chai eñ¹ lu yak eñ¹ , *et cit.* Mmd C^e 225⁵.
¹⁸ J VI 147-25. ¹⁹ (441²⁰). ²⁰ *** (Mmd C^e 225⁶). ²¹ Ps (Se III 482¹⁸) *ad* M
 III 15⁵. ²² rādha hiṃsāsamarādhesu Mmd C^e 224⁷. ²³ } 86.

^a (Bm upaṭṭhāhanam); C^e upaṭṭhānam. ^b CeBe sapayoge. ^c Bm sapati.
^d ita Bens; C^e sapanam (cf. n. e); Bm sapamī. ^e ita Bemns; C^e (recte conī)
 sapanāñ. ^f ita CeBemns (metr.); J: sayatu. ^g Kcv: yato (ns: ito i akroñ³
 kroñ¹ bhadantassa arhañ kui icchāmi alui rhi eñ¹). ^h Cp: pakuppeyyam
 [- - - - -]. ⁱ Ce dubbhati; J: dūbhati. ^j Kcv (E^eC^e): lābhagiddhena.
^k Kcv: (E^e) guṇavaddhena, (C^e): guṇagiddhena.

tūnaṃ payoge, yassa vipucchanāṃ kammavikhyāpanatthaṃ⁴,
 taṃ kārakaṃ *sampadānasaññaṃ* hoti; tattha ca dutiyā: *aradho*
'haṃ^b rañño · ārādho 'haṃ^b rājānaṃ, ¹"ky āhaṃ ayyānaṃ
 aparajjhāmi" · *ky āhaṃ ayge aparajjhāmi*, ²*āyasmato Upalissa*
⁵*upasampadāpekho Upatisso · āyasmantaṃ Upāliṃ* vā, ³"cakkhuṃ
 jānassa dassanāya taṃ viya maññe". ⁴*Suṇotissa* dhātussa
paccāyoge, yo etassa kammuno kattā, so *sampadānasañña*
 hoti, taṃ yathā: ⁵"Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: 'bhikkhavo' ti,
 'bhadante' ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun", ettha ca
¹⁰Bhagavā āmantaṇakiriyāvasena kammabhūtānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ
 kattā hutvā paccāsavanakiriyāvasena sampadānaṃ hoti —
 evaṃ akkharacintakānaṃ matavasena attho veditabbo, āga-
 mikā pana ⁶"Bhagavato vacanaṃ paccassosun" ti chaṭṭhipayogam
 icchanti. [C^e 611³⁰] *Suṇotissa* dhātussa payoge dvisu kammesu
¹⁵yaṃ kammaṃ pubbaṃ · kathitakammattā, tassa kammuno pub-
 bassa yo kattā, so *sampadānasañña* hoti, taṃ yathā: *bhikkhu*
janaṃ dhammaṃ sāveti tassa bhikkhuno jano anuṇiṇāti · tassa
bhikkhuno jano patigīṇāti, sādhu-kāradānādinaṃ taṃ ussāhayati
 ti attho; ettha ca janan ti akathitakammaṃ, dhamman ti
²⁰kathitakammaṃ, bhikkhu pana savanakiriyāvasena kamma-
 bhūtassa^c kattā hutvā anugāyanapatigāyanakiriyāvasena sam-
 padānaṃ hoti ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Ārocanatthe: ⁷"ārocemi kho te
 mahārāja paṭivedemi kho te mahārāja" [C^e 612¹] — āmanta-
 natthe dutiyā yeva na catutthi: ⁸"handa dāni bhikkhave
²⁵āmantayāmi vo; ⁹āmantayassu vo^d putte" icc evamādi. Tad-
 atthe: ¹⁰"ūnassa pāripūriyā"; *buddhassa atthāya jvitaṃ pa-*
riccajāmi; ¹¹"atthāya vata me Bhaddā suṇisā gharam āgata".
Tumatthe: ¹²"lokānukampāya", lokaṃ anukampitun ti attho,
¹³"bhikkhūnaṃ phāsuvihārāya", phāsu viharitun ti attho. *Alam-*
³⁰atthappayoge ca *sampadānasañña*; ettha ca *alam*saddassa at-
 tho araha-paṭikkhepā, tattha arahatthe: *alam me buddho, alam*

¹ Vin III 162¹¹. ² cf. Vin I 56¹¹. ³ cf. M II 121¹⁴ (Ps). ⁴ J 1204
⁵ A I 16⁵. ⁶ cf. Mp I 18²⁵ = Ps I 14³⁴ (Sv ad D II 263²¹). ⁷ S I 101¹⁹.
⁸ D II 120¹³. ⁹ J VI 544⁷. ¹⁰ Vin III 203³⁶. ¹¹ *** (cf. Sn 191³). ¹² M I 21²⁷.
¹³ *** (cf. Th 983¹).

^a Bm: ovikkhāpanatthaṃ. ^b Kev: me. ^c addendum dhammassa² (ns);
 kammabhūtassa kaṃ phra^c rve¹ phra^c so kaṃ apra^c su¹ rok so dhamma
 kui kattā pri^c ce tat sañ. ^d J: te.

me rajjaṃ, alaṃ bhikkhu pattassa, alaṃ mallo mallassa · arahati mallo mallassa, paṭikkhepe: [C^c 612¹⁵] ¹"alaṃ te idha vāsenā", alaṃ me hiraññasuvaṇṇena, ²"kiṃ te jaṭāhi dummedha". Maññati-payoge anādare apāṇini: kaṭṭhassa tuvaṃ^a maññe, kaḷiṅgarassa tuvaṃ^a maññe; anādare ti kimatthaṃ: suvaṇṇaṃ taṃ maññe, apā-⁵ ṇini ti kimatthaṃ: gadrabhaṃ tuvaṃ^b maññe. ³Nayana-gatyaṭṭha-kammaṇi: ⁴"yo maṃ gahetvāna dakāya neti", gāmassa pādena gato, ⁵"appo saggāya gacchati; ⁶saggassa gamanena vā; ⁶mūlāya paṭikasseyya"^c — ⁷"kassa^d gatiyaṃ" ti dhātu, paṭikasseyyā ti ākaḍḍheyya, bhikkhuṃ āpattimūlaṃ āneyyā ti attho —; ¹⁰dutiya ca: dukkaṃ neti, gāmaṃ pādena gato, appo saggāya gacchati, mūlaṃ paṭikasseyya. Āsiṃsatthe ca: āyasmato dīghāyu hotu, bhaddaṃ bhavato hotu, kusalaṃ bhavato hotu, svāgataṃ bhavato hotu icc evamādi. [C^c 612³⁰] Sammutipayoge^d: sādhusammulī^e me tassa Bhagavato dassanāya. Tatiyatthe: ¹⁵⁶"asakkatā c' asma Dhanañjayaṃ", mayaṃ Dhanañjayaena raññā asakkatā bhavāmā ti attho. Ādisaddena pañcamiyatthe ca: ⁹"bhiyyoso mattāya", ayaṃ hi bhiyyoso mattāyā ti payogo pañcamipayogo · ¹⁰"yo ca sītaṃ ca uṇhaṃ ca tiṇā bhiyyo na maññati" ti payogo viya; tattha bhiyyo-so ti idaṃ bhiyyo-²⁰ saddena ¹¹atirekatthavācakena nipātena samānatthaṃ nipātapadaṃ · ¹²"ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvad-e^f ākaṃkhāmi vivicca' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi" ti ettha yāvadevasaddena [C^c 613¹] samānatthaṃ yāvade ti nipātapadaṃ viya; na c' ettha vattabbaṃ: 'bhiyyoso ti nipātapadaṃ nāma atthi ti ācariyehi ²⁵niddiṭṭhaṃ na^g diṭṭhapubban' ti · ācariyehi 'nipatā nāmā' ti aniddiṭṭhānaṃ pi bahūnaṃ nipātānaṃ sāsane dissanato^h, ¹³"maṃkate Sakka kassaci" ti ettha hi maṃ ti amhatthe upa-yogavācānaṃ sabbanāmikapadaṃ, kate ti nipātapadaṃ; tasmā saṃsayāṃ akatvā bhiyyo so mattāyā ti ettha 'mattato ³⁰bhiyyo' ti attho gahetabbo ¹⁴"tiṇā bhiyyo" ti ettha ¹⁵'tiṇato

¹ Vin III 184¹⁶ (*infra* 718¹²). ² Dhṛp 394a. ³ (132³⁰—133²⁴). ⁴ (133² et 135¹³).
⁵ (132³¹). ⁶ (132³¹, 135¹¹). ⁷ V 955. ⁸ (133¹⁰). ⁹ ns cit. S II 242²¹ (*cf. infra* 738¹⁴).
¹⁰ D III 185¹⁵⁻¹⁶. ¹¹ Spk ad S I 49¹¹; Spk ad S I 24¹⁹ = Sv ad D I 211¹².
¹² S II 210²⁵. ¹³ J IV 14² (Ja). ¹⁴ (697¹⁹). ¹⁵ Sv ad D III 185¹⁶; tiṇato pi uttariṃ.

^a ita B^mns (656²⁴); C^c tvaṃ (Candra-v II 1: 80; tvā). ^b C^c tvaṃ.
^c B^m h. I paṭikasseyya. ^d C^cB^m kasa; *vide* 449¹¹ n. e). ^e C^c sammato.
^f (C^c yāvad eva). ^g B^m om. ^h C^c dassanato.

bhiyyo' ti attho viya, imam atthaṃ yeva sandhāya porāṇā¹ "bhiyyoso mattāyā ti atirekappamāṇenā" ti tatiyāvibhatti-
 vasena atthaṃ kathayim̐su, — pañcamivibhatti hi katthaci
 tatiyāya samānatthā · ²"mattāsukhapariccāgā" ti ettha viya,
 5 appamattikassa^a sukhassa ³pariccāgenā ti hi attho. Keci pan'
 ettha vadeyyuṃ: ²"mattāsukhapariccāgā" ti ādisu yasmā *mattā-*
saddo itthiliṅgo, tasmā [Ce 613¹⁵] "bhiyyoso mattāyā" ti etthā pi
mattāyā ti idaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ tatiyekavacananantaṃ, ten' eva hi ¹"ati-
 rekappamāṇenā" ti vivaraṇaṃ katan ti. Tan na; kiñcā pi ²"mat-
 10 tāsukhapariccāgā" ti ādisu *mattāsaddo* itthiliṅgo, tathā pi *mattan*
 ti napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ pi bahusu ṭhānesu dissati; tasmā napuṃ-
 sakaliṅgato *mattasaddato* catutthekavacanassa *āyādeso* kate
mattāyā ti rūpaṃ bhavati, tañ ca *bhiyyo so* ti nipātapadayo-
 gato pañcamiyatthe catutthi ti viññāyati. Keci pana "bhiyyoso
 15 mattāyā" ti ettha "so puggalo mattāya madanatāya^b bhiyyo"
 ti atthaṃ vadanti. Taṃ sāsane pahāradānasadisam̐ ativiya na
 yujjati. Chaṭṭhiyatthe ca: ⁴"mahato gaṇāya bhaddā me". Satta-
 miyatthe ca: ⁵"tuyhañ c' assa āvikaromi; ⁶tassa me Sakko
 pāturo ahoṣi". Sāratthe ca vattabbe catutthi vibhatti bhavati,
 20 sāratto nāma [Ce 613³⁰] uttamatto cintāpanatto vā: ⁷"desetu
 bhante Bhagavā dhammaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ; ⁸tesaṃ phāsu; ⁹etassa
 pahīneyya; ¹⁰yathā no Bhagavā vyākareyya, tathā tesaṃ
 vyākariṣāmi", *kappati samaṇānaṃ āyogo, amhākaṃ maṇinā*
attho, ¹¹"bahūpakārā^c bhante Mahāpajāpati Gotamī Bhagavato;
 25 ¹²bahūpakārā^c bhikkhave mātāpitāro puttānaṃ" icc evamādi.
 Tathā *ādisaddena* bahusu akkharappayogesu catutthiyā pa-
 vatti veditabbā, taṃ yathā: ¹³"upamaṃ te karissāmi; ¹⁴dham-
 maṃ vo . . . desissāmi^d; ¹⁵ko attho supanena^e te"; *kim attho*
me buddhena; ¹⁶*kathūnassa^f dussaṃ*, ¹⁶*āgantukassa bhaddaṃ* icc
 30 evamādi. ¹⁷"Tatiyatthādisu ca" ti *casaddaggahaṇaṃ* avuttat-
 thasamuccayatthañ c' eva sampadanagahaṇatthañ ca; Kacca-

¹ Spk ad S I 24¹⁹ etc. (*supra* 697 n. 11). ² Dh 290a. ³ Dhpa III 449c.
⁴ (1337) ⁵ sss. ⁶ sss. ⁷ sss. ⁸ sss. ⁹ sss. ¹⁰ sss. ¹¹ M III 253²⁰. ¹² It
 110¹⁰. ¹³ M I 148³⁵. ¹⁴ (657¹). ¹⁵ J IV 84²². ¹⁶ Kev 329 (*infra* § 704 Ce
 660²³, ³³). ¹⁷ 694¹⁰.

^a ita CeBemns. ^b Bm madanatthaya. ^c ita CeBemns. ^d B deso s-
 sāmi. ^e ita Bmns, Ce supanena (= Ja' cf. *tamen* Sn 331^b). ^f Bm kathina

yane pana "sattamyatthesu cā" ti ¹casaddaggahaṇaṃ vikappanattarāggahaṇānukaḍḍhanattham eva.

Ettha pana tathavā kiñci vadāma: | saddasatthavidūnaṃ matavasena hi [C^e 614¹] ²rajakassa vatthaṃ dadāti, Yaññadatto Devadattassa iṇaṃ dadāti ti ādisu sampadānasaññāya na bha- 5 vitabbaṃ, saddasatthesu hi ³"yassa sammā pūjābuddhiyā anuggahabuddhiyā vā diyate, taṃ sampadānaṃ" ti vuttaṃ, rajakassa vatthadānañ^a c' eva Devadattassa iṇadānañ ca pūjāvasena vā anuggahavasena vā na hoti, accantavacanañ ca na hoti, tasmā 'sammā pakārena assa dadāti ti sampadānaṃ' ti atthena viro- 10 dha[na]to^b sampadānasaññā na^c hoti ti tesam laddhi, ten' eva *rajakāya*, *Devadattāyā* ti ca catutthī vibhatti tehi na vihitā; chaṭṭhī yeva vihitā: *rajakassā* ti ādinā ti. | Ettha asmākaṃ vinicchayo evaṃ veditabbo: yadi *rajakasaddo vatthasaddena sambandhaniyo siyā*, 'rajakassa vatthaṃ aññassa kas- 15 saci dadāti' ti attho siyā, rajako ca sāmī siyā; yadi pana 'dhovāpanatthāya vatthaṃ rajakassa dadāti' ti dānena rajako sambandhaniyo siyā, so rajako kathaṃ sampadānaṃ nāma [C^e 614¹⁵] na siyā · dānakiriyāya paṭiggahaṇabhāve^d t̥hitattā, tathā hi ⁴"yassa dātukāmo" ti ca ⁵"acittikatvā^e asakkatvā bhik- 20 khussa bhattaṃ adāsi" ti ca ādisu pi dātukāmatāmattena vā asakkaccadānamattena vā yo dānaṃ gaṇhissati yo ca dānaṃ gaṇhāti, te sabbe sampadānā honti yeva · sāsana-yuttivasena; api ca sāsane ⁶"atthāya hitāyā" ti tadatthapayogaṃ t̥hapetvā, ⁷"dakāya neti; ⁸saggāya gacchati; ⁹asakkatā c' asma Dhanañ- 25 jayāya; ¹⁰bhiyyoso mattāya; ¹¹gaṇāya bhattā" ti payogesu vibhattivipallāsanaṃ ca t̥hapetvā ¹²namoyoga-dānayogādisu catutthekavacanassa āyādeso na labbhati, tena saṅgītittayā-rūlhe pāvācane 'buddhāya deti; namo buddhāyā' ti ādini padāni naⁱ santi, ¹³"buddhaseṭṭhass' adās' ahaṃ^g; ¹⁴namo karohi 30 nāgassā" ti evarūpāni yeva āyādesarahitāni padāni dissanti,

¹ Kev 27⁹ (*in fine*) ² Candra-v II 1:73 (*vide* 700¹⁻²). ³ cf. Durga-ṭ ad Kātantra II 4: 10 (Eggeling p. 497¹⁻²). ⁴ Ke 278. ⁵ *.*. ⁶ M I 21²⁷. ⁷ (697⁷). ⁸ (697⁸). ⁹ (697¹⁶). ¹⁰ (697¹⁸). ¹¹ (698¹⁷). ¹² (130²⁴—132³⁰). ¹³ Ap 286²³. ¹⁴ (132¹¹).

^a B^m vattham dānam ^b C^e B^m virodhanato; B^{ens} virodhato. ^c B^m om. ^d B^{ens} (*recte con.*) paṭiggāhakabhāve. ^e C^e B^{ens} acittim katvā. ^f B^m om. ^g C^e B^e adāsāhaṃ; B^m adāhaṃ.

- tasmā yaṃ Atthasāliniyā āgataṃ ¹"eko puriso kiliṭṭhaṃ^a vatthaṃ rajakassa adāsi" ti padaṃ, tattha *rajakassā* ti catutthiyā bhavitabbaṃ · catutthi-chaṭṭhinaṃ sabbapakārena ²*sa-namvi-bhattinaṃ* [C^e 614³⁰] sarūpato ṭhitaṭṭhāne sadisattā; tathā hi ³"aggassa dātā medhāvī" ti imissā pālīyā atthaṃ vadantehi garuhi ³"aggassa dātā ti aggassa ratanattayassa dātā, atha^b vā aggassa deyyadhammassa dātā" ti catutthi-chaṭṭhinaṃ attho vutto. Iti saddasatthayuttito rajako sāmī hotu · chaṭṭhivibhattivasena vuttattā, sāsana-yuttito pana sampadānaṃ hotu · catutthi-chaṭṭhinaṃ
- 10 avisesena vuttattā — katthaci katthaci ṭhāne yebhuyyena pālīnaya-saddasatthanayānaṃ aññamaññaṃ accantaviruddhattā ca. Tathā hi saddasatthe ⁴*āpasaddo* bahuvacanantaṃ itthilīṅgaṃ, Bhagavatā āhacca bhāsīte pullīṅgaṃ ekavacanantaṃ; tathā saddasatthe ⁵*dārāsaddo*^c bahuvacanantaṃ pullīṅgaṃ, pāvacane
- 15 vacanadvayayuttaṃ pullīṅgaṃ; saddasatthe ⁶*dhātusaddo* ekantapullīṅgaṃ, pāvacane ekantaitthilīṅgaṃ, [C^e 615¹] evamādayo aññamaññaṃ viruddhasaddagatiyo dissanti; kiñca^d bhiyyo: saddasatthe ⁷*Devadattāyā* ti catutthī, tad eva^e *Devadattāyā* ti padaṃ pālīnayaṃ patvā vibhattivipallāsavasena tatiyā-pañcamī-
- 20 chaṭṭhinaṃ atthe catutthī siyā na suddhacatutthī^f · *Yaññadatto Devadattāya asakkato* ti ādinā yojetabbattā ⁸"asakkatā c' asma Dhanañjayāyā" ti ādisu viya; kiñca^d bhiyyo: ⁹"guṇo assa atthi^g guṇavā" ti ettha saddasatthanayena *assā* ti padaṃ chaṭṭhiyantaṃ bhavati, pālīnaye atthakathānaye ca olokīya-
- 25 māne *atthi*saddayogato catutthiyantaṃ yeva bhavati^h, kathaṃ: ¹⁰"udet' ayaṃ cakkhumā ekarājā; ¹¹āsāvati nāma latā jātā Cittalatāvane tassā vassasahassena ekaṃ nibbattate phalaṃ taṃ devā payirupāsanti" ti imā dve pālīyo *assā* ti padassa catutthiyantattaṃ sādheṇti; [C^e 615¹⁵] tattha ¹²"cakkhumā ti, sa-
- 30 kalacakkavāḷavāsīnaṃ andhakāraṃ vidhametvā cakkhupaṭilābhakaraṇena yaṃ tena tesam dīnnaṃⁱ cakkhu, tena^j cakkhumā ·

¹ As 243¹⁰ (*ib.* 244¹²⁻¹³ < S III 131⁸⁻⁹). ² 293²⁰⁻²⁷. ³ It 89⁵ *et* Ita (Sc 375¹³⁻¹⁴). ⁴ (107²¹—117²). ⁵ (98¹⁰—99¹¹). ⁶ (212¹⁴—206⁵⁻¹⁰, *vide et* 591¹⁴⁻²⁰).

⁷ (130²⁷—131³; 131³⁰—132⁶). ⁸ (699²⁵ *et*.). ⁹ (Pañ V 2: 94). ¹⁰ J II 33²².

¹¹ J III 251⁷⁻⁹, Ap 41²⁹—42¹. ¹² Ja II 34¹⁻³.

^a B^e kiliṭṭha-. ^b Ita: tattha. ^c *ita h. l.* C^eB^m; B^ens dārās^o. ^d B^m kiñci. ^e C^e ta (*om.* eva); B^ens taṃ (*om.* eva). ^f C^eB^ens suddhā catutthī. ^g C^eB^e *ad.* ti (*cf.* 701¹). ^h (B^m hoti?). ⁱ (B^e dvinnam). ^j Ja *ad.*: cakkhunā (ns: tena cakkhudānena kroñ¹).

suriyo", atr' idaṃ nibbacanaṃ: cakkhu etassa atthi^a cakkhumā, cakkhū ti ca kassa cakkhu: ālokadassanasamatthaṃ mahājanassa cakkhu, taṃ mahājanassa cakkhu etassa suriyassa atthi · tena dinnattā ti atthavasena suriyo sampadānaṃ bhavati, na sāmī · dvinnaṃ sāmīnaṃ ettha anicchitabbattā; tathā 5 āsā etissā atthi ti āsāvati · evaṃnāmikā latā, āsā ti ca kassa āsā: devānaṃ āsā, sū devānaṃ āsā etissā latāya atthi · ¹taṃ paṭicca uppajjanato ti atthavasena latā sampadānaṃ bhavati, na sāmī · dvinnaṃ sāmīnaṃ etthā pi anicchitabbattā — evamādi-
 ke pālinaye aṭṭhakathānaye ca upaparikkhiyamāne yathā- 10
 vutto attho yeva pāsaṃso, kiṃ saddasatthanayo karissati. Atha vā *rajakassa vatthaṃ dadāti* ti ettha saddasatthanayena chaṭṭhī hotu, 'rajakassa hatthe vatthaṃ dadāti' ti attham eva mayam gaṇhāma · vacanasesanayassa pi dassanato; evañ ca sati ubhinnaṃ nayānaṃ na koci virodho. 15

555 Yato apeti yato vā āgacchati, tad apādānaṃ. Yato vā apeti yato vā āgacchati, taṃ kārakaṃ *apādāna*saññaṃ hoti; apecca ito ādadāti ti apādānaṃ, ito vatthuto kāyavasena cittavasena vā apagantvā aññaṃ gaṇhāti ti attho. ²Keci pana "apanetvā ito ādadāti ti apādānaṃ" ti vadanti; tesam mate 'ito attānaṃ 20 cittam vā apanetvā' ti attho. Ayam pi sañña ³*sampadāna*-sañña viya anvatthato rūḥito ca katā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. [C^e 616¹] Taṃ pana apādānaṃ duvidhaṃ · kāyasamyogapubbaka-cittasamyogapubbakāpagamavasena, tathā calāvadhi-niccalāvadhi-vasena; atha vā [ti]^b pana tividhaṃ · calāvadhi-niccalāvadhi- 25 nevacalāvadhinaniccalāvadhiavasena, tathā niddiṭṭhavisaya-uppattivisaya^c-anumeyyavisayavasena; taṃ sabbam pabhedam ⁴upari ekato pakāsessāma. *Gāmā apenti munayo; nagarā nig-gato rājā; bhūmito niggato raso*, ⁵*hatthikkhandhā otarati, gehā nikkhamati, Sāvattthito āgacchati*. Apādānaṃ icc anena kv 30 attho: ⁶"apādāne pañcamī".

556 Bhayāduppattihetu. Yaṃ bhayādinaṃ uppattiyā hetu hoti,

¹ cf. Ja III 251¹⁴. | § 555 Kc 273 |. ² ns: keci kās³ Nās-Rūpasiddhi (Mmd 273 C^e 210²⁷, Rūp 297¹ C^e 104¹⁸). ³ (693²² 699⁶⁻⁷) ⁴ 708²³—709¹⁸. ⁵ cf. 576¹³. ⁶ § 607. | § 556 (Kc 273) Pāp I 4: 25 |.

^a C^eBe^{ns} *ad.* ti (cf. 700²³). ^b B^m ti; C^eBe^{ns} (*con.*) taṃ. ^c *ita* B^ems; C^e -upāttivisaya- (*vide* 709¹³).

tañ ca kārakaṃ *apādānasaññaṃ* hoti: *corā bhayaṃ jāyati*,
 "kāmato jāyate bhayaṃ; ²tañhāya jāyati soko" ti^a.

557 Yato pacati vijjotati vā. Yato nīharitvā pacati yato vā nig-
 gamma^b vijjotati, tam pi kārakaṃ *apādānasaññaṃ* hoti: *kusū-*
⁵*lato pacati*^c, *valāhakā vijjotati cando*.

558 Parāḍipubbajidhātādippayoge. Yathārahaṃ *parā* icc ādiupa-
 saggapubbānaṃ *jīdhātādīnaṃ* payoge ca taṃ kārakaṃ *apādāna-*
saññaṃ hoti; tathā hi *jī* icc etassa dhātussa *parā*pubbassa
 payoge yo asaho, so *apādānasañña* hoti, taṃ yathā: *buddhasmā*
¹⁰*parājenī aññatilthiyā*; *bhū* icc etassa dhātussa *pā*pubbassa
 payoge yato acchinnapabhavo, so *apādānasañña* hoti, taṃ
 yathā: *Himavatā pabhavanti pañca mahānadiyo*, *Anotattamhā*
mahāsarā pabhavanti, *Aciravaliyā pabhavanti kunnadiyo*.

559 Aññadināmapayoge. *Aññasaddādīnaṃ nāmānaṃ* payoge ca
¹⁵taṃ kārakaṃ *apādānasaññaṃ* hoti: ³"tato kammato aññaṃ
 kammaṃ, tato aparaṃ"^d.

560 Vajjanatthāpa-pariyoge. Vajjanatthehi *apa pari* icc etehi
 yoge ca taṃ kārakaṃ *apādānasaññaṃ* hoti: *apa sālāya āyanti*
vāñijā, ⁴*upari pabbatā devo vassati*. Ettha ca suddhanāmānaṃ
²⁰upasaggehi yogo upasaggayogo nāmā ti gahetabbo, na
 guṇanāmānaṃ upasaggehi yogo; tathā hi ⁵*ubhato sujāto puttō*
 ti ādisu upasagge vijjāmāne pi upasaggayogo nāma na bha-
 vati. [C^e 617¹]

561 Uddham-samantatatth'-u-pariyoge^e. *U* icc upasaggena *pari* icc
²⁵upasaggena cā ti dvihi upasaggehi yathākkamaṃ 'uddhaṃ
 samantato' ti atthavantehi yoge ca taṃ kārakaṃ *apādāna-*
saññaṃ hoti: *u-pari pabbatā devo vassati*, pabbatassa uddhaṃ
 samantato devo vassati ti attho. Atrāyaṃ vinicchayo: *u* iti
 ca *pari* ti ca upasaggadvayaṃ vuttaṃ, *upari* ti nipātapadam
³⁰pi atthi; yadi pana *upari pabbatā devo* ti ettha *upari* ti nipā-
 tapadam siyā, "pabbatā" ti avatvā 'pabbatassā' ti vā 'pabbate'
 ti vā vattabbaṃ siyā, evaṃ avacanena viññāyati: *u-pari* ti

¹ Dhṛp 215^b. ² Dhṛp 216^a. | § 558 Kev 274 ("dhātu-"); Rūp Ce 105¹⁴ |.
 | § 559 cf. Rūp 105²¹ |. ³ *~~~. | § 560 Kev 274 ("upasaggayoga-") |. ⁴ *vide*
 702²⁷ sqq.. ⁵ Kev 274 ("nāma-"). | § 561: Mmd 214³⁸⁻⁴¹ |.

^a Be om. ti. ^b Be nikkhamma. ^c Bm h. l. paccati. ^d Be param. ^e Bems
 uddham-samantattathupari^o (703¹).

idaṃ upasaggadvayavasena vuttan ti. Uddhaṃ-samanta(ṭa)tth'-
upari^a ti kimatthaṃ: ¹"vividhāni phalajātāni asmiṃ upari
pabbate" ti ettha upariśaddo nipātattā 'uddhan' ti atthamat-
tam eva dipeti na 'uddhaṃ samantato' ti atthan ti ñāpanat-
thaṃ.

5

562 Mariyādābhividdhatthaa-yāvayoge. Mariyādābhividdhiatthena^b ā
icc upasaggena yāva iti nipātena ca yoge taṃ kārakaṃ apā-
dānasaññaṃ hoti: ā pabbatā khettaṃ, ā nagarā khadiravanam,
²ā Brahmālokaṃ saddo abbhuggacchati; ³"yāva Jetuttaranagarā"
maggaṃ alaṃkari; ⁴yāva Brahmālokaṃ saddo abbhuggaṇchi; ¹⁰
⁵yāva Brahmālokaṃ ekakolāhalaṃ jātaṃ". Ettha ca ā pabbatā
ti ādayo payogā saddasatthanayavasena vuttā, yāva Jetutta-
ranagarā^c ti ādayo pana pālinayavasena ti veditabbā.

563 Patinidhi-patidānatthapatiyoge. Patinidhi-patidānatthena [vā]^d
pati icc upasaggena yoge ca taṃ kārakaṃ apādānasaññaṃ ¹⁵
hoti: buddhasmā pati Sāriputto dhammadesanāya ālapati temā-
saṃ, ghatam assa telasmā pati dadāti, uppalam assa padumasmā
pati dadāti, kanakam assa hiraññasmā pati dadāti.

564 Visuṃ-puthuyoge. Visuṃ puthu^f icc etehi nipātehi yoge
ca taṃ kārakaṃ apādānasaññaṃ hoti: tehi visuṃ, tato visuṃ, ²⁰
⁶ariyehi puthag^g evāyaṃ jano.

565 Aññatrayoge pañcamī, tatiyā ca. Aññatra icc etena nipātena
yoge pañcamī vibhatti hoti tatiyā ca: [C^e 618]^j ⁷"nāññatra"
sabbanissaggā sotthiṃ passāmi paṇiṇaṃ"; aññatra buddhuppādā
lokassa saccābhisamayo n' atthi; ⁸"tadantaramⁱ ko jāneyya añ- ²⁵
ñatra Tathāgatena".

566 Rite-vināyoge dutiyā ca. Rite vinā icc etehi nipātehi yoge
pañcamī tatiyā dutiyā^j ca hoti: rite saddhammā kulo sukhaṃ
bhavati · rite saddhammaṃ · rite saddhammena vā; vinā sad-

¹ J VI 364¹³. | § 562 Rūp 298 Ce 105³⁰ + Mmd Ce 214³³ |. ² Kev 274
(Senart 126¹⁵). ³ cf. Ja VI 592⁵. ⁴ Vin III 19⁵; Sp I 78²³. ⁵ cf. Sp I 93¹².
| § 563 < Kev 274 (Senart 126¹⁶⁻¹⁹); Rūp Ce 105³²⁻³⁵ |. ⁶ Rūp Ce 106² cf. Sv
I 59²³⁻³⁰. ⁷ S I 54⁴. ⁸ A III 350³ (ns cit. Mp et Mp-ṭ). | § 566 Kev 274
(Senart 126²²⁻¹²⁷¹; "api") |.

a CeBemns samantatthuparī. ^b [ns: pariyādā nhuik pa kui ma pru hu
Abhidhān-ṭikā chui eñ¹; *supra* 622 n. 20]. ^c Be^{ns} Cetutt^o. ^d CeBmns vā; Be
om. (ns comp. fecit). ^e Be^{ns} -puthuyoge; Ce^{ns} ad. ca. ^f Be^{ns} putha.
g Bm puthug. ^h Bm na aññatra (= S). ⁱ Bm tadanantaram (= A Ee). ^j Ce
dutiya tatiya.

*dhammā n' atth' añño^a koci nātho loke vijjati · vinā saddham-
maṃ · vinā saddhammena vā; vinā buddhamhā · vinā buddham ·
vinā buddhena vā.*

567 Pabhutyaḍyatthe ¹tadatthappayoge ca. Pabhutiādiatthe ca tad-
5 atthappayoge ca taṃ kārakaṃ *apādānasaññaṃ* hoti: ²"yato
'haṃ bhagini ariyāya jātiyā jāto; ³yato sarāmi attānaṃ yato
patto 'smi viññutaṃ; ⁴yato pabhuti; ⁵yato paṭṭhāya; ⁶tato
paṭṭhāya; ⁷ito paṭṭhāya; ⁸ajjato paṭṭhāya".

568 Kāraka-kiriyānaṃ majjhatṭhā kāladdhā ca. Atthayojanakkama-
10 vasena pana dvinnam apādāna-kammakārakānaṃ vā pubbā-
parakiriyānaṃ vā majjhe ṭhitā kāladdhā ca *apādānasañña*
honti: *pakkhasmā vijjhati migam, kosā vijjhati kuñjaram, māsa-
smā bhuñjati bhojanam.* Tatra 'luddako^b ito pakkhasmā migam
vijjhatiⁱ ti atthayojanakkamo · kārakavasena, kiriyāvasena pana
15 'luddako^b ajja migam vijjhitvā pakkhasmā vijjhatiⁱ ti; esa nayo
itaratrā pi.

569 Rakkhaṇatthānaṃ icchitam anicchitañ ca. Rakkhaṇatthānaṃ
dhātūnaṃ payoge, yaṃ icchitaṃ yañ ca anicchitaṃ, taṃ kāraka-
kaṃ *apādānasaññaṃ* hoti: *kāke rakkhanti taṇḍulā, ucchūhi gaje*
20 *rakkhanti, mantino mantena dārakehi pisāce rakkhanti, yavā*
paṭisedhenti gāvo, ⁹"nānārogato vā nānāupaddavato vā ārak-
khaṃ gaṇhantu"; *akusalehi dhammehi mānasaṃ nivāreti;* ¹⁰"pāpā
cittaṃ nivāraye".

570 Yassādassanaṃ iccham antaradhāyati. Yassa adassanaṃ ic-
25 chanto koci antaradhāyati tattha tattha paṭicchannatṭhāne
bhayena niliyati, taṃ kārakaṃ *apādānasaññaṃ* hoti: *upajjhāyā*
antaradhāyati sisso, mātārā ca pītārā ca antaradhāyati putto.
Idaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ bhayena antaradhānaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ,
iddhiyā adassanagamanasaṃkhāte antaradhāne pana sattamī
30 vibhatti hoti, tassa ca lakkhaṇaṃ ¹¹upari bhavissati. [C^e 619¹]

|| § 567 Rūp 298 C^e 106⁸ (Kev 274 Senart 127¹⁻⁵; "ca") ||. ¹ ns cit. Rūp-ṭ.

² M II 103¹⁹. ³ J VI 79³. ⁴ cf. Vva 158². ⁵ Ja VI 79¹¹. ⁶ Ja I 78⁸. ⁷ Vva 157²⁰.

⁸ Vva 246²² (cf. Tha ad Th 485³). || § 568 Mmd C^e 215¹⁻⁹; Kev 274 ('ādi'),
Rūp C^e 106⁴ ||. || § 569 Kc 275 + Rūp 299 C^e 106¹⁵ ("ca") ||. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ Dhv
116^b. || § 570 Kc 276 ||. ¹¹ § 573.

a *ita* B^m (ns: vijjati hū so akhyāt kattā³ phrac sañ' vā' n'atthi vijjati
ma rhi, *natthinipāt* paṭisedhattha); B^e n'atthi 'ñño; C^e nāñño (cf. Rūp C^e 106²;
Sd C^e 789⁸³). b B^m luddhako.

571 Dūr'-antik'-addhakalanimmāna^a-tvālopa-disāyoga-vibhatt'-āra^(ti)-
 ppayoga-suddha-pamocana-hetu-vivitta-pamaṇa-pubbādiyoga-bandhana-
 guṇavacana-pañha-kathana-thoka-kiccha-katipayākattusu ca. Dūratthe
 antikatthe addhanimmāne^a kālanimmāne^a tvālope disāyoge vi-
 bhatte ara ti'ppayoge suddhatthe pamocane hetutthe vivittatthe 5
 pamaṇe pubbadiyoge bandhane guṇavacane pañhe kathane
 thoke kicche katipaye akattari ca icc etesv atthesu payogesu
 ca taṃ karakaṃ apādunasaññaṃ hoti. Dūratthappayoge
 tava: ¹kivaduro ilo Naḷakaraḡāmo; ²tato ha ve dūrataraṃ
 vadanti"; ³gamato nāḷidure; ⁴"ārakā te moghapurisā imasmā 10
 dhammavinaya arakā tehi Bhagavā"; dūratthe: ⁵"dūrato vā-
 gamma^b; ⁶dūrato va namassanti; ⁷addasa ... Bhagavantam
 dūrato va āgacchantam" [C^e 619¹⁵] — dūratthappayoge dutiyā ca
 tatiyā ca: *duraṃ gamaṃ agato, dūrena gāmena āgato, dūrato*
gāmā^c āgato ti attho, duraṃ gamena vā; ārakāsaddayoge dutiyā 15
tatiyā ca chaṭṭhi ca: arakā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, anena
dhammavinayena, ⁸"ārakā mandabuddhinaṃ" icc evamādi.
 Antikatthappayoge: *antikaṃ gāmā, asannaṃ gāmā, samī-*
paṃ gama — gamassa samīpan ti attho; yathāsambhavaṃ
dutiyā ca tatiyā ca chaṭṭhi ca: antikaṃ gāmaṃ · antikaṃ gā- 20
mena, āsannaṃ gāmaṃ · asannaṃ gāmena, samīpaṃ saddham-
maṃ · samīpaṃ saddhammena, ⁹"nibbānass' eva santike" —
¹⁰"ārakā ca vijānataṃ" ettha pana ārakāsaddo samīpavācako
 daṭṭhabbo, Bhagavā hi vijānataṃ santike ti attho. [C^e 619³⁰]
 Addha-kalanimmāne^a: *ilo Madhurāya catusu yojanesu Saṃ- 25*
kassam; Rājagahato pañcaccattalisayojanamattthake Sāvattthi; ¹¹"ito
kho^d bhikkhave ekanavutikappe; ¹²ito tiṇṇaṃ māsānaṃ acca-
yena parinibbāyissamī" icc evamādi. Tvālope kammādhika-
raṇesu: ¹³"pasāda saṃkameyya, ¹⁴hatthikkhandhā saṃkameyya,
¹⁵asana vuṭṭhaheyya" icc evamādi; ettha ca tvālopo nāma 30
 atthasambhave pi sati tvapaccayantassa saddassa avijjamaṇatā,
 tathā hi ¹³"pasāda saṃkameyyā" ti ettha pāsādam abhirū-

[§ 571 Ke 277]. ¹ (M II 206¹⁹). ² J V 483²¹. ³ Rūp C^e 107¹². ⁴ cf. S
 IV 43¹⁵ (ns. cit. et Dhp 253^d); contra It 91⁵. ⁵ *—. ⁶ D III 197¹⁵ ... 202²¹.
⁷ D I 179⁵. ⁸ (S 80¹¹). ⁹ S I 33¹⁴. ¹⁰ (S 80¹²). ¹¹ D II 21⁵. ¹² cf. D II 106¹⁹⁻²⁰.
¹³ S I 95³⁰ ("Tamotamasut", ns.). ¹⁴ S I 95²⁹. ¹⁵ *—.

^a C^e onimmāṇ^o ubique. ^b C^e va āgamma. ^c ns gāmato. ^d B^m vo; D.
 so ekanavuto kappo.

hitvā tamhā pāsādā aññaṃ pāsādaṃ saṃkameyyā ti [C^e 620¹]
 attho, esa nayo ¹"hatthikkhandhā saṃkameyyā" ti etthā pi, ²"āsa-
 nā vuṭṭhaheyyā" ti ettha pana āsane nisīditvā tamhā āsanā vuṭ-
 ṭhaheyyā ti attho, — evaṃ kammādhikaraṇesu pañcamī vibhatti
⁵ bhavati, kammādhikaraṇabhūtāni yeva vatthūni *tvā*lopavisaye
 apādānaṃ nāma hontī ti attho. Disāyoge ca pañcamī bhavati,
 tattha disā ca disāyogo ca disāyogo · ³sarūpekasesanayena, ta-
 smiṃ disāyoge; ettha ca *disā*vacanena disattho gahito, *disāyoga*-
 vacanena disatthavācihi yogo. Tattha disatthavācihi yoge tāva
¹⁰ ⁴"ito sā purimā disā . . . ito sā dakkhiṇā disā . . . ito sā pac-
 chimā disā . . . ito sā uttarā disā; ⁵Avīcito^a upari Bha-
 vaggam antare^b; ⁶uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā; ⁷yato
 khemaṃ tato bhayaṃ; [C^e 620¹⁵] ⁸yato assosaṃ Bhagavantam".
⁹Disatthe: *puratthimato dakkhiṇato* ti ādi, ettha pana sattami-
¹⁵ yatthe *topaccayo* bhavissati. Vibhatte pañcamī bhavati chaṭṭhi
 ca, ettha ¹⁰vibhattaṃ nāma sayam vibhattass' eva tadaññato
 guṇena vibhajanaṃ: *yato pañītatara vā^c viṣiṭṭhataro vā n' atthi*;
Mādhurā Pāṭaliputtakehi abhirūpatarā; ¹¹"attadanto tato varaṃ;
¹²channavutinaṃ pāsāḍānaṃ dhammānaṃ pavaraṃ yadidaṃ
²⁰ sugatavinayo" icc evamādi. Āratippayoge: ¹³"gāmadhammā
 vasaladhammā asaddhammā ārati virati paṭivirati; ¹⁴pāṇātipātā
 veramaṇī" icc evamādi. Suddhatthappayoge: ¹⁵"lobhaniyehi
 dhammehi suddho asaṃsattho" icc evamādi. [C^e 620³⁰] Pamoca-
 natthappayoge: ¹⁶"parimutto dukkhasmā ti vadāmi; ¹⁷mutto
²⁵ 'smi mārābandhanā; ¹⁸na te muccanti maccuno^d; ¹⁹mokkhami
 mārābandhanā" icc evamādi. ²⁰Hetuatthe: *kasmā hetunā*,
²¹"kasmā nu tumhaṃ^e daharā na miyare; ²²kasmā idh' eva mara-
 ṇaṃ bhavissati; ²³yasmā aniyatā keci ²⁴yasmā-t-īha bhikkhave . . .
 tasmā-t-īha bhikkhave; ²⁵yaṃkāraṇā taṃkāraṇā; ²⁶kiṃkāraṇā
³⁰ amma tuvaṃ pamajjasi" — aññehi pana lakkhaṇehi hetutthe

¹ (705²⁹). ² (705³⁰). ³ Mmd C^e 219⁶ *cit.*, Kc 390. ⁴ D III 197¹, 198¹,
 198³⁷, 202⁷. ⁵ ***. ⁶ M I 57¹⁴. ⁷ J III 513²¹ (ns *confert* Vin III 162²⁰⁻²¹).
⁸ —. ⁹ 706¹³⁻¹⁵ = Rūp C^e 107³⁸⁻³⁹. ¹⁰ Rūp C^e 108¹⁻³; ns *cit.* Mmd C^e 219⁹⁻²³.
¹¹ Dhp 322^d. ¹² (Mmd C^e 219¹⁸). ¹³ ***. ¹⁴ Khp II 1. ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ S III 31²³.
¹⁷ *cf.* Th 680^f. ¹⁸ ***. ¹⁹ Dhp 37^d. ²⁰ *cf.* § 648—655. ²¹ J IV 52³¹. ²² ***.
²³ Abhidh-av 17¹⁰. ²⁴ (618²⁶). ²⁵ (§ 648). ²⁶ (280²⁷).

^a Kev *ad.* yāva. ^b Kev *ad.* bahusattanikāyā vasanti. ^c Bm *om.* ^d C^eB^e
 maccunā (= Rūp C^e 108¹⁵). ^e J: tuyhaṃ (*sed* amhaṃ J IV 53⁹).

paṭhamā ca tatiyā ca chaṭṭhī^a ca^a bhavati, [C^e 621¹] tā ca kho
 kiriyābhisambandhe daṭṭhabbā, na pana ¹"ko nu kho bhante^b
 hetu ko paccayo mahato bhūmicālassa pātubhāvāyā" ti ādisu
 kiriyābhisambandharahitesu payogesū —, ²"na attahetu alikaṃ
 bhaṇanti^c; ³kiṃ nu jātiṃ na rocesi; ⁴yañ ca putte na pas- 5
 sāmi; ⁵taṃ taṃ Gotama pucchāmi"; *kena kāraṇena va-*
desi, yena kāraṇena, ⁶"tena kāraṇena; ⁷atha tvaṃ kena vaṇṇena
 kena vā pana hetunā anuppatto brahāraṇṇaṃ" — ⁸"saddhāya
 tarati oghaṃ" ettha ca *saddhāyā* ti ayaṃ saddo hetuattho
 ti garūhi vuttaṃ —; ⁹"kena Kassapa bālassa dassanaṃ nā- 10
 bhikaṃkhasi; ¹⁰yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā; ¹¹tena nimittena;
¹²tena vuttaṃ; ¹³taṃ kissa hetu; ¹⁴kissa tumhe kilamatha".
 Vivecanappayoge: ¹⁵"vivitto pāpakā^d dhammā; ¹⁶vivicc' eva
 kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi" icc evamādi. Pamā-
 ṇatthe: ¹⁷*āyāmato ca vitthārato ca yojanaṃ gambhīrato* [C^e 621¹⁵] 15
ca^e puthulato ca yojanaṃ Candabhāgāya pamāṇaṃ^f, ¹⁸*parikkhe-*
pato navasatayojanaparimāno^g Majjhimadeso^h, ¹⁹"dighatoⁱ nava
 vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā pamāṇikā kāretabbā"; tatiyā ca:
²⁰*yojanaṃ ayāmena yojanaṃ vitthārena yojanaṃ ubbedhena sāsa-*
parāsi. Pubbādiyoge: paṭhamatthavācakena *pubbasaddena* 20
 yogo pubbayogo¹, ettha *pubbādigahaṇaṃ* adisatthavuttinaṃ
 pubbādinaṃ gahaṇatthaṃ, tathā hi ²¹visuṃ disāyogo gahito:
²²"pubbe va me bhikkhave sambodhā; ²³ito pubbe nāhosi; ²⁴tato
 paraṃ paccantimā janapadā; ²⁵tato aparena samayena; ²⁶tato ut-
 tari^jm" icc evamādi. Bandhanatthappayoge bandhanahe- 25
 tumhi iṇe^b: *satasma baddho naro rañña*; — tatiyā ca: *salena baddho*
naro rañña icc evamādi. Guṇavacane: *paññāyaⁱ vimuttimano^m*,
issariyā[ya]ⁿ janaṃ [C^e 621³⁰] *rakkhati rājā*, ²⁷"silato naṃ pasam-

¹ A IV 312¹⁴, D II 107¹⁹. ² J V 146¹⁵ (*infra* 731¹⁸). ³ (731²⁰). ⁴ J VI 561²⁰ (*codd.* C^k Lk). ⁵ S I 131¹⁸ (Vm 2²). ⁶ Bva *ad* Bv 2: 101c. ⁷ J VI 543¹⁻².
⁸ Sn 184⁴. ⁹ J IV 241². ¹⁰ A II 159³⁷. ¹¹ (Netta *ad* Nett 25¹⁵). ¹² Ja I 32⁵
 Sv I 261¹⁰. ¹³ M I 11¹⁷. ¹⁴ ---. ¹⁵ ---. ¹⁶ D I 73²³. ¹⁷ 707¹⁵⁻¹⁸ = Rūp 108²⁹⁻³³.
¹⁸ Ja I 49¹⁶. ¹⁹ Vin III 149¹² IV 279¹¹. ²⁰ ---. ²¹ (705¹ 706⁵). ²² (291⁹).
²³ cf. Sn 955⁴. ²⁴ Vin I 197²² Sv I 173¹¹. ²⁵ ---. ²⁶ Vin IV 80¹⁸. ²⁷ ---.

a B^e om. b D om. c *ita* C^eB^m; B^ens bhaṇeti; J: bhaṇāti. d B^m
 pāpaka- e B^m om. f Rūp: parimāṇaṃ. g B^m navasatayojanasatapo; Rūp
 navayojanasatapo. h ns majjhimapadeso (Ja I 49¹⁵; III 364¹¹). i Vin: dighaso.
 j *ita* (*con.*) B^ens; C^eB^m pubbādiyogo. k C^eB^m ito. m Kev: mutto. n B^emns
 issariyāya; C^e issariyā (= Kev).

santi". Pañha-kathanesu: *kuto 'si tvaṃ, kuto bhavaṃ* — *Pāḷi-puttato*; ettha ca kathanam nāma vissajjanam^a, yaṃ pana Kaccāyanappakaraṇe ¹"pañhe *tvālope* kammādhikaraṇesū" ti ārabhitvā "abhidhammam sutvā abhidhammā pucchanti · abhi-
5 dhammam · abhidhammena vā, vinayam sutvā vinayā pucchanti · vinayam · vinayena vā, evaṃ suttā, geyyā, veyyākaraṇā, gāthāya, udānā, itivuttakā, jātakā, abbhutadhammā, vedallā icc evamādi" ti ca vuttam, tathā ²"kathane *tvālope* kammādhikaraṇesū" ti ārabhitvā "abhidhammam sutvā abhi-
10 dhammā kathayanti · abhidhammam · abhidhammena vā, vinayam sutvā vinayā kathayanti · vinayam · vinayena vā, evaṃ suttā, geyyā, veyyākaraṇā gāthāya^b [C^e 622¹] icc evamādi" ti ca vuttam, tam "*tvālope*" yeva vattabbam, "pañhe" ti ca "kathane" ti ca *tvāloparahitappayogavasena* visum vattabbam,
15 idha pana ³visum vuttam. Thokatthādisu ⁴appatthavacane pañcamī tatiyā ca; yadā hi dhammamattam adhippetam na dabbam, tadā thokādīnam asatvavacanatā^c, yadā pana *thokena visena mato* ti ādinā dabbam adhippetam, tadā tesam satvavacanatā: *thokā muccati, appamattakā muccati*; ⁵"kicchā laddho piyo putto"; *katipayā mutto, thokena appamattakena kicchena katipayena* icc evamādi. Akattari ⁶akārake^d nāpake hetumhi: ⁷"katattā upacitattā ussannattā vipulattā uppannam hoti cakkhuvīññānam" icc evamādi. — *Ādisaddena* ye amhehi anupadiṭṭhā apādānapayogā, te payogavicakkhaṇehi^f yojetabbā. Idāni tesam apā-
25 dānānam kāyasaññogapubbakādivasena pabhedaṃ kathayāma: [C^e 622¹³] *gāmā apenti munayo* ti ādisu hi kāyasaññogapubbakassa apagamanassa vijjāmānattā gāmādi apādānam kāyasaññogapubbakam nāma, *pāṇātipātā viramati* ti ādisu pana cittasaññogapubbakassa apagamanassa vijjāmānattā pāṇātipātādi apādānam
30 cittasaññogapubbakam nāma; tathā *dhāvatā hatthimha patito*

¹ Kev 277 (Senart 130²¹⁻²⁵) ² Kev 277 (Senart 130²⁵—131³). ³ ns: Anokāsakatasikkhapud eñ¹ padabhājanī nhuik [Vin IV 344¹⁹⁻²⁰] *tvālopa* ca so nañ³ phrañ¹ yū ce lui so kroñ¹ Kaccañ³-kyam³ nhuik "*tvālopa*" ca sañ kui chui sañ
⁴ (Mmd C^e 219³⁸). ⁵ J VI 87¹⁵, ¹⁹ (ns *cit.* Cp III 6: 3^a et J V 330¹⁶). ⁶ (Rūp C^e 109¹⁹). ⁷ cf. (D III 146¹ +) Vibh 297²⁸ Dhs § 556.

^a Bm *h. l.* visajjanam. ^b Bm gāthā; Be *suppl.* udānā . . . vedallā. ^c Bm asatvāv^o. ^d C^eBm akāraṇe. ^e ns nāpakahetumhi. ^f Bm payogā vicakkh^o

aṃkusaggaho ti adisu hatthiādi apādānaṃ calamariyādabhū-
tattā calavadhi nāma · calañ ca taṃ avadhi cā ti atthena,
pabbata olaranti vanacarā ti ādisu pabbatādi apādānaṃ nic-
calamariyadabhūtattā niccalāvadhi nāma · niccalañ ca taṃ
avadhi cā ti atthena, imehi dvihi pakārehi vinimuttaṃ^a 5
¹*buddhasmā pali Sāriputto*, ²“kāmato jāyate bhayan” ti ca
ādisu buddhādi apādānaṃ n’eva calāvadhi na niccalāva-
dhi nāma · avadhibhāvena agahetabbattā — evaṃ apādānaṃ
duvidhaṃ tividhañ ca bhavati. Puna taṃ tividhañ ca · niddiṭ-
ṭhavisayādivasena; tattha *gāma apagacchatī* ti ādi niddiṭṭha- 10
visayaṃ nāma · apādānavisayassa [C^c 622³⁰] kiriyāvisesassa nid-
diṭṭhattā; *kusulato pacatī*^b, ³*abhidhammā kathayatī, valāhakā*
vijjotatī ⁴ti upattavisayaṃ^c nāma, ‘valāhakā niggamma^d vijjo-
tatī’ ti ādinā upādeyyo^e ettha kiriyāviseso; ⁵*Mādhurā Pāṭali-*
puttakehi abhirupatarā ti anumeyyavisayaṃ nāma, Mādhurā 15
Pāṭaliputtakehi ukkaṃsiyanti kenaci guṇenā ti anumeyyo ettha
kiriyāviseso, ‘upattavisayo^e viya na niyato kocī’ ti ayaṃ assa
upattavisayato^e bhedo ti.

572 Yo ādhāro taṃ okāsaṃ. Yo kattu-kammasamavetanāṃ nisajja-
pacanādikiriyānaṃ ādhārakaṭṭhena ādhāro, taṃ kārakaṃ *okāsa-* 20
saññaṃ hoti. Bhuso kiriyāṃ dhāreti ti ādhāro, so eva tāsāṃ
kiriyānaṃ patiṭṭhānatṭhena okāsattā okāsaṃ nāmā ti vuccati,
[C^c 623¹] tathā hi *kaḷe nisidatī Devadatto* ti ettha kaṭo Deva-
dattaṃ dhārento^f taṃsamavetaṃ āsanakiriyāṃ dhāreti, *thāliyaṃ*
odanaṃ pacatī ti ettha thāli taṇḍulaṃ dhārenti^g taṃsamavetaṃ 25
pi pacanakiriyāṃ dhāreti. Yajj evaṃ, kattu-kammānaṃ eva
padhānavasena kiriyādhārasambhavato tesāṃ eva *okāsasañ-*
ñāya bhavitabbaṃ ti. Na bhavitabbaṃ, kasmā: paṭiladdhavi-
saṇāmattā; tasmā paramparāya pi kiriyādhārakaṃ kaṭādikāṃ
yeva *okāsasaññaṃ* labhatī ti avagantabbaṃ. So ‘yaṃ okāso 30
catubbidho: vyāpiko opasilesiko sāmīpiko vesayiko ti. Tattha
vyāpiko nāma^h sakalo pi ādhārabhūto attho ādheyyena pat-

¹ (703¹⁶). ² (702³). ³ (cf. 708⁵). ⁴ ns: *itisaddā ādyattha*. ⁵ (706¹⁸).
[§ 572 Kc 289].

^a B^{emns} vinimuttaṃ. ^b C^c B^{em} paccatī. ^c C^c upāttavo; B^{emns} uppattivo
(701²⁷). ^d B^{ens} nikkhamma. ^e ?; B^{emns} upāteyyo (= kya ce ap eñ¹ thut
ap eñ¹); C^c upāteyyo (cf. 701²⁷). ^f C^c B^{ens} dhārayanto. ^g C^c B^{ens} dhārayanti.
^h *addendum* yattha?

thaṭṭho hoti, taṃ yathā: *tilesu telaṃ, ucchusu raso, dadhimhi sappī* ti; opasilesiko nāma paccekasiddhānaṃ bhāvānaṃ yattha upasilesa upagamo hoti, taṃ yathā: *kaḷe nisīdati* ti; sāmīpiko nāma yattha samīpe sāmīpikavohāraṃ katvā ādhā-
 5 rabhāvo [C^e 623¹⁶] vikappiyati, taṃ yathā: ¹"Sāvattiyaṃ viha-
 rati", *Gaṅgāyaṃ vajo* ti. — Pātañjalīnā^a pi vuttaṃ: ²"catūhi pa-
 kārehi atatttha 'so'^b ti bhavati, katthaci taṃṭhānavasena: mañcā
 ukkuṭṭhiṃ karonti ti, katthaci samīpavasena: Gaṅgāyaṃ ghoso,
[†]Kurusu vasatī^c ti, katthaci taṃsahacarabhāvena^d: yatṭhi^e pa-
 10 vesaya, kunte pavesayā ti, katthaci taṃkiriyaācāraṇena: aBrah-
 madatte 'Brahmadatto 'yam' iti"; vesayiko nāma yattha
 aññatthābhāvavasena desantarāvacchedavasena vā ādhārapa-
 rikappo, taṃ yathā: *bhūmisu manussā · jalesu macchā · ākāse*
sakuṇā ti. Sabbo pi cāyaṃ padhānavasena vā parikkappitava-
 15 sena vā kiriyāya patitṭhā bhavati ti okāso ti vutto. : Yam pan'
 ettha vuttaṃ ³"kattu-kammasamavetanāṃ kiriyānaṃ ādhāro"
 ti, taṃ ⁴"bhiyyo khaggamhi obhāso" ti ettha kathaṃ yujjati ti
 ce. Yujjat' eva; yathā hi ⁵*bhūmisu manussā* ti etasmiṃ payoge
 'vasanti' ti kattusamavetaṃ vasanakiriyā^f avijjāmanā pi vacanase-
 20 sanayena āharitabbā hoti, evaṃ etaṃ ⁶"bhiyyo [C^e 623³⁰] khag-
 gamhi obhāso" ti etthā pi 'ahosi' ti kattusamavetaṃ kiriyā avij-
 jāmanā pi vacanasesanayena āharitabbā va hoti, loke^h hi
 katthaci katthaci vohāravisaṃse sesaṃ katvā vācaṃ bhaṇati^h;
 tathā hi koci ekaṃ gehe paṭiyattaṃ khīraṃ pāyetukāmo 'tvam
 25 geḥaṃ pavisa, pavisitvāⁱ khīraṃ pivā' ti vattabbe vacanase-
 saṃ katvā *pavisa khīraṃ* ti āha, sāsane pi dissati ⁶"yesaṃ
 ayyānaṃ sūciyā attho, ahaṃ sūciyā" ti ca ⁷"yassa pañhena'
 attho, so maṃ pañhena ahaṃ veyyakāraṇena" ti; tasmā ettha
 saṃsayaṃ na katabbo.

30 **573 Yatth' iddhiy' antaradhāyati.** Yasmīṃ ṭhāne koci iddhiyā
 antaradhāyati, taṃ ṭhānabhūtaṃ kārakaṃ okāsasaññaṃ hoti:

¹ A I 1¹ (Mp I 15¹⁹⁻²⁴ Sp I 109¹³⁻²¹ Pj I 112²⁶ -113¹⁰). ² Mahābhāṣya
 vol. II 218¹⁴⁻¹⁹. ³ (709¹⁹). ⁴ (Mmd C^e 228¹¹). ⁵ (710¹³). ⁶ *vide* Vin IV 167⁴
 'cf. *supra* 344 n. f). ⁷ *ns cit.* Mp). | § 573 Kev 276 ('vā'); *supra* 704²⁹ |
^a *ita* C^eB^mns. ^b Mahābhāṣya: atasmin saḥ. ^c *ita* C^eB^mns; Mahā-
 bhāṣya: kūpe Gargakulam. ^d C^eB^m 'sahacāra'. ^e (5: yaṭṭhi); B^m yatṭhi.
 C^eB^mns yatthiṃ. ^f C^e kattusamavetavasena kiriyā. ^g *ita* C^eB^e; ns evaṃ esa;
 B^m evaṃ eta > evaṃ eva? ^h *sic* B^mns; C^e loko ... bhaṇati. ⁱ B^m pa-
 vesa pavisitvā. ^j B^m pañhe.

[C^c 624¹] ¹"sa devatā antarahitā pabbate Gandhamādane; ²Jetavane antarahito Bhagavā; ³tato so dummano yakkho tatth' ev' antaradhāyatha^a; ⁴app ekacce maṃ abhivādetvā antaradhāyimsu". Ādhāraṇalakkhaṇaṃ^b okāsakārakaṃ . — Iti chakārakaṃ pakāsitam hoti. 5

Idāni samānavisayaṃ kārakachakkaṃ vuccate:

Yo yattha yena yaṃ ⁵vā karoti, tāni kattu-okāsa-karaṇa-kammāni: *puriso araṇṇe hatthena kammaṃ karoti*, sabbattha kattā ⁶netabbo. Yaṃ yassa yattha vā deti, tāni kamma-sampadān'-okāsāni: ⁷dānam bhikkhussa adāsi, ⁸dānaṃ bhikkhumhi ¹⁰deti, ⁹"yattha dinnaṃ mahapphalaṃ". Yato yattha jāyati, tāni apādan'-okāsāni: ¹⁰"yasmā so jāyate 'gini'"; *corā^c bhayaṃ jāyati*; ¹¹"yattha so [C^c 624¹⁵] jāyati dhīro". Yaṃ yattha yato vā gaṇhāti, tāni kamm'-okāsāpādānāni: *brāhmaṇaṃ hatthe gaṇhāti*. ¹²"Maddiṃ hatthe gahetvāna; ¹³nāgaṃ gahetvā soṇḍāya"; ¹⁴ācariyassa ¹⁵santike sippam gaṇhāti: *ācariyupajjhāyehi sikkhaṃ gaṇhāti*.

Garū pana sattamivisaye ¹⁵purisassa bāhāsu gahetvā, ¹⁵bodhisattassa^d muddhaṇi cumbitvā ti^e udāharitvā kammani sattamivibhattupattim vadanti. Taṃ ¹²"Maddiṃ hatthe gahetvāna" ti ādikaya pāliya dassanato ¹⁶purisaṃ ¹⁷bodhisattān ti ²⁰ca ¹⁸vibhattim vipariṇāmetvā^f thāne yeva sattamī ti gahetabbaṃ. — Iti samāsato samānavisayaṃ kārakachakkaṃ pakāsitam hoti.

574 Na chaṭṭhivihitatto karakaṃ^g, yathāmantanaṃ. Yathā āmantanaṃ samkhato attho *kārakasaṇṇo* na hoti, tathā chaṭṭhivā vihito ²⁵attho *kārakasaṇṇo* na hoti.

575 Yassa sam yassa vā pati, tam samī. Yassa atthajātassa dha-

¹ J VI 92¹⁷. ² vide A I 64³². ³ Sn 449cd. ⁴ ita suppl. D III 206¹², cf. D III 205²³⁻²⁴. ⁵ ns: "yato" akrañ apādan mha "yadattaya" akrañ sampadān akyui³ nhā vāsadda phrañ¹ yu . . ⁶ ns: puriso karoti, puriso araṇṇe karoti, puriso hatthena karoti, puriso kammaṃ karoti hu choñ le hū lui. ⁷ (Cp I 2: 7c) ⁸ (Cp I 4: 9b). ⁹ Sn 191d. ¹⁰ J IV 26¹⁷ (supra 185¹⁵). ¹¹ Dh 193c. ¹² J VI 570^a, Cp I 9: 50^a. ¹³ Cp I 3: 5^a; 9: 20^a. ¹⁴ (Ja I 285¹⁸). ¹⁵ Rūp 309 (C 114²⁹). ¹⁶ (cf. M I 365¹⁹). ¹⁷ (cf. J V 328¹⁸⁻¹⁹). ¹⁸ ns: vibhattim¹ chaṭṭhi vibhat ku¹ vipariṇāmetvā dutiya pran rve¹ thāne yeva okāsa ara nhuik pañ lhyān | § 574 Rūp C 110⁴ ÷ 93¹⁵; infra 712⁷—713¹¹ ÷ 713¹⁷ |

^a Bm oyathoj. ^b Bc ādharalakkaṇaṃ. ^c Bm verā (c). ^d Rūp om. ^e Bm om. ^f ita B ns; C Bm ṇamitvā. ^g C Bc ns karako.

nam yassa vā pati yassa vā sāmī, yassa vā samūho yassa vā
 avayavo, tam atthajātam *sāmisāññaṃ* hoti, idhā pi *vāsaddo*
 vikappanattho, tena aññe pi atthā yojetabbā: *rañño dhanam*,
rañño puriso, *purisassa rājā*, *rañño raṭṭham*, *raṭṭhassa sāmī*,
 5 *ambavanassa avidūre*, *dhaññānaṃ rāsi*, *rukkhassa sākā*, *suvaṇ-*
ṇassa vikati, ¹*bhaṭṭhadhaññānaṃ sattū* icc evamādinī^a bhavanti.
 [C^e 625¹] ²Kiriyābhisambandhābhāvā n' esā^b kārakatā sambha-
 vati; sāmibhāvo hi kiriyā-kārakabhāvassa phalabhāvena ga-
 hito, tathā hi *rañño puriso* ti vutte, yasmā rājā dadāti puriso
 10 ca patigaṇhāti, tasmā 'rājapuriso' ti viññāyati, evaṃ bhacca-
 bhāvena^c vā santakabhāvena vā sāmibhāvena vā samīpa-samū-
 hāvayavādibhāvena vā yo koci yassa āyatto^d, tassa sabbassa
 so sambandhākārabhūto attho sāmī nāmā ti gahetabbo, tasmā
 dhanasambandhe chaṭṭhī sāmīsambandhe chaṭṭhī samīpasam-
 15 bandhe chaṭṭhī samūhasambandhe chaṭṭhī avayavasambandhe
 chaṭṭhī vikārasambandhe chaṭṭhī ti ādikā chaṭṭhī sāmichaṭṭhī
 yeva nāma hoti ti daṭṭhabbam. Ettha ca sāmichaṭṭhī ti
 anvatthavasena vā rūhivasena vā 'sāmī' ti saṃkham^e gate
 atthe vihitā chaṭṭhī sāmichaṭṭhī ti attho gahetabbo, tathā hi
 20 vakkhati: ³"chaṭṭhī sāmimhī" ti. | Etthāha: *rañño puriso* ti
 ādisu kiriyābhisambandhābhāvā sāmīno kārakabhāvo mā hotu,
⁴*pitussa* [C^e 625¹⁵] *sarati*, *pitussa icchatī*, ⁵"rajjassa sarissasi"^f;
⁶*rañño sammato*; ⁷mā bhikkhave puññānaṃ bhāyittha; ⁸cattunnañ
 ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpan"^g ti ca ādisu pana kiriyābhi-
 25 sambandhassa vijjāmanattā sāmīnā kārakena bhavitabban ti.
 Tan na · suddhāya chaṭṭhiyā abhāvato, na h' ettha chaṭṭhī sud-
 dhā · kammādiatthesu vattanato; tathā hi *pitaram sarati*, ⁹"sace
 bhāyatha dukkham vo", *raññā sammato*^h ti ādayo pi payogā

| § 575 Kc 285 ÷ Rūp C^e 110² (tam-pati) |. ¹ Mmd C^e 253²; ns: bhaṭṭha-
 dhaññānaṃ | lho² ap so ca pā³ tui¹ eñ¹ sattū | muṃ¹ lum³ . ² 712¹⁸ < Rūp C^e
 110⁴⁻¹¹. ³ § 609. ⁴ vide Mmd C^e 260²⁴ (ad Kc 317B); Candra-v II 1: 95 etc. ⁵ J VI
 496¹² ... 497²⁶. ⁶ (cf. M II 166⁴⁻⁵, D I 47¹⁸). ⁷ A IV 88²⁹ (infra 723²³).
⁸ Dhs § 584 (As 300³⁰). ⁹ Ud 51¹⁴, cf. Uda 295⁵⁻⁷, Nett 131¹⁶ etc. (infra 723²⁴).
^a Bm evamādi. ^b Bm obhāvenesā. ^c ita (conī.) C^e; Bmns gacchabhā-
 ns gacchabhāvena yū ap so uccā eñ¹ aphrac phrañ¹ | rañño dhanam kui
 rañ sañ | gahetabbo ti gaccho prū vajādi [Kc 640] phrañ¹ chapaccañ³ sak
 vyañjanantassa co chapaccayesu [Kc 474] phrañ¹ ha kui ca prū); Rūp:
 sevakādibhāvena vā bhaṇḍabhāvena vā. ^d Bm yassa yatto (o: yassāyatto).
^e Bm saṃkha-. ^f Bm bharissasi; C^e Bm ns sarissati. ^g C^e B^e upādāyā, om. ru-
 paṃ. ^h (C^e sambandhato).

dissanti, tasmā tadisesu ṭhanesu kiriyābhisambandhe sati pi kammadiatthesu vattanato sāmino kārakatā na bhavati. Evaṃ hotu, yathā ¹"appo saggāya gacchati" ti ettha 'appo saggam gacchati' ti kammатthe vijjamāne pi kiriyābhisambandhass' upalabbhanato sampadānassa kārakabhāvo hoti yeva, tathā ⁵ idhā pi sāmino kārakabhāvo hotū^a ti. Saccam bhavitabbam; 'porāṇehi idam^a ṭhānam na vicāritam, kārakānam hi chabbidhattam eva tehi vuttam; mayam pana sāsane yuttim patisāraṇam^b katvā atthañ ca garuṃ katvā tathārūpassa sāmino kārakabhāvo icchitabbo ti maññāma, kevalam pana porāṇehi 10 avuttattā na [C^c 625³⁰] vadāma; suṭṭhu vicāretabbam.

576 Yaṃ ālapati, tad āmantaṇam. Yaṃ vatthum ālapati ³abhimukhaṃ karoti, tam āmantaṇasaññam hoti: *bho mahārāja, bho purisa, bho Devadatta*. Āmantiyate tan ti āmantaṇam; ⁴āmantaṇaṃ ca nāma pag eva laddhasarūpassa abhimukhikaraṇam, 15 katābhimukho^c tu pucchā kiriyāya yojīyati: "gaccha, bhuñjā" ti. Tasmā āmantaṇasamaye kiriyāyogābhāvato n' etaṃ *kārakavohāraṃ* labhati. Yaṃ pana ⁵idāni vidhātabbam, na tattha āmantaṇavohāro, katham hi nāma avijjamānam āmantiyati; tathā hi buddhattapatte yeva Bhagavati *buddha* iti āmantaṇa- 20 vohāro dissati [C^c 626¹]: ⁶"namo te buddhavir' atthū" ti, na abuddhabhūte bodhisatte; rājābhisekam patte yeva ca puggalamhi *rāja* iti āmantaṇavohāro dissati: ⁷"dhammañ cara maharājā" ti, na arājābhūte, — tasmā ⁸'tvaṃ rājā^d bhavā' ti idāni vidhātābhe vatthumhi tam āmantaṇam n' atthi; yañ ca 25 pana idāni avidhātabbam sabhāven' eva avijjamānam, tam āmantiyatu: *bho abhava, bho sasavisāṇa, bho vañjhāputtā* ti, na ca tam pamāṇam.

577 Liṅgatthe paṭhama. Liṅgatthābhidhānamatte paṭhamā vibhatti hoti: *puriso · purisa, itthu, kulam*, ⁹"paṭhavīdhātu āpo- 30

¹ Dhp 174^d (*supra* 132³¹). ² ns. tathā pi | lañ² | thañ¹ | porāṇehi tuī¹ sañ. ³ Mmd C^c 242⁹. ⁴ 713¹⁴⁻¹⁸ < Rūp 282^a C^c 93¹³⁻¹⁶ cf. Durgasiṃha-ṭ ad Kāt II 4: 18 (Eggeling p. 498¹²). ⁵ ns: idāni ya khu vidhātabbam rājā bhavati [5: bhava ti, Sd 713²⁴] ca sa phrañ¹ cī rañ thuk eñ¹ |. ⁶ S I 50²⁰. ⁷ J V 123¹⁵⁻²⁶. ⁸ Rūp C^c 93¹⁸. | § 577 = Kc 286 |. ⁹ Dhs § 588.

^a Bm (*pro* hotū ... idam): icchitabbo ti maññāma, kevalam pana porāṇehi avuttattā idam (< 713¹⁰⁻¹¹). ^b Bm yutti patisāraṇam. ^c *ita* C^c B^{ms} (= myak nhā rhe³ rhū mū kā kho² pri³ mū). ^d Bm rāja.

- dhātu, ¹phasso vedanā, ¹nibbānaṃ; ²doṇo khārī ālhakaṃ; ³eko dve; ⁴pa parā" icc evamādayo sabbe upasaggā yojetabbā ⁵"atthi sakkā labbhā, ⁶ha aha" icc evamādayo keci nipātā ca; ⁷"divā bhiyyo namo" icc ete pana paṭhamatthe dutiyatthe pi
- 5 [C^e 626¹⁵] vattanti, ⁸ca-vā-paṇādayo paṭhamādināṃ sattannaṃ pi atthe vattanti. Ettha ca ⁹visadāvisadōbhayaarahitākāravantena tividhalingena abhihitassa itthipurisādi-kakkaḷaphusaṇādiatthassa tehi tih' ākārehi vinimmuttānaṃ ^a upasaggādinaṃ ¹⁰pakārādiatthassa ca linaṃ gamanato linaṇato vā saddo yeva linaṇa
- 10 ti adhippeto. ¹¹Liṅgattho nāma ¹²pabandhavisesākārena pavattamānarūpādayo^b upādāya paññāpiyamāno tadaññānañña-bhāvena ¹³anibbacaniyo samūha-santānādibhedo ¹⁴upādāpaññattisaṃkhāto *ghaṭṭādivohārattho*^c ca, paṭhavi-phassādinaṃ sabhāvadhammānaṃ kāladesādibhedabhinnānaṃ vijātiyavini-
- 15 vatto sajātiyasādhāraṇo yathasaṃketam āropasiddho ¹⁵tajjāpaññattisaṃkhāto *kakkaḷattādisāmaññakāro* ca. So pana kammādisaṃsaṭṭho suddho cā ti duvidho; tattha ¹⁶kammādisu dutiyādinaṃ vidhiyamānattā kammādisaṃsaggarahito līngasaṃkhyā-parimāṇayutto tabbinimmuttupasaggādipadatthabhūto^a
- 20 ca suddho saddattho idha līngattho [C^e 626³⁰] nāma, yo pana ākhyāta-kita^d-taddhita-samāsehi vutto kammādisaṃsaṭṭho attho, so pi dutiyādinaṃ puna attanā vattabbassa atthavisesassābhāvena avisayattā^e līngatthamattassa sabbhāvato^f ca paṭhamāy' eva visayo ti veditabbo, atr' idaṃ vadāma:
- 25 paṭhamā v' upasaggatthe^g kesañc' atthe ¹⁷nipātināṃ kammādatthe^h ca vihiteⁱ suddhe līngādike pi cā ti. 2

¹ Vibh 144³⁴, ³⁹ et Dhs § 1439. ² Rūp C^e 93⁷; Candra-v II 1: 93. ³ (210¹⁵, Rūp C^e 93⁹); *sed cf.* Kāt-v II 4: 17. ⁴ Rūp C^e 84¹⁰ (*vide* Sd C^e 773²⁰). ⁵ Rūp C^e 89⁹. ⁶ Rūp C^e 93⁹. ⁷ Rūp C^e 89¹². ⁸ Rūp C^e 88²⁰, ²² 89⁴. ⁹ (*vide* § 192—195 *etc.*). ¹⁰ (Rūp C^e 84¹²). ¹¹ 714¹⁰⁻²⁶ Rūp C^e 92²⁰⁻⁹¹. ¹² = itthi purisa ca sañ nhuik catusamuṭṭhānika rup ca sañ eñ¹ thu³ so sañṭhān akhrañ³ arā bhūmi pabbata ca sañ nhuik utuja rup acañ eñ¹ thu³ so sañṭhān akhrañ³ arā phrañ¹, ns. ¹³ = sassat'-uccheda ā³ phrañ¹ ma chui ap so, ns. ¹⁴ *cf.* Ppa 173⁹⁻¹⁸. ¹⁵ Ppa 174¹⁸⁻²⁰. ¹⁶ § 580 *sqq.* ¹⁷ = ca vā [714⁷] ca so nipāt akhyu¹ tu¹ eñ¹, ns (*et post:* nipātinam nhuik chan³ kroñ¹ ā kui i pru). | § 578 Kc 287 (Kāt II 4: 18: āmantraṇe ca) |.

^a B^mns ovinimutto ^b B^{ns} pavattamāne rūp^o (= Rūp), C^e pavattamānā rūp^o. ^c *ita* B^m (= Rūp C^e); C^e B^{ns} ghaṭṭapātādivo. ^d B^e -kitaka- (= Rūp). ^e B^{ns} C^e *ad* ca. ^f *ita* B^mns; C^e B^e sambhāvato (= Rūp). ^g B^{ns} rūpasaggatthe. ^h B^{ns} C^e kammādyatthe. ⁱ ns abhihite

578 Ālapane ca. Ālapanatthādhike līngatthābhidhānamatte ca paṭhama vibhatti hoti: *bho purisa bho^a purisā*, ¹"ehi samma nivattassu; ²okāsaṃ samma^b jānātha; ³vikkama re mahāmiga; ⁴hare sakha kissa nu maṃ jahāsi; ⁵are [C^c 627¹] duṭṭhacora^c; ⁶handā je imaṃ gaṇha; ⁷mā bhoti kupitā abhū" icc evamādi. 5

579 Hetumhi. Hetumhi ca paṭhama vibhatti hoti: ⁸"na attahetu alikaṃ [†]bhaṇanti; ⁹kiṃ nu jātiṃ na rocesi" icc evamādi.

580 Kammatthe dutiya. *Rathaṃ karoti, gāviṃ^d dohati.*

581 Kaladdhanam accantasamyoge. ¹⁰Kāladdhānaṃ dabba-guṇa-kiriyāhi accantasamyoge tehi kāl'addhānavācihi līngehi dutiyā 10 vibhatti hoti, kāle: ¹¹*sattāhaṃ gavaṇānaṃ, māsam maṃsodanaṃ; saradaṃ ramaṇiyā nadi, sabbakālaṃ ramaṇiyaṃ Nandanaṃ; māsam sajjhāyati, māsam adhute^e, ¹²"tayo māse abhidhammaṃ desesi"; addhani: yojanaṃ vanarāji; yojanaṃ diḡho pabbato; kosaṃ sajjhāyati, yojanaṃ kalahaṃ karonto gacchati^f. Accan- 15 tasamyoge ti kiṃ: ¹³*māse māse bhuñjati*; ¹⁴"yojane yojane vihāraṃ patiṭṭhāpesi".*

582 Anvadi-dhirādayo kammappavacaniyā. *Anvādayo upasaggā dhiādayo nipātā ca kammappavacaniyasaññā honti.* ¹⁵Kam- 20 maṃ ¹⁶pavacaniyaṃ yesaṃ, te kammappavacaniyā.

583 lakkhaṇa^g-sahatthe hine cānu. Tattha *anusaddo lakkhaṇe sahatthe hine ca kammappavacaniyasañña honti*: ¹⁷"pabbajitam anu pabbajimsu", *nadim anv āvasitā^h Bārāṇasī, anu Sāriputtaṃ paññava.*

584 itthambhūtakkhāna-bhāga-vicchāsu ca pati-parānū. *Patī parī* 25 *anu* icc ete lakkhaṇe itthambhūtakkhane bhāge vicchāyaṃ ca *kammappavacaniyasañña honti*, lakkhaṇe: ¹⁸"suriyass' ugga- manam pati dibba bhakkhā pātubhaveyyum", *rukkham pati vijjotate cando, rukkham parī, rukkham anu*; itthambhūtak-

¹ J VI 194. ² J VI 515²⁷ 516¹⁰ 517¹⁹. ³ J III 184¹⁹. ⁴ J III 295²⁰.
⁵ Ja VI 338²¹. ⁶ cf. Dhpa I 410²². ⁷ J VI 523²³, 19, 29. ⁸ J V 146¹⁵. ⁹ S I 132²⁵.
| § 580 = Ke 299 |. | § 581 = Ke 300 |. ¹⁰ 715²⁻¹⁶ < Rūp Ce 95¹¹⁻¹⁹.
¹¹ cf. Ja I 33²². ¹² cf. Dhpa III 218¹⁵ + 223¹⁵ (As 15²⁰). ¹³ (Dhp 70ab). ¹⁴ ***.
| § 582 Rūp Ce 95²⁴ + 96² |. ¹⁵ Rūp Ce 95²⁴. ¹⁶ = aprā³ a³ phrañ¹ ho ap so. ns.
| § 583 Rūp Ce 95²⁴ 27 |. ¹⁷ D II 30¹¹. | § 584 Rūp Ce 95²⁻³⁵ |. ¹⁸ J VI 572³¹⁻³².

^a Kev: bhavanto (*supra* 89²³ sqq). ^b ita Ce Bemns (*et J cod.* Lk). ^c Bm duṭṭhathera. ^d B^s ns gāvaṃ. ^e Rūp om. māsam adhite (*vide* Vjb B^c I 31¹¹; Uda 23¹⁶). ^f Rūp om. yojanaṃ ... gacchati. ^g C^c lakkhaṇe. ^h C^c anv āva-
sitā (= Rūp C^c).

khāne: *sādhū Devadatto mātaraṃ pati · mātaraṃ pari · mātaraṃ anu*; bhāge: ¹*yad ettha maṃ pati siyā · maṃ pari · maṃ anu taṃ dīyatu*; vīcchāyoge: ²*"attham atthaṃ pati saddo nīvisati", rukkhaṃ rukkhaṃ pati vijjotate cando, rukkhaṃ ruk-*
 5 *khaṃ pari, rukkhaṃ anu.* [C^e 628¹]

585 *lakkhaṇa-vicch'itthambhūtesv abhi.* *Abhisaddo lakkhaṇe vīc-*
chāyaṃ itthambhūte ca kammappavacaniyasañño hoti: ³*"taṃ*
kho pana bhavaṃtaṃ^a Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo ab-
bhuggato", rukkhaṃ rukkhaṃ abhi vijjotate cando, sādhū De-
 10 *vadatto mātaraṃ abhi.*

585^A *nipāte.* ⁴*"Dhī brāhmaṇassa hantāraṃ; ⁵dhi^b-r-atthu kaṇ-*
ḍinaṃ sallamaṃ; ⁶dhi^b-r- atthu taṃ visaṃ^c vantaṃ" icc evamādi.

586 *Kammappavacaniyayutte.* ⁷*Kammappavacaniyasaññehi^c ni-*
pātōpasaggehi yutte payoge dutiyā vibhatti hoti; udāharaṇāni
 15 *⁸yathādassitāṇ' eva.*

587 *Gati-buddhi-bhuja-paṭha-hara-kara-sayādinam kārīte vā.* *Gati-*
buddhi-bhuja-paṭha-hara-kara-sayādinam payoge kārīte dutiyā
vibhatti hoti vā: puriso purisaṃ gāmaṃ gamayati · puriso puri-
sena vā, evaṃ bodhayati, bhojayati, pāḥayati, hārayati, kārayati,
 20 *sayāpayati.* Evaṃ sabbattha kārīte.

588 *Kvaci chaṭṭhinam atthe antarādiyoge.* *Chaṭṭhinam atthe an-*
tarādihi yoge sati kvaci dutiyā vibhatti hoti, antarā-abhito-
parito^d-pati^e-paṭibhātīyoge cāyaṃ: ⁹*"antarā ca Rājagahaṃ an-*
tarā ca Nāḷandaṃ addhānamaggapaṭipanno hoti" — ¹⁰*sadda-*
 25 *satthe pana "antarā nadiṃ ca gāmaṃ cā" ti eko yeva antarā-*
saddo payujjati —; ¹¹abhito gāmaṃ vasati, parito gāmaṃ vasati,
¹²"nadiṃ Nerañjaraṃ pati; ¹³api ssu maṃ Aggivessana tisso
upamāyo paṭibhaṃsu"^f.

¹ Candra-v II 1: 55. ² Mahābhāṣya vol. I 233¹⁶⁻¹⁷; (ns: atthaṃ atthaṃ samavāya khaṇa kāla ca so anak tuṇ² anak tuṇ³ kui | pati | nham¹ rve¹ saddo | samayasaddā sañ [cf. Sv I 31²³] | nīvisati vañ eñ¹ |) | § 585 Rūp C^e 96¹⁻⁴ (Sp I 111³⁰) |. ³ Vin III 1¹². | § 585^A Rūp C^e 96⁵ |. ⁴ Dh 389c. ⁵ J I 155¹⁰. ⁶ J I 311⁷. | § 586 = Kc 301 |. ⁷ ns: akhyāt kui "paṭibhāti maṃ Bhagavā" [S I 189¹³] ca sañ kui rhu rve¹ kammappavacaniyasāmañña phrañ¹ yū evañ hi gahite atthavisesāvabodho hoti hū lui |. ⁸ (715²⁰—716¹²). | § 587 = Kc 302 |. | § 588 Kc 308 (+ Kc 317^{LM}) | ⁹ D I 1⁴. ¹⁰ cf. Sv I 35⁵⁻⁶ Ps E^c II 188²⁷ (Mahābhāṣya vol. I 445⁷). ¹¹ (cf. Vva 275¹¹) ¹² Sn 425b. ¹³ M I 240²⁹.

^a ita Bemns (vide Sp I 112¹: bhoto); C^e bhagavantaṃ (= Vin E^c). ^b B^m dhi-. ^c (Be^c oppavacaniyatthehi). ^d B^m om.-parito-. ^e ns om.-pati-. ^f B^m patibh^o.

589 Tatiya-sattaminañ ca. Tatiyā-sattamīnam atthe ca kvaci dutiyā vibhatti hoti: ¹"sace maṃ samaṇo Gotamo nālapissati"^a; ²tvañ ca maṃ nābhībhasasi", *vinā saddhammaṃ kuto sukhaṃ, upāyam antarena na atthasiddhi* evaṃ tatiyatthe; satta-miyatthe pana kāla-disāsu^b ³*upānu-ajjh-āvasassa* payoge *adhi-* 5 *si-ṭhā-vasānaṃ* payoge ⁴tappānācāresu^c ca dutiyā, kāle: ⁵"pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā; ⁶ekam samayam Bhagavā; ⁷kiñci kalam purejātapaccayena paccayo; ⁸imaṃ ... rattim cattāro mahārājā"; (disāyam : ⁹"purimaṃ disaṃ Dhatarattho"; [C^e 629^d] *upādipubbassa vasadhātussa* payoge: *gāmaṃ upavasati*, 10 *gāmaṃ anuvasati, vihāraṃ adhiwasati, gāmaṃ āvasati*, ¹⁰"agāraṃ ajjhāvasati"; *adhīpubbānaṃ si-ṭhā-vasadhātūnaṃ* payoge: ¹¹"pathaviṃ adhisessati", *gāmaṃ adhiṭṭhati*^d, *gāmaṃ ajjhāvasati*; tappānācāresu^c: ¹²*nadiṃ pivati*, ¹³*gāmaṃ carati* icc ādi. **590 Bhāvanapumsake dutiyekavacanaṃ.** Bhāvanapumsakasaṃkhāte 15 kiriyāvisesane dutiyekavacanaṃ hoti, ettha ca ¹⁴"bhāvanapumsakan" ti sāsane vohāro, "kiriyāvisesanan" ti saddasatthe. Ettha pana kiñcā pi pubbācariyehi ¹⁵"kiriyāvisesanaṇaṃ (hi)"^e kammatthe kattu saṅghiti nāyasiddhā yato, tasmā na tadattham visuṃ vidhi" ti vuttaṃ, tathā pi payogesu sotūnam asammo- 20 hattham^f lakkhaṇaṃ vidhātubban ti ayam ārambho kato. Kiriyāya asatvabhūtāya avyattaliṅgattā ¹⁶abhedakasaṃkhattā ¹⁷sādhetaḥṣarūpattā ca tabbisesanaṃ api napumsakaṃ ekavacanaṇaṃ dutiyantaṃ payujjate: ¹⁸"visamaṃ candimasuriyā pariharanti"; ¹⁹ekam antaṃ atthāsi; ²⁰taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ 25

[§ 589 = Kc 309]. ¹ cf. S I 177²⁷ + 177²⁸ (ns). ² J VI 561²⁰. ³ Kc 317K. ⁴ Kc 317N. ⁵ Vin III 6²³ (Sp I 177⁸⁻¹² Pj II 139¹⁻⁵). ⁶ D I 1⁴ (Sv I 33³⁻³¹). ⁷ Tikap 5⁵ (Tikap-a 42¹⁴). ⁸ D III 206⁷. ⁹ D II 258⁴ (Sv S^e II 381¹). ¹⁰ D I 88³² (Sv I 249²²). ¹¹ Dhṛp 41^b. ¹² cf. J II 126¹⁷ (Mmd C^e 263⁵). ¹³ (Sn 386^b; J VI 449⁵; J IV 85⁸ + Ja IV 85¹⁰⁻¹¹) | § 590 Spk I 16²³ = Sp I 129⁷ ||. ¹⁴ ns: bhāvanapumsakan ti bhāvajotakaṃ napumsakavacanaṃ¹ Samyut-ṭīkā [ad Spk I 16²³]. bhāvaṃ anugataṃ napumsakaṃ bhāvanapumsakaṃ Mañidīpa . ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ = saṃkhyā athū³ ma rhi sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ¹⁷ = pri³ ce ap so sabho rhi sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ¹⁸ cf. A II 74³¹ + A I 227²⁸. ¹⁹ S I 11². ²⁰ M I 1⁷ (Sv I 171⁷).

^a Bens ālapissati om. na (= S I 177²⁷). ^b Bm kāla-disā-. ^c B^ens conī. tappāna-caresu (pānañ ca ācāro ca pānācāro hu Rūpasiddhiṭṭikā prū so² lañ³ || udāharuṇ [5: carati 717¹⁴] kui thui sui¹ ma thut rakā³ udāharuṇ atuiñ³ sā lui sañ. ^d (Bm adhiṭṭhati). ^e ita C^e (metr.); Bemns om. hi. ^f (B^e asammo-hattha-). ^g ita C^eBemns; Spk I 16²⁴ Sp I 129⁸: parivattanti.

manasikarotha" icc evamādi. Tattha ¹visaman ti visamenā-kārena; ²ekam antan ti ekokāsaṃ, ekapassan ti attho, bhummatthe vā upayogavacanaṃ.

591 Karāṇe tatiyā. *Agginā kuṭṭiṃ jhāpeti, dhanunā vijjhati.*

- 5 **592 Sahādiyoge ca.** *Saha saddhiṃ samaṃ nānā vinā alam* icc evamādihi yoge tatiyā vibhatti hoti, tattha *sahasaddena* yogo ³kiriya-guṇa-dabbasamavāye sambhavati, yathā: ⁴"vitakkena ... saha vattati"; *pullena saha thūlo, antevāsika-saddhivihārikehi saha ācariy'-upajjhāyānaṃ lābho*; ⁵"nisīdi Bhagavā saddhiṃ
- 10 bhikkhusaṃghena; ⁶sahassena samaṃ mitā; ⁷sabbehi me piyehi manāpehi nānābhāvo vinābhāvo; ⁸saṃgho vinā pi Gaggena uposathaṃ kareyya; ⁹alan te idha vāsena; ¹⁰kiṃ me ekena tiṇṇena purisena thāmadassinā; ¹¹kin te jaṭāhi dummedha; ¹²kin te Vakkali iminā pūtikāyena diṭṭhena" icc evamādi.

- 15 **593 Sahatthe.** *Sahatthe ca tatiyā vibhatti hoti: ¹³Devadatto Rājagahaṃ pāvīsi Kokālikena pacchāsamaṇena; ¹⁴"dukkho bālehi saṃvāso".*

594 Kattari paṭhamā tatiyā ca. *Ākhyātābhīhite kattari paṭhamā vibhatti hoti, kitākhyātehi anabhihite kattari tatiyā vibhatti*

20 *hoti: ¹⁵Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseti · Bhagavatā dhammo desiyyati, ahi naraṃ dāṃsati · ahinā daṭṭho naro.*

595 Dutiyatthe tatiyā. *Dutiyatthe tatiyā vibhatti hoti: ¹⁶"tilehi khette vapati^a; ¹⁷saṃvibhajetha^b no rājījena". Ettha hi tilehi ti tilāni, atha vā hi ti nipātamattaṃ tile ti upayogavacana-*

25 *taṃ · ¹⁸"cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ" ti ettha rupe ti padaṃ viya.*

596 Pañcamiyatthe. *Pañcamiyatthe ca tatiyā vibhatti hoti: ¹⁹"sumuttā mayaṃ tena mahāsamaṇena; ²⁰pathavyā ekarājījena saggassa gamanena vā sabbalokādhipaccena sotāpattiphalam*

30 *varan" ti.*

¹ cf. Mp ad A II 74³⁴. ² Pj II 140²¹⁻²⁴. | § 591 = Kc 288 |. | § 592 = Kc 289 |. ³ cf. 715⁹ 724²⁴. ⁴ Sp I 144³⁰⁻³¹. ⁵ cf. Vin I 38³³. ⁶ S I 18²⁸. ⁷ cf. D II 144¹¹⁻¹². ⁸ cf. Vin I 123²⁴. ⁹ (697²). ¹⁰ Bv 2·56^{ab}. ¹¹ (697³). ¹² Mp I 249²⁸ (*supra* 279 n. 11). | § 593 Rūp 289 Cc 99⁴. ¹⁴⁻¹⁵ ad Kc 289 ("ca") |. ¹³ cf. Vin III 10³² etc. ¹⁴ Dhp 207^c. | § 594 Kc 290 + Mmd 288 Cc 244¹ |. ¹⁵ (Vin III 1¹⁸). | § 595 Mmd 288 Cc 244² |. ¹⁶ " " (Rūp Cc 98³⁷ *supra* 370 n. 14). ¹⁷ (295²⁵). ¹⁸ (226²⁴). | § 596 Rūp Cc 99¹ Mmd 288 Cc 244³ |. ¹⁹ Vin II 284²⁹ (cf. Thī 11^{cd}: 11^c). ²⁰ Dhp 178^{a-d}.

^a (Bemns vappati). ^b Bemns saṃvibhajetha.

597 Paccatte. ¹Paccatte ca tatiyā vibhatti hoti: ²"maṇinā me attho". ³Garū pana ⁴"attanā va attānaṃ sammanni" ti pa-yogam api icchanti. Taṃ na yujjati; ettha hi bhikkhu kattā bhavati, tasmā *attanā vā* ti idaṃ visesaṇaṃ bhavati, tañ ca parehi sammannanaṃ nivatteti; yathā pana ⁵"attanā ca pāṇā- 5 tipātī hoti pare ca pāṇātipāte samādapetī" ti ettha 'puggalo attā ca pāṇātipātī hoti' ti paṭhamāy' attho nūpapajjati, 'puggalo sayañ ca paṇātipātī hoti' ti tatiyāy' attho yevūpapajjati, tathā ⁶"attanā va attānaṃ sammanni" ti ettha 'bhikkhu attā va attānaṃ sammanni' ti paṭhamāy' attho nūpapajjati, 'bhikkhu 10 sayam eva attānaṃ sammanni' ti tatiyāy' attho yevūpapajjati, — ayaṃ pana *sayamsaddo* tatiyāy' atthe vattati, *attanāsad-* dassa ca *sayamsaddena* samānatthatā ativiya sāsane pasiddhā, tasmā *attanāsaddo* tatiyatthe yeva tatiyāvacaṇanto hutvā sam-mannanaṃ viseseti ti ⁷datṭhabbā. Aparo nayo: *attanā* ti 15 ayaṃ saddo vibhatyantapaṭirūpako avyayasaddo ti.

598 Itthambhūtalakkhaṇe. 'Imaṃ pakāraṃ patto puggalo' ti evaṃ vattabbassa itthambhūtaṃ lakkaṇaṃ tatiyā vibhatti hoti: ¹"sā^a bhinnena sīseṇa paggharantena^b lohiteṇa paṭivis-sakānaṃ^c ujjhāpesi; ²ūnapañcabandhanena pattena aññaṃ 20 navaṃ [C^e 631¹] puttāṃ cetāpeyya". Tattha^d bhinnena sīseṇā ti bhinnasīseṇā hutvā, esa nayo itaratrā pi. Iti buddhasāsane dvīsu samānādhikaraṇapadesu tīhetesu itthambhūtalakkhaṇaṃ ³"bhavati; saddasatthe pana vinā samānādhikaraṇapadaṃ it-thambhūtalakkhaṇaṃ vadanti: ⁴*tidaṇḍakena paribbājakaṃ*^e 25 *addakkhu* ti, *tidaṇḍakena upalakkhitāṃ paribbājakaṃ*^f *addakkhi* ti attho, evaṃ *setacchattena rājanāṃ addakkhu* ti etthā pi.

599 Kiriyāpavagge. Kiriyāya āsuṃ pariniṭṭhāpanaṃ kiriyāpa-

[§ 597: Rūp C^e 98³⁰ Mmd 288 C^e 244¹³] ¹ = vācaka tu¹ ho kra le rā paṭhamā anak nluik, ns. ² Vin III 146¹⁹. ³ = Nās-charā tu¹ sañ, ns [Mmd C^e 244¹³]. ⁴ Sp I 13¹. ⁵ cf. A I 297²¹ etc. ⁶ ns cit. Ps-ī ad Ps (E^e) II 67²⁻³. [§ 598 Mmd 288 C^e 244¹⁷ (Pāṇ II 3: 21)]. ⁷ M I 126⁵. ⁸ Vin III 246¹⁰. ⁹ ns: ukkhittakāyā ti ukkhepena itthambhūtalakkhaṇe karaṇavacaṇaṃ ekato vā ubhato vā ukkhittacivarō hutvā ti attho . Kamkhā [Kkh ad Vin IV 187⁴] ukkhittakāyacivarāya hu Saddanīti-charā choṇ ce lui sañ pud pri⁵ kui Pā-timok-nissaya nluik re³ khai¹ pri ¹⁰ Mmd C^e 244¹⁵, cf. Kās II 3: 21. [§ 599 Mmd 288 C^e 244¹⁹ (Pāṇ II 3: 6 + Mahābhāṣya)].

^a M. Kālī dāsī. ^b M: gaḷantena ^c B^mns ovisakānaṃ. ^d ns ettha. ^e C^e ojikam. ^f C^e B^m ojikam.

vaggo, tasmim̐ tatiyā vibhatti hoti: ¹"ekāhen' eva Bārāṇa-
sim̐ pāyāsi; ²navahi māsehi vihāraṃ niṭṭhāpesi".

600 Pubba-sadisa-sam'-ūna-kalaha-nipuṇa-missaka-sakhilādiyoge. *Pubba
sadisa* icc evamādihi yoge ca tatiyā vibhatti hoti: *māsenā*
5 *pubbo, pitarā sadiso, mātaraṃ samo, kahāpaṇen' ūno, asinā ka-
laho · vācāya kalaho, ācārena nipuṇo · vācāya nipuṇo, guḥena*
missako · tilena missako, vācāya sakhilo icc evamādi.

601 Hetutthappayoge. Hetutthe ca hetutthappayoge ca tatiyā
vibhatti hoti: *annena vasatī*, ³"saddhāya tarati oghaṃ; ⁴yena
10 *Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami; 'na jaccā vasalo hoti"*, *satena*
baddho naro — evaṃ hetutthe; *kena nimittena*; ⁵"kena vaṇ-
ṇena kena . . . hetunā", *ken' atthena*⁶, ⁷*kena paccayena* —
evaṃ hetutthappayoge.

602 Sattamiyatthe. Sattamiyatthe ca tatiyā vibhatti hoti; *kāl'-*
15 *addhāna-disā-desādisu cāyaṃ*: ⁸"tena samayena; ⁹tena kālena;
¹⁰kālena dhammasavanam̐; ¹¹so vo mam' accayena satthā",
māsenā bhuñjati, yojanena dhāvati, ¹²"dakkhiṇena Virūḷhako;
¹³yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami" icc evamādi.

603 Yen' aṅgavikāro. Yena vyādhimatā aṅgena aṅgino vikāro
20 *lakkhiyyati, tattha tatiyā vibhatti hoti: akkhinā kāṇo, hatthena*
kuṇī, pādena khañjo, piṭṭhiyā khujjo. [Ce 632¹]

604 Visesane pakatiādisu ca. Visesiṃyati visesitabbam anenā ti
visesanam̐ · gottādi, tasmim̐ ¹⁴gotta-nāma-jāti-sippa-vayogunā-
lamkārasaṃkhāte visesanatthe pakatiādisu ca tatiyā vibhatti
25 hoti: ¹⁵"gottena Gotamo nātho; ¹⁶Sāriputto ti nāmena vissuto
pañṇavā ca so; ¹⁷jātiyā khattiyo buddho; ¹⁸jātiyā sattavassiko^b,
¹⁹sippena naḷakāro so; ²⁰ekūnatim̐so vayasā Subhadda";
vijjāya sādhu, tapasā uttamo, suvaṇṇena abhirūpo; ²¹"yehi
alamkārehi Maddi asobhatha"; *pakatiyā abhirūpo*, ²²"yebhuṃyena
30 *Campeyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantam̐ dassanāyōpa-*

¹ πππ (*de re* Ja I 81²⁵). ² (*cf.* Mp I 385⁴ Sp I 49⁹). | § 600 Mmd 288
Ce 244²¹⁻²⁴ |. | § 601 Kc 291 (Mmd Ce 244²⁵) |. ³ Sn 184⁴. ⁴ Vin III 1²² (Sp
I 128¹⁴⁻²⁰). ⁵ Sn 136⁴. ⁶ J VI 543¹. ⁷ (Ja VI 543³). | § 602 Kc 292 |.
⁸ Vin III 1⁶; Bv 2: 201⁴, 3: 9⁴. ⁹ Ap 38². ¹⁰ Khp V 8^c. ¹¹ D II 154⁷.
¹² D II 258⁴. ¹³ Vin III 1²² (Sp I 128¹²⁻¹⁴). | § 603 = Kc 293 |. | § 604 Kc
294 + Rūp Ce 100⁸, ¹⁶ Mmd Ce 247¹⁴ ("ca") |. ¹⁴ Kc 317^Q. ¹⁵ (*cf.* Ap 22³⁰).
¹⁶ (*cf.* Ap 44¹⁶). ¹⁷ *cf.* D II 51²⁷. ¹⁸ (*cf.* Cp I 9: 12^b Ap 266¹⁴). ¹⁹ πππ.
²⁰ D II 151²⁵. ²¹ J VI 590⁶, ⁸, ¹². ²² (*de re* D I 112²¹).

^a ns ken' atthena (Paṭis II 21²²; Nidd I 9^a) ^b Bm sattavisiko.

saṃkamimsu"; *visamena* [pa]dhāvati^a, *dvidoṇena dhaññaṃ ki-
ṇāti, saḥassena assake vikkiṇāti* icc ādi.

605 Sampadāne catutthi. *Buddhassa dānaṃ deti*, ¹"dātā hoti sa-
maṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā".

606 Namō-sotthi-svāgatādiyoge ca. *Namō-sotthi-svāgataṃ* icc ādihi ⁵
yoge ca catutthi vibhatti hoti: ²"namo te buddhavīr' atthu;
³namo karoḥi nāgassa"; ⁴*sotthi pajānaṃ*, ⁵*sabbasattānaṃ suvatthi
hotu*; ⁶"svāgatan te mahārāja atho te adurāgataṃ; ⁷svāgataṃ
vata me āsi".

607 Apādāne pañcamī. ⁸"Pāpā cittaṃ nivāraye; ⁹abbhā mutto 10
va candimā; ¹⁰bhayā muccati so naro".

608 ¹¹Karaṇatthe ca. *Kāraṇatthe ca pañcamī vibhatti hoti:*
¹²"ananubodhā appaṭivedhā; ¹³catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ adassanā; ¹⁴avijjāpaccayā saṃkhārā".

609 Chaṭṭhi sāmimhi. *Anvatthavasena vā rūḥhivasena vā sāmī* 15
ti saṃkhaṃ gate atthe chaṭṭhi vibhatti hoti: *rañño dhaṇaṃ*,
¹⁵"devānaṃ indo", ¹⁶*ambavanassa avidure*, ¹⁷*rāsi suvaṇṇassa*
aññe pi chaṭṭhipayogā yojetabbā · ¹⁸"yassa saṃ yassa vā pati
taṃ sāmī" ti ettha vikappanattena vāsaddena sabbesaṃ pi
chaṭṭhipayogānaṃ gahitattā. 20

610 Kiriya-karakajate 'assēdam' iti bhāvahetumhi. *Atha vā kiriyā-
karakato jāte 'assa idan' ti bhāvahetubhūte atthe chaṭṭhi vi-
bhatti hoti: rañño puriso, devānaṃ rājā* icc evamādi. [C^e 633]

611 Bhāvahetumatte^b. 'Assa idan' ti bhāvahetumatte ca^c chaṭṭhi
vibhatti hoti: *bhikkhuno paṭivisaṃ^d, bhikkhuno mukhaṃ*, ¹⁹*pab-* 25
batakuḥassa chāyā, ²⁰*Kuverassa balī* icc evamādi.

[§ 605 = Kc 295]. ¹ A II 203². [§ 606 Kc 296]. ² S I 50²⁰.
³ M I 143¹². ⁴ (cf. D I 96¹⁸). ⁵ (cf. Pj I 179¹² + Khp VI 3^c). ⁶ J IV 434⁵.
⁷ S I 196¹⁸. [§ 607 = Kc 297]. ⁸ Dh 116^b. ⁹ Dh 172^d 173^d. ¹⁰ * * * (Kev).
¹¹ ns *de suo ad.*: Sampayutte ca sampayutte ca pañcamī vibhatti hoti: "sañ-
ñutto dukkhasmā ti vadāmi" [S * * *], tathā hi Saṃyuttaṭṭhakathāyaṃ "duk-
khasmā ti sampayutte nissakkaṃ, dukkhena sampayutto ti attho" ti vuttaṃ,
nāvacanassa vā smāvyapadeso, "na te muccanti maccunā" [* * *] ti ādisu viya¹
ī sui¹ lañ³ chui ap eñ¹. [§ 608 = Kc 298]. ¹² D II 90⁹. ¹³ D II 91¹.
¹⁴ Vin I 1¹⁰ etc. (Vm 526⁹). [§ 609 Kc 303]. ¹⁵ D II 263⁹ (Mmd Cc 252³⁹).
¹⁶ Mmd Cc 252³⁹, *supra* 712⁶. ¹⁷ Mmd Cc 253¹. ¹⁸ § 575. ¹⁹ Mmd Cc 253²⁴.
²⁰ Mmd Cc 254⁹.

^a ns dhāvati; Mmd Cc (visamena) pathā dhāvati, v. l. visamen' upa-
dhāvati. ^b C^e ns *ad. ca.* ^c C^e *om.* ^d Bem paṭivisaṃ; B^e ns paṭivisaṃ.

- 612 Sambandha-sambandhisambandhesu.** Suddhasambandhe ca sambandhibhāvam upagate sambandhe ca chaṭṭhī vibhatti hoti: *rañño purohitassa dāso, rañño puttassa gharaṃ*, ¹"aṃ Kapilavatthusmiṃ Sākiyānaṃ puruttame Suddhodanassa puttassa
- 5 **Kaṇṭako^a sahaṃ ahuṃ^b".**
- 613 visesana-visesitabbānaṃ vā sambandhanaṃ sambandho.** Atha vā visesanassa visesitabbassa ca dvinnāṃ aññamaññaṃ sambandhanaṃ sambandho nāmā ti veditabbāṃ.
- 614 Sambandhadvayādhare.** Sambandhadvayādhare chaṭṭhī vibhatti hoti: *rañño purisena* icc evamādi.
- 10 **615 Bhāgavisitṭhatthe.** Bhāgena visesite atthe chaṭṭhī vibhatti hoti: ²"gimhānaṃ pacchime māse", ³*vassānaṃ tatiye māse*, ⁴"kappassa tatiyo bhāgo".
- 616 Abhede bhedopacāre.** ⁵"Silāputtassa sarīraṃ; ⁶pāsāṇasāraṃ
- 15 *khaṇasi kaṇikārassa dārunā*".
- 617 Chavasisato takkatabhājane.** ⁷"Chavasisassa patto".
- 618 Visilese.** *Sandhino mokkho.*
- 619 Rujatiyoge^b.** *Devadattassa rujati^b.*
- 620 Parimāṇa-gaṇanayoge.** ⁸*Tilānaṃ muḍhi*, ⁹"sippikānaṃ satam
- 20 *n' atthi*".
- 621 Avyaya-disāyoge.** ¹⁰*Vasalassa katvā*, ¹¹"tassa purato pātur ahoṣi", *tassa pacchato*, ¹²"ārakā ca^c vijānataṃ", *nagarassa dakkhiṇato*.
- 622 Padayoge^d.** ¹³"Pamādo maccuno padaṃ", ¹⁴*sabbadhammānaṃ padaṃ silaṃ*.
- 25 **623 Bhāvatthayoge.** ¹⁵*Paññāya paṭubhāvo*, ¹⁶"rūpassa lahutā".
- 624 Hetuyoge.** ¹⁷*Buddhassa hetu vasati*, ¹⁸"ekassa kāraṇā mayhaṃ himseyya bahuko jano". [C^c 634¹]
- 625 Ujjhāpanādiyoge.** ¹⁹"Mahāsenāpatinaṃ ujjhāpetabbāṃ vikanditabbāṃ viravitabbāṃ; ²⁰pativissakānaṃ^c ujjhāpesi". Kvaci

¹ Vv 911a-d. ² M I 79²⁶, J III 510³. ³ Mmd C^c 253¹⁰. ⁴ ~~cf.~~ ⁵ *** (ns: silāputtassa kyok rup sā³ eñ¹). ⁶ J V 295²³. ⁷ Vin II 115¹⁰. | 618 Mmd C^c 253²⁶ |. | § 619 Mmd C^c 254¹⁶ (Pāṇ II 3: 54) |. ⁸ Mmd C^c 253¹⁰. ⁹ J I 426⁹ (Mmd C^c 253¹⁷). ¹⁰ Mmd C^c 253¹⁴ (ns: katvā | pru so kroñ¹). ¹¹ cf. S I 137¹⁰ etc. ¹² (580¹²). ¹³ Dhṛ 21b. ¹⁴ Mmd C^c 254⁷. ¹⁵ Mmd C^c 253¹¹. ¹⁶ Dhs § 585 (p. 126³⁷). | Pāṇ II 3: 26 |. ¹⁷ cf. Mmd C^c 254¹⁴. ¹⁸ J VI 517¹⁶. ¹⁹ D III 204¹⁶ (Mmd C^c 253¹²). ²⁰ M I 126⁵.

^a sic C^c B^mns (vide Vva 313 n. 7, Mhbv 25¹⁶ [leg. raṇamanthakam Kanthakam cf. Bva C^c 52² 234²], Amāv 16¹⁸; Kat nam asrajahu). ^b B^m ruca⁰, ns rujja⁰. ^c ita B^c C^c B^mns va. ^d ns ad. ca. ^e B^mns pativissak⁰ (719²⁰).

na bhavati: ¹"ujjhāpetvāna bhūtāni tamhā tñhānā apakka-mī" ti.

626 Bhavasāadhanadiyoge. ²"Rūpassa upacayo; ³khandhānaṃ jīraṇaṃ bhedo; ⁴tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ . . . cuti; ⁵n' atthi nāsāya rūhanā; ⁶dhātūnaṃ gāmaṇaṃ"; ⁷añjanānaṃ khayō; ⁸acchariyo goṇānaṃ doho agopālakena, acchariyo arājakena vatthānaṃ rago, sādhu khalu payaso pānaṃ Yaññadattena, ⁹rāgādinaṃ khayō nibbānaṃ, ¹⁰"kāmaṇaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yad idaṃ nekkhammaṃ, ¹¹bijānaṃ abhisamkhāro", ¹²ariyadhammassa paṭilābho, ¹³puññānaṃ abhisando, ¹⁴aggino homo, ¹⁵sikkhāpadānaṃ paññatti icc evamādi.

627 Yu-ṇvu-tupaccayānaṃ kammani. ¹⁵Moho ñeyyassāvaraṇo, ¹⁶vaṇassa ropanaṃ^a telaṃ, ¹⁷rukkhassa chedano^b pharasu^c; pādassa ukkhipanaṃ, ¹⁸"avisaṃvādako lokassa", ¹⁹pathaviyā kassako. ²⁰"kammassa kārako n' atthi, ²¹sahasā kammassa kattāro" icc ādi. ²²**628 Bhirutāyoge^d, dutiyā-tatiyāyo ca.** Bhirutāyoge^d chaṭṭhi vibhatti hoti, dutiyā-tatiyāvibhattiyo ca. Idaṃ pana lakkhaṇaṃ pālinayā-yevānukūlaṃ^e katvā pañcamipāṭisedhanatthaṃ vuttaṃ; garū pana bhayappayoge pañcamim^f yeva icchanti, yattha hi pañcamī na dissati, tattha payoge vibhattivipallāsavasena pañ-²³camiyatthaṃ bhaṇanti. ²⁴"Mā bhikkhave puññānaṃ bhāyittha; ²⁵bhito catunnaṃ āsivisānaṃ; ²⁶musāvādassa ottappaṃ^g; ²⁷sabbe tasanti daṇḍassa sabbe bhāyanti maccuno; ²⁸bhāyatha dukkhaṇaṃ; ²⁹nāhaṃ^h bhāyāmi āvuso; ³⁰na maṃ koci uttasati; ³¹ottappati ottappitabbena" evaṃ bhirutāyoge chaṭṭhi-dutiyā-³²tatiyāyo bhavanti. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

¹ J VI 183²⁷. ² Dhs § 585 (p. 127²); cf. Mmd Ce 253³⁰. ³ cf. Vibh 99²³ + Dhs § 644—645 (cf. D II 305¹¹). ⁴ D II 305¹⁰ Vibh 99²¹ (Mmd Ce 253¹⁷). ⁵ J II 322²². ⁶ "ns: dhātūnaṃ dhāt le³ pā³ tui¹ eñ¹ ". ⁷ cf. Dhpa II 25¹⁴ (Mmd Ce 253²⁹). ⁸ cf. Vibha 52¹⁵, 32 + Spk (S³ III 162⁶) ad S IV 251¹⁹. ⁹ It 61³. ¹⁰ Vm 555¹⁰ (Mmd Ce 253²³). ¹¹ (Mmd Ce 253²⁴). ¹² (Mp ad A II 54²⁰ Mmd Ce 253²⁵). ¹³ Mmd Ce 253²⁷. ¹⁴ (Mmd Ce 254⁶). ¹⁵ Mmd Ce 253¹⁸ 253²⁰ et 253²¹. ¹⁶ D I 4¹⁴ (Mmd Ce 253³⁷). ¹⁷ Vm 602³². ¹⁸ Rūp 305 Ce 112⁵; Mmd Ce 254¹⁵⁻¹⁶; *infra* 726¹⁵. [§ 628 *vide* Sd 727²⁻¹⁴]. ¹⁹ (712²⁴). ²⁰ S IV 173⁸ (*infra* 727³). ²¹ S I 154³³ (Mmd Ce 253¹³). ²² Dhpa 129ab. ²³ (*vide* 712²⁸). ²⁴ Ap 556²⁴. ²⁵ Cp III 13: 3a (cf. J VI 794⁶). ²⁶ Dhs § 31 (ns *cit.* As 149²⁹).

^a ita Mmd; CeBems vaṇassāro; (Bm vararaṇassāropana-). ^b Bem bhe-dano. ^c Bemns parasu. ^d Bm h. l. bhirutayo. ^e ita CeBemns (= pāli to² nañ³ ā³ sā lhyā¹ lyo² sañ). ^f CeBm omī. ^g ita CeBemns (= Mmd Ce); S *codā*. S¹⁻³: ottape (*metr*). ^h Bm nāmaṃ; Ap: na taṃ

chatṭhī ca bhīrutāyoge dutiyā tatiyā pi ca

tīn' eva pāḷiyaṃ honti, na tu sambhoti pañcamī. 3

Pāḷiyaṃ ti kimattham: *corā bhayaṃ jāyati* ti ādisu apālippadesu pañcamī hoti ti dassanattamam. | Etthāha: nanu ca bho

5 pāḷiyaṃ pi ¹"yato khemaṃ tato bhayan" ti bhīrutāyoge pañcamīpayogo dissati ti. | Tan na · upāttavisayattā^a tassa payogassa; tattha hi 'uppannan' ti aṭṭhāharitvā yojetabbam, tathā hi ²"jātaṃ saraṇato bhayan" ti ³taṃvaṇṇavisayā aññā tādisi pāḷi dissati; api ca *corā bhayaṃ jāyati* ti etthā pi *jāyatisadda-*

10 vasen' eva pañcamī avassaṃ labbhati ti daṭṭhabbam. [C^e 635¹]

629 Āgami-tṭhānito^b ca. ⁴"Puthass' āgamo; ⁵o avassā" ti ca nidassanam.

630 Okāse sattamī. ⁶"Gambhīre gādham edhati; ⁷pāpasmim ramati mano"; ⁸*Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vasati*^c *kulaputto, kaṃ-*

15 *sapātiyaṃ bhuñjati*.

631 Sām'issarādhīpati-dāyāda-sakkhi-patibhū-pasuta-kusalādihi. *Sāmi issara adhipati dāyāda sakkhi patibhu pasuta kusala* iec evam-ādihi yoge chatṭhī vibhatti hoti sattamī ca: *goṇānaṃ sāmī · goṇesu sāmī*, evaṃ issaro, *adhipati, dāyādo, sakkhi, patibhū,*

20 *pasuto, kusalo; atthānaṃ kovido · atthesu kovido*: ⁹"amacce tāta jānāhi dhīre atthassa kovide".

632 Ubbāhane ca. Ubbāhanasaṃkhāte niddhāraṇe chatṭhī vibhatti hoti sattamī ca, ettha ca ubbāhanan ti ¹⁰sāsane vohāro, niddhāraṇan ti ¹¹saddasatthe. Tatth' ubbāhanam nāma ¹²jāti-

25 guṇa-kiriyāhi rāsito uddharitvā nihaṇaṇam, ¹³niddhāraṇam nāma tehi eva jātiādihi samudāyato ekassa puthakkaraṇam · niharitvā dhāraṇam; ubhayaṃ pi pan' etaṃ vyañjanamattena nānam, atthato pana ninnānākaraṇam. Tasmim niddhāraṇe gammamāne samudāyavāciliṅgamhā chatṭhī vibhatti hoti sattamī

¹ J III 513²¹ (*infra* 727¹⁰). ² J III 508^{4, 21} ... 513^{4, 23} (*infra* 727⁸).

³ ns: taṃvaṇṇavisayā ' thui bhe³ eñ¹ akroñ³ phrac so jātasaddā kui thut khrañ³ arā rhi so | vaṇṇa kā³ kāraṇattha [Ja VI 543³] akkharattha [Rūp 2] . ⁴ Kc 42.

⁵ Kc 50. | § 630 = Kc 304 |. ⁶ (394⁵). ⁷ Dhp 116^d. ⁸ cf. M I 147¹⁶. | § 631 Kc 305 |. ⁹ J V 116²¹. | § 632 (Kc 306; Mmd C^e 254¹⁸) |. ¹⁰ ...

¹¹ *vide tamen* Uda 103¹⁴ Pj I 224⁴. ¹² cf. 718⁷. ¹³ Mmd C^e 256²⁴.

^a B^mns uppātattavisayattā (= thut ap so anak rhi so uppattivisaya apādān eñ¹ arā eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹ tañ³); B^e upātattav^o ^b *ita* B^ens; C^e B^m uṭṭhānato. ^c *ita* C^e (= Kc); B^em vusati; ns vussati (< M I 147¹⁷ *etc.*).

ca: *manussānaṃ khattiyo sūratamo · manussesu^a khattiyo^a sūratamo^a, kaṇhā gāvinaṃ sampannakhīratamā · kaṇhā gāvīsu sampannakhīratamā, sāmā nārīnaṃ dassanīyatamā · sāmā nārīsu dassanīyatamā, pathikānaṃ dhāvanto sīghatamo · pathikesu dhāvanto sīghatamo* icc¹ *evamādi*, — *yebhuyyena bahuvacana-⁵ ppayogo*, ²“*adhipatipaccaye sahaṇātādhipati nāmadhammekadeso*” ti idaṃ ³*ekavacanantaṃ sattamīniddhāraṇaṃ*.

633 Anādaramhi ca. Anādaramhi ca gamyamāne ⁴*bhāvavatā* līngamhā chaṭṭhī vibhatti hoti sattamī ca: *rudato dārakassa pabbajī · rudantasmīṃ dārake pabbajī*, ⁵“*ākoṭayanto te^b neti Sivirā-¹⁰ ḷassa pekkhato*; ⁶*maccu gacchati ādāya pekkhamāne mahājane*”.

634 Kvacī tatiyā-sattamiyatthe chaṭṭhī. Etthāyaṃ niyamo: ⁷*kat-tari kitappaccayayoge^c: Buddhaghosassa kati · Buddhaghosena vā*, evaṃ ⁸*Kaccāyanassa kati · Kaccāyanena vā*, ⁹*rañño sammato · raññā vā*, evaṃ ¹⁰*rañño pūjilo, rañño sakkato, rañño¹⁵ apacīto, rañño mānilo*; ¹¹“*amataṃ tesam bhikkhave aparibhutaṃ yesam kāyagatā satī aparibhuttā*”. | ¹²*Garū pana¹³ “katā me kalyāṇā anekarūpā*” ti etthā pi tatiyatthe chaṭṭhim icchanti.

Tam pi ¹⁴“*tadā hi pakataṃ kammaṃ mama tuyhañ ca mā-risā*” ti dassanato yuijāt' eva. [C^e 636¹] 20

635 tatiyatthe vā tatiyā, tathā hi dvādhippāyiko pi payogo dis-sati, yathā: ¹⁵“*aggassa dātā medhāvī*” ti.

636 Yajassa karaṇe. *Ghatassa aggīṃ yajati · ghatena vā*, evaṃ *pupphassa buddhaṃ yajati*.

637 Pūritatthayoge^d. ¹⁶“*Pūراتi dhiro puññassa*”, puññenā ti 25

¹ ns: ī arā tvañ dabbaniddhāraṇa kui kyam³ charā hū sa mhya ma thut kra so kroñ¹ “mamsesu ca akappiyaṃ” [Khuddasikkhā mātikā 3^b] hu dabbaniddhāraṇa kui thut ap eñ¹ . ² Tikap-a 22³. ³ ns *cit.* pahīne uddhac-cakukkucce [Spk ***] ti niddhāraṇe bhummaṃ Saṃyut-ṭīkā | “suttahitam ettha” [Kev *proem.* v. 1^d] nhuik *ettha* lañ³ ekavuc-niddhāraṇa hū eñ¹ ekavuc ma mrai | “tato ca vibhattiyo” [Kc 54] nhuik *to* sañ bahuvuc phrac eñ¹ sui¹ bahuvuc lañ¹ sañ¹ sañ pañ . | § 633 Kc 307; Mmd Ce 234¹⁷ | . ⁴ ns *cit.* Rūp-ṭ: bhāvavatā ti ettha bhāvo ti anādarakiriyantaropalakkhaṇabhūtā kiriyā ‘tādiso bhāvo etass’ atthī ti kiriyābhāvavā | tato bhāvavatā . ⁵ J VI 348¹⁰. ⁶⁻⁷ ns: Sallasut; *vide* Sn 580^{ab} J IV 126²⁷; ns *cit.* J I 193⁹, *quasi* (chaṭṭhī) sādaranādare. | § 634: Kc 310 || . ⁷ Rūp Ce 111²⁸ (Pañ II 3: 71). ⁸ Rūp: sobhanā Kaccāyanassa kati (Mahābhāṣya *vol.* I 468¹⁰). ⁹ (712²⁴). ¹⁰ DI 114¹⁶⁻¹⁸. ¹¹ AI 45²⁹. ¹² *vide* Kev 310. ¹³ J V 491²⁷. ¹⁴ J III 47¹². ¹⁵ A II 35⁹ (*supra* 293²⁰⁻²⁷). | § 636 Rūp Ce 111¹⁹⁻²⁰ | . | § 637 Rūp Ce 111²¹⁻²⁴ Mmd Ce 253¹¹ . ¹⁶ Dhp 122^c.

a Bm *om.* b Ce so (= J *codd.* Cks) c *cf.* 726¹⁴; Rūp: ttappacc^o (c; ktapp^o?). d Rūp: suhitatthayoge (Mmd: suhitatthe).

attho; ¹"pattam odanassa pūretvā; ²imam eva kāyam ... pūram nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati".

638 Tulyattha-kim-alamādiyoge. *Pitussa tulyo · pitarā tulyo vā, mātuyā^a sadiso · mātārā sadiso vā,* ³"kin tattha^b catu(ma)ṭṭassa"^c,

⁵ kin tena catumaṭṭenā^d ti attho, *alan tassa* [†]*catutthassa*^e; ⁴"as-samo sukato mayham" ⁵evam tatiyatthe chaṭṭhī bhavati.

639 Sattamiyatthe kusalādiyoge. ⁶"Kusalā naccagītassa sikkhitā catur' itthiyo^f; ⁷kusalo tvam rathassa aṅgapaccaṅgānam; ⁸kusalo maggassa kusalo amaggassa; ⁹santi hi bhante ulārā yakkhā Bha-

¹⁰ gavato pasannā"; *divasassa tikkhattum · divase tikkhattum vā, mā-sassa tikkhattum,* ¹⁰"kuto nu kho tvam mahārāja āgacchasi divā di-

vassā ti" icc evamādi, evam sattamiyatthe chaṭṭhī bhavati.

640 Dutiyā-pañcamīnañ ca. Dutiyā-pañcamīnañ ca atthe kvaci chaṭṭhī vibhatti hoti. Tattha kammani kitakayoge: ¹¹"tassa

¹⁵ bhavanti vattāro; ¹²sahasā kammassa kattāro; ¹³amatassa dātā;

¹⁴catunnam mahābhūtānam upādāya pasādo" icc evamādi;

tathā ¹⁵*sar'icchādīnam kammani: mātuyā^g sarati · mātaram*

sarati, ¹⁶"na tesam koci sarati sattānam kamma paccayā", *put-*

tassa icchati · puttam icchati; karotissa patiyatane ca, pa-

²⁰ tiyatanaṃ abhisamkhāro: *udakassa patikurute · udakam pati-*

kurute, kaṇḍassa patikurute · kaṇḍam patikurute evam duti-

yatthe chaṭṭhī bhavati. Pañcamiyatthe vibhatte parihāniyoge

ca: ¹⁷"channavutinaṃ pāsāṇḍānaṃ dhammānaṃ pavaram yad-

idaṃ sugatavinayo", channavutihi pāsāṇḍehi dhammehi pa-

²⁵ varo ti attho, ¹⁸"ito bahiddhā pāsāṇḍā" ti hi pālī dissati —,

¹⁹"asavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti" — idha na bhavati:

²⁰"yadi 'ham tassa^h pakuppeyyamⁱ ... parihāyissāmi silato" ti

evam pañcamiyatthe chaṭṭhī bhavati.

¹ cf. J I 56². ² D II 293¹⁰⁻¹² (Mmd cit. et D II 176²⁴). | § 638 Rūp Ce

111²⁵⁻²⁷ (Pān II 3: 72). | ³ J II 107²⁷. ⁴ Bv 2: 29^c, Ap 15⁶. ⁵ (725¹³ - 726⁶).

| § 639 Rūp Ce 111³³⁻³⁷. | ⁶ J VI 25¹⁹. ⁷ M I 395³². ⁸ (cf. A II 37¹⁹). ⁹ D III

194²². ¹⁰ cf. S I 89³¹ 91²⁶. | § 640 = Kc 311 |. ¹¹ M I 469¹¹. ¹² (723¹⁵). ¹³ M I

111¹⁴. ¹⁴ Dhs § 597 (As 307²⁸). ¹⁵ ns: cinta cintāyam [V̄144], i ajjhayane [V̄13] daya dāna-gati-rakkhaṇesu [cf. V̄695], "pitussa cinteti, ajjheti, telassa da-

yati" kui ādi phrañⁱ yū . ¹⁶ Khp VII 2^{cd}. ¹⁷ (187¹³; Mmd Ce 219¹⁸ 254¹⁸,

¹⁸ (355²⁷). ¹⁹ Vin I 5²⁵. ²⁰ Cp II 3: 4c + 5b.

^a Rūp: mātu. ^b Bc tassa (= Rūp). ^c ita (conī.) Ce; B^mns ca tutthassa (= Rūp Mmd). ^d dedi; CeB^m catutthena; B^c ns ca tutthena. ^e vide m. c, d. ^f C^c B^c catur' itthiyo (ns: caturā . . . itthiyo). ^g C^c B^c mātu. ^h (B^m tattha?). ⁱ B^c kuppeyyam.

¹Garū pana pañcamiyatthe bhayatthayoge pi chaṭṭhim icchanti [C^e 637¹]: ²"kin nu kho ahaṃ tassa sukhassa bhāyāmi; ³sabbe tasanti daṇḍassa sabbe bhāyanti maccuno; ⁴bhīto catunnaṃ āsivissānaṃ" ice ādi, tattha tassa sukhassā ti tasmā sukhā ti attho. Atrāyaṃ vinicchayo: yathā parihāniyoge chaṭṭhi-pañcamīnaṃ vasena pāliyaṃ dve payogā dissanti: ⁵"dhammassa parihāyanti; ⁶parihāyissāmi sīlato" ti, na tathā bhayatthayoge dve payogā dissanti, ⁷"jātaṃ saraṇato bhayan" ti ādisu pana *jātasaddādiyogena saraṇato* ti ādini pañcamīyantaṇi bhavanti na bhayatthayogavasena, ⁸"yato khemaṃ tato bhayan" ti atrā pi 'uppannaṃ' ti ajiḥhāravasena *tato* ti pañcamīyantaṃ padaṃ bhavati, na bhayatthayogavasena; tasmā ⁹hetthā viṣuṃ lakkhaṇaṃ ṭhapitaṃ. Kvacī ti kiṃ: ¹⁰"gambhiraṇ ca kathaṃ kattā; ¹¹kālena dhammī^a-kathaṃ bhāsītā hoti; ¹²paresaṃ puñṇāni anumoditā; ¹³bujjhītā saccāni", *kaḷaṃ* ¹⁵*kārako, pasavo ghātako*; tathā niṭṭhādisu: ¹⁴"sukhakāmī vihāraṃ kato", *rathaṃ katavanto, rathaṃ katāvī*, ¹⁵"hatthismim pi katāvī", *kaḷaṃ kattā, kaḷaṃ karonto, kaḷaṃ karāno, kaḷaṃ kuru-māno* ice ādi.

641 Kamma-karaṇa-nimittatthesu sattamī. ¹⁶"Sundarā āvuso ime 20 ājivakā^b bhikkhusu abhivādenti" evaṃ kammattthe; *hatthesu piṇḍāya caranti, pattesu piṇḍāya^c caranti^c, pathesu gacchanti* evaṃ karaṇatthe ca; ¹⁷"ājinaṃhi haññate dīpī kuñjaro^d dantesu haññate" evaṃ nimittatthe.

642 Sampadane ca. Sampadāne ca sattamī vibhatti hoti: ¹⁸"saṃ- 25 ghe dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ; ¹⁹saṃghe Gotamī dehi, saṃghe^e dinne ahaṃ va^f pūjito bhavissāmi".

643 Pañcamiyatthe ca. Pañcamiyatthe ca sattamī vibhatti hoti: *kadaḥsu gaje rakkhanti.*

644 Kala-bhavesu ca. ²⁰Kalatthesu ca bhāvalakkhaṇa^g bhāve 30

¹ = Nās nhuik aññattha-charā [Mmd C^e 252²⁰] Rūpasiddhi-charā tu¹ sañ, ns [Mmd C^e 254²² Rūp C^e 112¹⁸]. ² (293⁵). ³ (723²³). ⁴ (723²³). ⁵ (726²⁶). ⁶ (726²⁷). ⁷ (724²⁸). ⁸ (724²⁹). ⁹ § 628. ¹⁰ Vm 98¹⁹. ¹¹ cf. M I 180³⁻⁴. ¹² "...". ¹³ Nidd I 457²¹. ¹⁴ "... (cf 757 n. 9). ¹⁵ M II 69⁷. | § 641 = Kc 312 |. ¹⁶ Vin III 212²⁶⁻⁷. ¹⁷ J VI 61³. | § 642 = Kc 313 |. ¹⁸ (cf. Dh 356^d Vv 617^a Sn 191^d; Sn 486^d). ¹⁹ M III 253¹¹. | § 643 = Kc 314 | | § 644 = Kc 315 | ²⁰ 727³⁰ 728¹³ < Rūp C^e 115¹⁴⁻²⁴.

^a ns dhammim. ^b Bm ājivikā. ^c Bm om. ^d J: nāgo (metr.). ^e M ad te. ^f C^e ahañ c' eva = M. ^g Bm ad. ca.

ca līṅgambhā sattamī vibhatti hoti. Ettha ca kālo nāma khaṇa-
 laya-muhutta-pubbaṇhādiko samayo; tattha dasaccharāpamāṇo
 kālo khaṇo nāma, tena khaṇena dasakhaṇo kālo layo nāma,
 tena layena dasalayo kālo khaṇalayo nāma, tena dasaguṇo
 5 muhutto nāma, muhuttena dasaguṇo khaṇamuhutto nāmā ti
 ayaṃ vibhāgo [C^e 638¹] veditabbo. Bhāvo nāma kiriyā, sā^a
 dhātvattho ti pi vuccati, sā c' ettha kiriyantaropalakkhaṇā va
 adhippetā. Tesu kāle: *pubbaṇhasamaye gato sāyaṇhasamaye*
āgato, ¹"akāle vassati tassa kāle tassa na vassati", *Phussa-*
 10 *māsambhā*^b *tisu māsesu Visākhamāso*, ²"ito satasahassamhi
 kappe uppajji cakkhumā"; bhāve: *bhikkhusu bhojīyamānesu*
gato bhuttesu āgato, ³*gosu dūyhamānāsu*^c *gato duddhāsu*^c *āgato*
 icc ⁴evamādi. Tatra bhikkhusū ti bhāvasattamī. Kathaṃ
 bhāvasattamī nāma bhavati ti ce: bhāvavasena laddhā sattamī
 15 bhāvasattamī ti ⁵atthavasena. Ettha bhāvo ti kiriyā; yassa
 hi bhāvena bhāvalakkhaṇaṃ bhavati, tasmīṃ sattamī vibhatti^d
 bhavati, idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti: yassa kiriyāya aññassa kiriyāya
 lakkhaṇaṃ sallakkhaṇaṃ jānanam bhavati, tasmīṃ paṭhamakiri-
 yāvati puggale sattamī vibhatti upalabbhati ti: tadatthajotakam
 20 idaṃ suttaṃ: [C^e 638¹⁵] ⁶"atha kho Māro pāpimā acirapakkante
 āyasmante Ānande yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami" ti, tattha
 Mārassa Bhagavantaṃ upasaṃkamanakiriyā āyasmato Ānan-
 dassa Bhagavato santikā pakkamanakiriyāya lakkhiyati, tasmā
 tasmīṃ pakkamanakiriyāvati āyasmante Ānande sattamī vi-
 25 bhatti^d bhavati. Imasmīṃ tṭhāne yebhuyyavasena samānādhika-
 raṇabhūte bhāvavācakaṇḍe vijjāmāne yeva samānādhika-
 raṇapadavati pade "bhāvasattamī" ti vohāro pavattati^e, garū
 pana katthaci ⁷tṭhāne samānādhikaraṇabhūtaṃ bhāvavācaka-
 padaṃ avijjāmānam pi āharitvā samānādhikaraṇapadaṃ^f katvā

¹ J II 124²⁰ = III 458⁹. ² Ap 471³ (cf. *ib.* 499³ etc. 463²¹). ³ (213²⁶,
 mṭ ad As 61²⁹. ⁴ Rūp cit. *etiam* Uda 414¹⁵⁻¹⁶ S II 65⁵. ⁵ ns: iti
 atthavasena i majjheloṇapavisesanatatīyātappuris-samās-vacanāt byuppattinimit
 anak nhañ¹ cap sa phrañ¹. ⁶ D II 104¹². ⁷ = "yasmīṃ samaye" ca so
 arā nhuik, ns; *vide* As 61¹⁷⁻³² (mṭ B^c 57¹¹⁻²²) cf. Uda 22²⁰.

^a *ita* C^eB^mns (*leg.* yā). ^b B^m Phussambhā; C^eB^cns Phussamāsambhā
 (= Rūp). ^c Rūp: oesu. ^d C^eB^e om. ^e (B^m pavatti) ^f ns "karaṇaṃ pa-
 daṃ, C^eB^c asamānādhikaraṇaṃ padaṃ.

tattha "bhāvasattamī" ti voharanti, tathā hi te ¹"sati, ²gam-
mamāne^a, ³vattabbe" ti ca ādini yathāraham ajjhāharanti.

Tattha siyā: yadi ⁴*bhikkhusu bhojīyamānesū* ti ettha *bhik-
khusū* ti ayaṃ 'bhāvavasena laddhā sattamī' ti bhāvasattamī
nāma siyā, *bhojīyamānesu* ti esā pana katarā nāma sattamī ⁵
siyā katarena ca lakkhaṇena sādhetabbā ti. Tulyādhikaraṇasat-
tamī nāma esā, anen' eva ca lakkhaṇena [C^e 638³⁰] sādhetabbā ti.

Nanu esā yeva bhāve vattamānā sattamī bhāvasattamī ti anv-
atthavasena vattabbā ti. : Saccam, tathā pi "bhāvasattamī" ti
vohāro tādisesu porāṇehi^b na āropito, itaratra paṇāropito ti ¹⁰
datṭhabbo; yathā pana ⁵"vijjācaraṇasampannam buddhaṃ
vandāma Gotaman" ti ettha *buddhan* ti ⁶"kammатthe dutiyā"
ti anena siddhaṃ *vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ Gotaman* ti ca^c anen'
eva, tathā bhāvasattamīvisaye pi vuttappakāren' eva lakkha-
ṇena samānādhikaraṇapadesu vibhattuppatti sījhati; evaṃ ¹⁵
sante pi, yathā ⁵"vijjācaraṇasampannam buddhaṃ vandāma
Gotaman" ti ādisu 'dve kammāni, tīpi kammāni, cattāri kam-
māni' ti ādinā bahūni kammāni na icchitāni, ekam eva kam-
mam icchitaṃ 'bahūhi padehi ekass' ev' atthassa kathitattā,
evaṃ eva ⁴*bhikkhusu bhojīyamānesu*, ⁷"acirapakkante^d . . . ²⁰
Ānande" ti ca ādisu pi [C^e 639¹] 'dve bhāvasattamiyo, tisso
bhāvasattamiyo, catasso bhāvasattamiyo ti ādinā bahū bhāva-
sattamiyo na icchitabbā, ekā yeva bhāvasattamī icchanīyā
'bahūhi padehi ekass' ev' atthassa kathitattā — esa nayo samā-
nādhikaraṇasampadānādisū ti niṭṭham etthāvagantabbam. ²⁵

645 Upādhiyoge adhik'issaravacane. Yasmā *upa adhi* icc ete
adhik'issaravacane vattanti, tasmā tesam *upa-adhi*naṃ yoge
gammamāne^e adhikavacane ca issaravacane ca sattamī vi-
bhatti hoti. Ettha ca 'issaravacanan ti idaṃ dvidhā gahitaṃ:
'issarassa^f vacanaṃ udīraṇan' ti issaravacanaṃ^g, 'issaravaca- ³⁰
naṃ^h yassa vatthunoⁱ, taṃ issaravacanan' ti ca, ten' issarapa-
ridipakavacane, yassa kassaci ayaṃ issaro ti vadanti, taṃdī-
pakavacane ca sattamī vibhatti hoti: *upa kharigaṃ doṇo*, khā-

¹ As 61¹⁸ Uda 22²⁹. ² Mmd 647 (C^e 499³) 655 (C^e 502²⁵) etc., Rūp 308
(C^e 114¹⁹) 313 (C^e 115³¹). ³ (cf. *infra* 735²⁵). ⁴ (728¹¹). ⁵ D III 197²⁵⁻²⁶ . . .
20²³¹⁻³². ⁶ § 580. ⁷ (728²⁰). | § 645 Ke 31b |. ⁸ 720²⁹⁻³³ < Mmd C^e 259²⁸⁻²⁹.

^a C^e gamy^o. ^b (B^m vohāraṇehi). ^c B^m om. ^d C^e B^s suppl. āyasmante.
^e C^e gamy^o. ^f B^m issara-. ^g B^m om. ^h Mmd: issarassa vacanaṃ. ⁱ Mmd: janassa.

upayoge gammamāne^a akkhātari pañcamī vibhatti hoti, ¹"atthe asambhavato sadde vuttavidhānaṃ hoti" ti vacanato taṃvācakasaddato pañcamī vibhatti bhavati: *upajjhāyā adhile, upajjhāyā suṇoti*, ²"yamhā dhammaṃ vijāneyya". Upayoge ti kiṃ: ³*naṭa[ka]ssa^b suṇoti*. Mukhamattadipaniyaṃ pana etāni udā-⁵ haraṇāni ⁴"apādānaggahaṇena c' eva disāyogaggahaṇena ca sījhiṇti" ti vuttaṃ. Sījhiṇti vā mā vā; mayam pana lakkaṇānaṃ paṭṭinnagatikabhāvaviññāpanatthaṃ c' eva vohārabhedesu nānappakārato sotūnaṃ kosallaṇananatthaṃ ca vitthārato lakkhaṇāni dassema, tasmā tattha tattha punaruttidoso ¹⁰hoti ti na vattabbaṃ, sāsanatthāya hi mahatī ussoḍhi idha katā ti.

648 Yam-tam-kimyoge kārāṇato kvaci. *Yam tam kim* icc etesaṃ yoge *kārāṇasaddato* kvaci pañcamī vibhatti hoti: ⁵*yamkārāṇā, tamkārāṇā*, ⁶"kiṃkārāṇā me na karosi dukkhaṃ". Kvaci ti ¹⁵kasmā: *kiṃkārāṇaṃ*.

649 Kārāṇatthe hetu-kim-ya-tehi paṭhamā. Kārāṇatthe vattamānehi *hetu kim ya ta* icc etehi kvaci paṭhamā vibhatti hoti: ⁷"na attahetu^c alikaṃ bhaṇāti^d; ⁸kiṃ kārāṇaṃ Bhagavantaṃ nindāma; "kiṃ nu jātīṃ na rocesi; ¹⁰yañ ca putte na passāmi; ²⁰¹¹taṃ taṃ Gotama pucchāmi", ettha ca 'tasmā bha[ga]vantaṃ pucchāmi' ti atthakkamavasena sāmāññato niddiṭṭhānaṃ pi *taṃ-taṃsaddānaṃ yathakkamaṃ* ¹²dūratta-amhatthavācakatā viññāyati. Tattha keci *"kim kārāṇaṃ* ti padaṃ dutiyāvaca-
nan" ti vadanti^e. Taṃ na yuttaṃ ⁷"na attahetu^c alikaṃ ²⁵bhaṇāti"^d ti paṭhamaya dassanato ti.

650 Kimsma^f chaṭṭhi. Kārāṇatthe vattamānā *kimsaddato* kvaci chaṭṭhi vibhatti hoti: ¹³"taṃ kissa hetu; ¹³kissa tumhe kila-matha". Kvaci ti kiṃ: *kena kārāṇena āgato 'sī, kasmā vadesi*.

¹ Mmd 318 (C^e 267⁴⁵) *supra* § 489—490. ² J IV 205¹¹ — Dh 392^a, cf. Sn 316⁴. ³ Mahabhāṣya *col.* I 329⁶. ⁴ Mmd C^e 265³⁻⁶. ⁵ (706²⁹); *vide* Nidd I 39¹⁰ Ps I 149²⁶. ⁶ J VI 374¹³. ⁷ J V 146¹² (*supra* 707⁴). ⁸ ... ⁹ S I 132²⁵. ¹⁰ (707⁵). ¹¹ (707⁶). ¹² = dūrata amhat anāka kui ho sañ eñ¹ aphrae kui vā atit anāgat jāta Bhagavanta kui rañ rve¹ parammukha-dūrata me¹ lhyok so, mi mi rañ rve¹ amhat kui ho sañ eñ¹ aphrae kui, ns. ¹³ (707¹²).

^a C^e gamy^o. ^b C^eBe^{ms} nātakassa; B^m natakassa. ^c Be^{ms} ohetū (ns: upendavajirāgathā phrae rve¹ *hetu* nhuik digha). ^d C^e bhaṇanti. ^e B^m om. ^f B^m kisma.

651 Hetuto chaṭṭhiyā lopo ti keci. Keci garū ¹saddasatthe kāraṇatthavācakahetusaddato chaṭṭhivibhattim disvā tattha taṃ matam rocentā^a 'sāsanasmim kāraṇatthe vattamānā hetusaddato chaṭṭhiyā lopo hoti' ti icchanti; [C^e 641¹] ¹annassa helussa ⁵vasatī ti tesam laddhi, evaṃ ²"buddhassa hetu, ³taṃ kissa hetū" ti etthā pi chaṭṭhiyā lopo, evañ ca sati sātṭhakathe tepitake buddhavacane katthaci suttapadesa hetusaddato chaṭṭhiyā alopo pi siyā, tādiso payogo na katthaci pi dissati; atṭhakathācariyehi pi 'kissa hetū ti kissa hetussā' ti chaṭṭhivasena ¹⁰pālivivaraṇam vucceyya, na ca tehi tathā vuccittha — tasmā annassa hetu vasatī ti ādisu 'annassa kāraṇā vasatī' ti ādinā attho sampañādetabbo:

652 Yathātanti chaṭṭhi-paṭhamānam pālī. Pālīsaddo paṭipātivācako, kāraṇatthe vattamānānam chaṭṭhi-paṭhamānam paṭipāti ¹⁵tantianurūpaṃ hoti: ³"taṃ kissa hetu", ⁴tan ti padapūraṇe nipātapadam, kissa hetū ti kena kāraṇena, 'kasmā' ti vā pañcamivasena vivaraṇam^b pi katabbam.

653 paṭhamā-pañcamīnam. Kāraṇatthe vattamānānam paṭhamā^c-pañcamīnam pi^d paṭipāti tantianurūpaṃ hoti: ⁵yaṃkāraṇā icc ²⁰evamādi.

654 tabbiparīṭanaṃ ca. Tāsam paṭhamā-pañcamīnam viparīṭavasena ṭhitānam kāraṇatthe vattamānānam paṭipāti tantianurūpaṃ hoti: ⁶"so tattonidānam maraṇam vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattam vā dukkham" icc evamādi.

²⁵ **655 yaṃkāraṇ' iccādi nipātasamudayo ti vā.** Pālinayānam duijānattā aparena nayena yaṃkāraṇā icc ādipadam nipātasamudāyo ti sallakkhetabbam, tasmā na tattha paṭhama ti vā pañcamī ti vā chaṭṭhi ti vā vibhattivicāraṇā^e katabbā: ⁵yaṃkāraṇā^f, ⁷"kimkāraṇā; ³kissa hetu: ⁶tatonidānam" icc evamādi.

³⁰ **656 Yebhuyyen' icc ādayo vibhatyantapatirūpakā.** Yebhuyyena icc evamādayo saddā vibhatyantapatirūpakā^g nipāṭavyayā^h ti vedītabbā: ⁸"yebhuyyena sattā apāyesu nibbattanti; ⁹antarena

¹ Kās II 3: 26 (annasya hetoh). ² (Mmd Ce 263⁹). ³ (731²⁸). ⁴ vide Ps I 149²⁵. ⁵ (731¹⁴). ⁶ M I 133³⁷ (*supra* 681²¹), cf. A IV 128²⁹. ⁷ (731¹⁵). ⁸ *cf.* ⁹ D II 137¹².

^a CeBem rocento. ^b CeBm vikaraṇam. ^c Bm h. l. paṭhama-. ^d Be om. pi. ^e (Be vibhatticāraṇā). ^f Ce ad. taṃkāraṇā. ^g Bm h. l. "paṭi" (*cf.* 739²). ^h Ce ns nipāṭavyayā.

Yamakasālānaṃ; ¹antarena paropadesā sāmaṃ yeva saccāni abhisambujjhi" icc evamādi.

657 Saha-saddhimyoge tatiyatthe kvaci pañcamī. ²"Parinibbute Bhagavati saha parinibbānā Brahmā Sahampati [†]gāthāya aṭṭhaṃ ³saha vacanā ca pana Bhagavato Suppavāsā Ko- ⁵ḷiyadhita . . . arogā arogaṃ puttāṃ vijāyī^b; ⁴saddhiṃ sāvaka-saṃghāto^c idh' eva parinibbissaṃ" [C^e 642¹], ettha ca *topaccayo* ⁵pag eva paṭiladdhavi^{bh}hattisaññattā saññāvasena pañcamī vibhatti ti vutto. Tattha saha parinibbānā ti parinibbānena sah' eva, saha vacanā ti ⁶vacanena sah' evā ti attho, idisesu ¹⁰hi thānesu ⁷vivacchedaphalattā *ev*asaddo avutto pi aṭṭhāharitvā va yojetabbo. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ⁸"mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ; ⁹saha puttehi sammati".

658 Sahayoge tatiyatthe sattamī. ¹⁰"Saha sacce kate mayhaṃ", mama saccakiriya saha' evā ti attho, ettha hi ¹¹karaṇaṃ ¹⁵katāṃ . . . kiriyā, ¹²"bhikkhussa kālaṃ kate saṃgho pattacivara-sāmi" ti ettha viya.

659 Paṭhamatthe tatiyā-sattamiyo. ¹³"Maṇinā me attho; ¹⁴idam pi 'ssa hoti silasmiṃ".

660 Tatiyatthe paṭhamā. ¹⁵"Aṭṭhāsayāṃ ādibrahmacariyaṃ; ¹⁶anā- ²⁰gārehi cūbhayaṃ", ettha ca ubhayaṃ ti ¹⁷ubhayehi, vibhatti-vacanavipallāso 'yaṃ, tathā hi Theragāthāsu ¹⁸"appiccho c' eva santuṭṭho" ti Upasenattheragāthāyaṃ ¹⁹"karaṇe hi^d idam pac-cattavacanaṃ" ti vuttaṃ.

661 Tatiyatthe sattamī. ²⁰"Maṇimhi passa nimmitaṃ", maṇinā ²⁵nimmitaṃ ti attho; ²¹"khīyetha kappo cira-dighamantare", cira-dighassa addhuno accayenā ti attho.

662 Samaye karaṇōpayoga-bhumavacanaṇi piṭakakkamena. Vina-yapiṭakādināṃ tiṇṇaṃ piṭakānaṃ kamena *samaye* karaṇava-

¹ C^e 642. ² D II 157¹. ³ Ud 16³. ⁴ Bv 26: 23^bc. ⁵ § 492. ⁶ Uda 126²². ⁷ = vyavacchedaeva eñ¹ akyui² eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ⁸ D I 1⁶. ⁹ J VI 528²³. ¹⁰ Cp III 9: 11a (Jc 8a; cf. *ib.* 11: 9a); Ap 438¹¹, Dip 16: 32^c. ¹¹ (cf. Vm 203¹², mht.). ¹² Vin 244 (ns). ¹³ (719¹). ¹⁴ D I 63²³ . . . 69³¹; cf. M I 358⁴⁻²⁴ (Ps Sc III 31³), 78²¹, 31, 36, 79¹³, 19, 46 (Ps Ec II 43²⁴); *vide* M I 400¹⁷⁻²². ¹⁵ D II 224⁹ (Sv). ¹⁶ Sn 628^b = Th 581^d. ¹⁷ Pj II 468⁹ (Tha ad Th 581^d). ¹⁸ Th 581^d(-d). ¹⁹ Tha Cc 528⁶. ²⁰ J VI 275²⁰ . . . 279¹⁰. ²¹ Sv I 288¹². | § 662 Sp I 107²³—108¹⁸, Sv I 333³¹, As 61²²⁻³² (Uda 21³⁰—23²⁴; Pj I 105²⁵—106²⁶). |

^a D: imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi. ^b B^m vijāyati (Ud 16¹³). ^c sic C^eB^mns; Bv (*metr*); 2saṃghato. ^d (C^e ti).

canam upayogavacanam bhumavacanañ ca hoti: ¹"tena samayena buddho Bhagavā Verañjāyam viharati Naḷerupucimandamūle" idam Vinaye karaṇavacanam, ²"ekam samayam Bhagavā antarā ca Rājagaham antarā ca Nālandam addhāna-

5 maggaṭṭipanno hoti" idam Sutte upayogavacanam, ³"yasmim samaye kāmāvacaram kusalam cittam uppannam hoti" idam Abhidhamme [C^e 642³⁰] bhumavacanam. Etthāha: kasmā tisu piṭakesu *samaya*ssa karaṇavacanādivasena visadisānidheso kato ti. Pakāsetabbassa tassa tassa atthavisesassa sambhavato, ka-

10 tham? Vinaye tāva hetuattho ca karaṇattho ca sambhavati, yo hi so sikkhāpadapaññattisamayo Sāriputtādīhi pi dubbhiññeyyo, tena samayena hetubbhūtena karaṇabhūtena^a ca sikkhāpadāni paññāpayanto sikkhāpadapaññattihetuñ ca apekkhamāno Bha-

15 gavā tattha tattha vihāsi, tasmā tadatthajotananattham Vinaye karaṇavacanena niddeso kato, Suttante ca accantasāññogattho sambhavati, yañ hi samayam Bhagavā Brahmajālādīni suttantāni desesi, accantam eva tam samayam karuṇāvihārena vihāsi, tasmā [C^e 643¹] tadatthajotananattham tattha^b upayoga-

20 niddeso kato, Abhidhamme pana adhikaraṇattho bhāvena-bhāvalakkhaṇattho ca sambhavati, adhikaraṇañ hi kālatho ca samūhattho ca samayo tattha vuttānam phassādidhammānam, khaṇa-samavāya-hetusamkhātassa ca samayaassa bhāvena tesam bhāvo lakkhiyati, tasmā tadatthajotananattham^c bhumavacanena niddeso kato ti veditabbo, hoti e' ettha:

25 tam tam attham apekkhivā *samayo* Vinayādisu karaṇenūpayogena bhummena ca pakasito ti. 5

Porāṇā pana vaṇṇayanti: "tam samayan ti vā tasmim samaye ti vā tena samayenā ti vā abhilāpamattabhedo esa, sabbattha bhummam eva attho" ti, tasmā tesam laddhiya "tena samayenā" ti vutte pi tasmim samaye ti attho, "ekam samayan" ti vutte pi ekasmim samaye ti attho veditabbo.

Ettha thatvā karaṇabhedam^d vadāma: yatha hi ⁴lobhādayo [C^e 643¹⁵] alobhādayo ca^e hetuhetū nāma bhavanti, tato aññe paccayabhūtā dhammā^f paccayahetu nāma bhavanti, evam etaṃ^g

¹ Vin III 1⁶. ² D I 1⁴. ³ Dhs § 1. ⁴ cf. As 303²⁷⁻³⁰.

^a B^mns om. ^b B^mns om. ^c C^ens ad. tattha. ^d C^e karaṇappabhedam. ^e C^e vā. ^f C^e dhamma-. ^g C^e evam eva

karaṇe pavattaṃ karaṇavacanāṃ 'karaṇakaraṇaṃ' nāma hoti, kattādisu pavattaṃ ca 'kattukaraṇaṃ, hetukaraṇaṃ' ti ādikāṃ nāmaṃ imasmiṃ pakarāṇe labhati ti veditabbaṃ. Evaṃ ñatvā puna udāharaṇena saddhiṃ taṃnāmaṃ veditabbaṃ: ¹"cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati" idaṃ karaṇakaraṇaṃ, ²"svākkhāto 5 Bhagavatā dhammo" idaṃ kattukaraṇaṃ, ³"Sāriputto ti nāmena vissuto" idaṃ viśesanakaraṇaṃ, ⁴*annena vasati* idaṃ hetukaraṇaṃ, ⁵*bhinnena sisenā āgato* idaṃ itthambhūtakaraṇaṃ, ⁶"bhuñja puttehi khattiya" idaṃ sahatthakaraṇaṃ, ⁷"mañinā me attho" idaṃ paccattakaraṇaṃ, ⁸"saṃvibhajaṭṭha no rajjena" 10 idaṃ ⁹kammakaraṇaṃ, ¹⁰"sumuttā mayaṃ tena mahāsamaṇena" idaṃ nissakkakaraṇaṃ, ¹¹"tena kho pana samayena" idaṃ bhummakaraṇaṃ, ¹²"pakatiyā abhirūpo, ¹²yebhuyyena Campeyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā" icc evamādi tadaññakaraṇaṃ, evaṃ ekādasavidhaṃ karaṇaṃ bhavati. Taṃ pana tadaññaka- 15 raṇaṃ bheditaṃ anekavidhaṃ hoti: ¹³nipātayogakaraṇaṃ ¹⁴paṭikkhepakaraṇaṃ ¹⁵kucchitaṅgakaraṇaṃ ¹⁶kiriyaṇavagga-karaṇaṃ ¹⁷kāladdhānakaraṇaṃ ¹⁸maṇḍitussuk[k]akaraṇaṃ ¹⁹sahādiyogakaraṇaṃ ²⁰pubba-sadisa-saṃ'-ūna-kalaha-nipuṇa-missaka-sakhilādiyogakaraṇaṃ ²¹ayogakaraṇaṃ ti evaṃ anekavidhaṃ 20 tadaññakaraṇaṃ hoti ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

663 Saṃkhā-līngatthāvikaraṇattham uppatti vibhattinam. Saṃkhāvikaraṇattham līngatthāvikaraṇatthaṃ ca vibhattinam uppatti hoti: *puriso tiḷḷhati · purisa tiḷḷhanti, ekaṃ dve tūni*. [C^e 644¹]

664 Ekamhi ekavacanāṃ. Ekamhi atthe vattabbe ekavacanāṃ 25 hoti: *itthu, puriso, cittaṃ*.

665 Ekamhi viya bahumhi pi. Ekasmiṃ atthe viya bahumhi pi atthe vattabbe ekavacanāṃ hoti: ²²"sā senā mahatī āsi; ²²bahujiṇo pasanno 'si", *mahājano, bhikkhusaṃgho, macchaghaṭṭa* icc evamādi.

¹ (693¹³). ² D II 93³¹ (*vide supra* 718²⁰). ³ (720²⁵). ⁴ Uda 22³², 23⁷. ⁵ (719¹⁹⁻²²). ⁶ *cf.* J VI 563⁵. ⁷ (733¹⁵). ⁸ (718²³). ⁹ *ns ad.*: "vinayāya ti [Spk I 289²³] karanatthe hi idaṃ sampadānavacanāṃ" hū so Sagāthāvag-ṭikaṃ kui rhu rve¹ sampadan-karuṇ³ kui laṇ³ yū . ¹⁰ (718²⁸). ¹¹ D I 47⁵ (*vide supra* 720¹⁵). ¹² (720²⁹). ¹³ § 566. ¹⁴ 718¹²⁻¹⁴. ¹⁵ § 603. ¹⁶ § 599. ¹⁷ § 602. ¹⁸ § 646. ¹⁹ § 592—593. ²⁰ § 600. ²¹ = "māsena pubbena, pitarā sadisena, mātara samena, kahāpanen' ūnena, asinā kalahena, vācāya nipuṇena, guḥena missakena, vācāya sakhilāya" ca so *pubbādiyogakaruṇ³*, *ns*. | § 664 666 *cf.* Mmd C^e 67³³ Rūp C^e 28²¹ 29¹ (Pāṇ I 4: 21—22) |. | § 665 667 Sd 16²⁶—17⁹ |. ²² (17¹⁸).

666 Bahumhi bahuvacanam. Bahumhi atthe vattabbe bahuvacanam hoti: *itthiyo, purisā, cittāni*.

667 Bahumhi viya ekamhi pi^a. Bahumhi atthe viya ekamhi pi atthe bahuvacanam hoti: ¹"appaccayā dhammā" icc evamādi.

- 5 668 Samudāya-jāti-nissay'-ekattalakḥhaṇesv ekavacanam.** Samudāye jātiyaṃ nissayavasenōpacāritanissite ekattalakḥhaṇe ca ekavacanam hoti; samudāye tāva: ²"devasaṃgho, ³sabbo ... jaṇo" icc evamādi, jātiyaṃ: ⁴"sañcieca paṇo jīvitā na voropetabbo", ⁵sasso sampanno icc evamādi, nissayavasenōpacāritanissite: ⁶"Sāvattḥi saddhā ahosi pasannā; ⁷ayaṃ bhante Nālandā iddhā c' eva phitā ca bahujaṇā ākiṇṇamanussā Bhagavati abhippasannā" icc evamādi, Sāvattḥivāsino saddhā pasannā ahesun ti ādinā attho yojetabbo; ekattalakḥhaṇe: ⁸kusalā-kusalaṃ, ⁹samathavipassanaṃ, ⁸tilakkhaṇaṃ, ¹⁰cutupapālo, ¹⁰āga-tigati icc evamādi.

669 Bahumhi samudāye bahuvacanam. Bahusu samudāyesu bahuvacanam hoti: ¹¹"pūjitā nātisaṃghehi; ¹²devakāyā samāgatā; ¹³saṭṭh' ete devanikāyā" icc evamādi.

670 Kvaci jāti-atta-garusu ca. Jāti-atta-garusu ca kvaci bahuvacanam hoti: *samiddhā yavā · samiddho yavo*, ¹⁴sampannā vīhaya · sampanno vīhi; ¹⁵"amhākaṃ pakati" · *mama pakati*; ¹⁶"abbhāgatānāsanakaṃ adāsīṃ", ahaṃ attano santikaṃ āgatassa bhikkhuno āsanam adāsin ti attho.

671 Apariccheda-mātikānusandhinaya-pucchānusandhinaya-pucchāsa-bhāga-puthucittasamāyoga-puthuārammaṇa-tannivāsa-tamputt'-ekabhidhāna-tannissitāpekkh'-ārammaṇakiccabhādesu ca. Aparicchede, mātikānusandhinaye, pucchānusandhinaye, pucchāsabhāge, puthucittasamāyoge puthuārammaṇe, taṃnivāse, tampusse, [C^e 645¹] ekābhiddhāne, taṃnissitāpekkhe, ārammaṇabhāde, kiccabhāde **30** ca bahuvacanam hoti; aparicchede tāva: ¹⁷"appaccayā dhammā asaṃkhatā dhammā" anirūpitasaṃkhāvasena^c bahuvacanam vā etaṃ; mātikānusandhinaye: ¹⁸"katame dhammā

¹ (18¹⁶); *infra* 736³⁰. | § 668—671 Sd 16²⁶—20²¹ |. ² Sn 680^c (*vide supra* 17²²). ³ (17¹⁹). ⁴ cf. D III 133¹⁴ (*vide supra* 17³²). ⁵ (cf. 18¹¹). ⁶ (18⁴). ⁷ D I 211⁸. ⁸ (18⁶). ⁹ A II 157¹⁵ c; *pl.* S IV 195¹. ¹⁰ (18⁸⁻⁹). ¹¹ (17²⁵). ¹² (17²⁶). ¹³ (D II 261⁸ (*supra* 17²⁶, *vide* 736 n. b)). ¹⁴ Kās I 2: 58. ¹⁵ (18¹¹). ¹⁶ (18¹⁴). ¹⁷ (18¹⁶ 736⁴). ¹⁸ (18²⁴).

^a Be *om.* ^b ita C^e; Be^mns sabbe te (D; *saṭṭh'* e. d. *sabbe nānatta-vapṇino*). ^c ita B^m; C^eB^ens aniyamitasamkhāvasena (18 n. c)

appaccayā" icc evamādi; pucchānusandhinaye: ¹"ime dhammā appaccayā" icc evamādi; pucchāsabhāge: ²"katame dhammā no parāmāsā: te dhamme ṭhapetvā avasesū kusalā-kusalāvyākātā dhammā" icc evamādi; puthucittasamāyoge puthuārammaṇe: ³"atthi bhikkhave aññe va dhammā gam- 5 bhīrā duddasā" icc evamādi; taṃnivāse: ⁴"Sakkesu viharati" icc evamādi; taṃputte: ⁵"santi puttā Vīdehānaṃ" icc evamādi; ekābhīdhāne: ⁶"gacchatha tumhe Sāriputtā; ⁷etha vyagghā nivattavho" [C^e 645¹⁵] icc evamādi; tannissitāpekkhe: ⁸"mañcā ukkuṭṭhiṃ karonti" icc evamādi; ārammaṇabhede: ⁹"cattāro 10 satipatṭhānā", kiñcabhede: ¹⁰"cattāro sammappadhānā" ti.

672 Līṅga-vibhatti-vacana-kāla-puris'-akkharānaṃ vipallāso. Imas-
miṃ pāvācane katthaci līṅgavipallāso vibhattivipallāso vaca-
navipallāso kālavipallāso purisavipallāso akkharavipallāso ti
chabbidho vipallāso bhavati. Tattha līṅgavipallāso tāva: 15
¹¹"Siviputtāni cāvha^a; ¹¹evaṃ dhammāni sutvāna vippasi-
danti paṇḍitā" icc evamādi. Vibhattivipallāso anekehi lak-
khaṇehi vibhāvito va, evaṃ sante pi sammuyhitabbaṭṭhāne^b
sotūnaṃ asammohatthaṃ puna viśesato vibhattivipallāsaṃ ka-
thayāma, seyyathidaṃ: ¹²"ayaṃ puriso mama atthakāmo yo 20
maṃ gahetvāna dakāya neti; [C^e 645³⁰] ¹³appo saggāya gacchati"
ayaṃ dutiyatthe catutthī, dakaṃ neti, saggāṃ gacchati ti attho
sampaṭipādetabbo; ¹⁴"asakkatā c' asma Dhanañjayāyā" ti ayaṃ
tativatthe catutthī, Dhanañjayaṇā ti attho, ¹⁵"puñṇāya sugatiṃ
yanti cāgāya vipulaṃ dhaṇaṃ" ayaṃ pi tativatthe catutthī, 25
puñṇena cāgena ti attho, so ca kho 'puñṇena hetubhūtena,
cāgena hetubhūtenā' ti hetutthavaśen' eva veditabbo, tattha
ca *puñṇāyā* ti idaṃ napuṃsakarūpaṃ^c na itthilīṅgarūpaṃ, *cā-
gāyā* ti idaṃ pana pullīṅgarūpaṃ. garū pana *puñṇāyā cāgāyā*
ti idaṃ padadvayaṃ itthilīṅga^appaccayantaṃ^d pañcamiyantaṃ 30
ca ¹⁶icchanti, evañ hi sati ¹²"dakāya neti, ¹³appo saggāya
gacchati, ¹⁴asakkatā c' asma Dhanañjayāyā" ti ethā pi

¹ (18²⁶). ² (18²⁸). ³ (18³⁰). ⁴ (19⁴). ⁵ (19⁵). ⁶ (19⁹). ⁷ (19¹²). ⁸ (19¹⁴
342²⁶ 710⁷). ⁹ (19¹⁵). ¹⁰ (19¹⁷). ¹¹ (229²⁹). ¹² (133², 697⁷). ¹³ (132³¹, 699²⁵ etc.).
¹⁴ (133¹⁰, 699²⁵ etc.). ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ ns: Rūpasiddhi nluik "guṇavācane pañcamī ta-
tiyā ca: issariyā janam rakkhati rājā, issariyena vā" [Rūp 302 C^e 109¹¹] thut sañ.

^a ita h l. et CeBm. ^b ns oṭṭhānesu. ^c C^e napuṃsakalīṅgarūpaṃ . .

^d Bm itthilingaapp^o.

- [C^e 646¹] *dakāya saggāya Dhanañjaya* ti padattayam pi itthiliṅgaṃ āpaccayantaṃ^a siyā, na h' etaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ na ca^b āpaccayantaṃ siyā, atha kho yathākkamaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ^c pulliṅgaṃ catutthekavacanassa āyādesena sambhūtarūpaṃ so-
 5 tūnaṃ ativimhāpanakaraṃ saddasatthehi asādhāraṇaṃ sāsane acchariyabbhutarūpaṃ, ¹tathā hi saddasatthanayanissitaṃ "na-
 mo buddhāyā" ti catutthirūpaṃ sāsanaṃ patvā "namo bud-
 dhassā" ti rūpaṃ eva bhavati, atthakathācariyā pi pāḷianurū-
 paṃ etādisaṃ rūpaṃ eva saddaracanāvisaye ṭhapenti, *namo*
 10 *buddhāyā* ti rūpasadisāṃ pana rūpaṃ sāsanaṃ tadattha-
*tum*attha-vibhattivipallāse^d yeva dissati na dāna-*namo*yogādisū
 ti ayam attho ²hetthā vitthārato vibhāvito va^e; ³"viramath'
 āyasmanto^f mama vacanāya" ayaṃ pañcamiyatthe catutthi,
 mama vacanato ti attho; ⁴*bhiyyoso mattāyā* ti ettha pana *matta-*
 15 *saddo* napuṃsakaliṅgo va^g vibhattivipallāsavasena catuttheka-
 vacanassa [C^e 646¹⁵] āyādesavasena ca pañcamiyatthe catutthi —
 yadi ⁵"mattāsukhapariccāgā" ti ettha viya itthiliṅgo, tadā pañca-
 miyatthe yeva pañcamī ti vibhattivipariṇāmakiccaṃ n' atthi,
mattāyā ti etassa pañcamiyatthata^h ⁶"tiṇā bhiyyo na maññati"
 20 ti ettha viya *bhiyyasadda*yogato^h pākātā va, bhiyyoso mat-
 tāyaⁱ mattato bhiyyo ti attho, iti pañcamiyatthaṃ ñatvā tati-
 yatthavasena attho sampañipādetabbo: atirekappamāṇenā ti;
⁷"mahato gaṇāya bhattā me" ayaṃ chaṭṭhiyatthe catutthi,
 gaṇassa bhattā ti attho; ⁸"ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo
 25 Bhagavato sitassa pātukammāyā" ti ayaṃ sattamiyatthe ca-
 tutthi, sitassa pātukaraṇe ti^j attho, chaṭṭhiyatthe va catutthi,
 sitapātukammasa ko hetu ko paccayo ti attho; ⁹"sa nūna
 kapaṇā amma cīrarattāya rucchatī"^k ayaṃ accantasamyogaduti-
 yatthe catutthi, cīrarattaṃ cīrakālan ti hi^m attho — iti pun-napuṃ-
 30 sakaliṅgavasenaⁿ catutthekavacanassa [C^e 646³⁰] āyādesasahito
 vibhattivipallāso visesato daṭṭhabbo, ¹⁰"mā itikirāya; ¹¹samaṃ

¹ (131¹¹ *sqq.*). ² (130¹⁶—137¹⁰). ³ (133⁵; cf. RV III 33: 5a; ramadhvaṃ me vacase?). ⁴ (697¹⁸—698¹⁷). ⁵ (698⁴). ⁶ (697¹⁹). ⁷ (133⁷). ⁸ M II 74²².
⁹ J VI 80¹⁸ (cf. 80¹⁵) = 550¹¹ (cf. 550¹³). ¹⁰ A I 189⁸. ¹¹ Abhidh-s 26³¹.

^a B^m oḷiṅgaāpaccō. ^b B^m om. ^c B^ens oḷiṅga-. ^d *ita* C^eB^mns. ^e C^eB^m ca. ^f *ita* h. l. B^em; C^e viramatha āyō. ^g B^m pi (vel) va. ^h *ita* C^eB^mns. ⁱ C^e mattāya ti. ^j B^m hi. ^k C^eB^mns rucchatī (vide 479 n. k). ^m C^e om. hi. ⁿ B^ens om. pun-.

essanti cirāya subbatā; ¹cirassaṃ vata passāmi" ti ādisu pana *kirāyā* ti ādini vibhatyantapatirūpakāni^a avyayapadāni ti vedītabbāni, na h' etesu vibhattivipallāsanayo cintetabbo · *kira-cirasaddānaṃ* avyattalingattā. Vacanavipallāso yathā: ²"nagū nagaggesu susaṃvirūhā^b udaggameghena navena sittā 5 vivekakāmassa araṇṇasaṇṇino janeti bhiyyo Usabhassa kalyaṭaṃ", [C^c 647¹] ³janetī ti janenti, ayam eva vā pāṭho, — etth' eke vadeyyuṃ: yadi "janenti" ti bahuvacanapāṭhantaraṃ dissati, tad eva pamāṇaṃ katvā "janenti bhiyyo Usabhassa kalyaṭaṃ" ti aṭṭhakathācariyehi vattabban ti, saccam, evaṃ sante 10 pi "janeti" ti ekavacanapāṭhantarassa pi dassanato duijānattā ca pālinayassa saddhamme gāravavasena 'idaṃ ayuttan' ti avatvā 'janenti' ti vacanavipallāsanayo aṭṭhakathācariyehi dassito; ⁴"nañjo ca anupariyāti^c nānūpupphadumāyutā" ayam pi vacanavipallāso, tattha nañjo ti ⁵ekā nadī. Kālavipallāso: 15 ⁶"cha bbassāni nāma muggayūsa-kulatthayūsa-kaḷāyayūsa^d hareruṇyūsādīnaṃ pasatapasatamattena^e yāpessati" icc evamādi, tattha yāpessati nāmā ti *nāmasaddam* ānetvā sambandho, ⁷*nāmasadda*yogena hi anāgatassa viya payogo, yāpeti^f icc ev' attho. Purisavipallāso: ⁸"puttaṃ labhetha varadaṃ" 20 icc ādi. tattha labhethā ti labheyyaṃ. [C^c 647¹⁵] Aparo nayo: ⁹"mā tvaṃ bhāyi mahāraja" icc ādi vibhatti-purisavipallāso, mā bhāyassū ti hi attho.

Akkharavipallāso pāliyaṃ gāthāsu yeva labbhati na cuṇṇiyapadesu, so ca kho itthiliṅge *ivaṇṇavisaye* va^g, aṭṭha- 25 kathāsu pana katthaci cuṇṇiyapadesu pi labbhati, atrāyaṃ pāli: ¹⁰"yathā balākayonimhi^h na vijjati pumo sadā" ti ca ¹¹"Kusāvatimhi nagare yadā āsiṃ mahīpati" ti ca, tattha balākayonimhiⁱ ti balākayoniyamⁱ, Kusāvatimhi ti^j Kusāvatiyam, *mhi*kāro hi pun-napumsakaliṅgesv eva dissati cuṇṇiyapadesu 30 ca gāthāsu ca tathā *yam*kāro itthiliṅge yeva — ¹²"yathā balā-

¹ S I 121 (cf. J III 314²⁷ = IV 476²³). ² Th 110a-d. ³ < Tha C^c 218³².

⁴ J VI 121⁶. ⁵ Ja VI 121²². ⁶ Ps (E^c) II 2³⁵. ⁷ (vide § 893). ⁸ (515^b).

⁹ J VI 443⁴ ... 443¹⁶. ¹⁰ (649²⁸ etc.). ¹¹ (649²⁸ etc.).

a Bm opaṭṭho (cf. 732³¹). b (C^c virūḷhamāna). c Bm cānupariyāti, B^c ca anupariyāyati; C^c ca anupariyayanti. d Ps (E^c C^c S^c) om. -kaḷāyayūsa-. e C^c pasatapasatam^o (= Ps E^c). f Bemns yāpesi. g C^c B^c yeva. h C^c Bm balākāyo. i ita h. l. Bemns; C^c balākāyo. j Bm om.

kayonimhi"^a ti ādisu ayam *mhi*kāro itthiliṅge dissati kiṃ nu kho kāraṇaṃ ti cintāyam: cuṇṇiyapadapālīsu adissanato^b akkharavipallāse *mhi*kāro vattatī ti ayam attho viññāyati · sāsanayuttivasena; aṭṭhakathāsu pana ¹"dvidhā sandhimhi vattatī" 5 ti gātham vatvā^c cuṇṇiyapadaṭṭhāne pi ²"sandhimhi" ti *mhi*kārapāṭho dissati, atr' imāni lakkhaṇāni:

673 gāthāsu itthiyam mhikāro. Pāliyaṇ c' eva aṭṭhakathāsu ca gāthāvisaye itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne *mhi*kāro dissati: ³"Kusāvatimhi nagare; ⁴dvedhā^d sandhimhi vattatī".

10 **674 kvaci aṭṭhakathāsu cuṇṇiyapade.** Aṭṭhakathāsu kvaci cuṇṇiyapade itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne *mhi*kāro dissati: ²"sandhimhi (paṭi-sandhimhi)"^e. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *sandhiyam* ⁴*patisandhiyam*, *sugatiyam* *duggatiyam*.

15 Iti vuttam sasambandham savibhattādinicchayam
kāraṇam, ettha yuñjantu kārakā pariyattiyā. [C^c 648¹] 6
⁵Yuñjati yo idha ñāṇī
kusalo saddesu bhavati satthesu^f
pāvacanamhi tadubhaye
kusalā kusalā va [†]sanantanā^g. 7

20 Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññānaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanitiṭṭhakarāṇe kārakavibhāgo nāma bāvisatimo^h paricchedoⁱ.

XXIII.

Ito param pavakkhāmi samāsenā hitāvaham
25 Samāsam ⁶attha-saddānaṃ samāsaparidīpanam. 1

¹ Vm 551²⁷ = Vibha 160¹⁷. ² Vm 551²⁹ = Vibha 160¹⁹ (paṭisandhimhi); Vm 604⁶. ³ (739²⁴). ⁴ Vm 563¹. ⁵ ns: yuñjati ... sanantanā ī sui¹ rhi mha mattāvutti ariyāgāthālakkaṇā nhañ¹ ñi mañ (cf. 225 n. 5). ⁶ ns: samāsam attha-saddānaṃ khyañ³ ap so anak rhi so nam-nipāt-upasārasaddā tui¹ eñ¹ | vā | atthasaddānaṃ anak rhi so saddā tui¹ eñ¹ hitāvaham | . samāsam .
^a ita h. l. B^mns; C^c balākāy^o. ^b C^cB^cns adassanato. ^c C^c patvā.
^d ita h. l. C^cB^m; B^cns dvidhā. ^e B^m om. ^f B^c saddesu bhavati sasatthesu ca, C^c bhavati sasaddesv atthesu ca (ns: satthesu kui 'so atthesu' phrat) g ns: sanantanā rhe³ nhuik phrac kun so ... vā sanantanā paññā rhi tui¹ sañ *sanantanāsaddā* paññā rhi kui ho sañ kui Sāgāthāvag-aṭṭhakathā nhuik chui eñ¹ . ^h C^cB^m ekavīsatimo. ⁱ B^m ad Saddanitiṭṭhiyā kārakapakaṇam niṭṭhitam pri³ pri³ Namo ... 'uddhassa

Tattha ¹duvidhaṃ samasanaṃ: saddasamasanaṃ attha-samasanañ ca. Tesu saddasamasanaṃ luttasamāse labbhati: ²"samaṇa-brāhmaṇā" ti ādisu, atthasamasanaṃ aluttasamāse: ³"dūre-nidānaṃ; ⁴gavam-pati"; ⁵urasi-loma; ⁶"devānaṃ-piya-Tisso" ti ādisu, tadubbhayaṃ pi vā luttasamāse labbhati: ⁷"sahāyo 3 te mahārāja mahārājā Maruppiyo" ti ādisu, ettha ca Maruppiyo ti devānaṃ-piya-Tisso.

675 Nāmōpasagga-nipātānaṃ yuttattho samāso. Tesāṃ nāmōpasagga-nipātānaṃ payuḍḍamānapadatthānaṃ yo [C^e 648¹⁵] yuttattho, so *samāsasañño* hoti: *kaṭhinassa dussam* · ⁸"kaṭhinadussam" 10 ice ādi. ⁹Nāmōpasagga-nipātānaṃ ti kimatthaṃ: *Devadatto pacati* ti ādisu ākhyātena samāso na hoti ti dassanattamaṃ. Yuttattho ti kimatthaṃ: *bhaḷo rañño pullo Devadattassā* ti ādisu añña-maññaṇa-pekkesu *bakassa setāni pattāni* ti ādisu añña-mañña-sāpekkesu ayuttatthatāya samāso na hoti ti dassanattamaṃ. 15 Samāsa ice anena kv attho: ¹⁰"samāsantagatānaṃ anto kvac' attamaṃ". Ettha *cākhyātaggahaṇaṃ* kasmā na katamaṃ, nanu ākhyātasamim pi samāso dissati · ¹¹"yo naṃ pāti rakkhati, taṃ makkheti āpāyikādīhi^a dukkhehi moceti ti pāti-mokkha" ti sanibbacanassa padassa dassanato ti. Tan na, tasmim hi nib- 20 bacane *pātimokkha* ti padaṃ taddhitavasena sījhati na samāsavasena · ¹²"ehipassiko" ti padaṃ ivā ti. Nanu ca bho *ehipassiko* ti ettha ¹³'ehi passā' ti imaṃ vidhiṃ arahatī ti atthe taddhito *ṇapaccayo* dissati, *pātimokkha* ti ettha pana taddhito paccayo na dissati ti. Dissati eva; *pātimokkha* ti ettha sakat- 25 the *ṇapaccayo* bhavati ti. Nanu ca bho *ṇapaccayo* ¹⁴apacce yeva dissati ti. | Na apacce yeva · 'tena rattamaṃ' ice ādisv atthesu pi dassanato^b, ¹⁵"ṇa rāgā^c ... tassēdam aññatthesu cā" ti hi lakkhaṇaṃ vuttan ti. Evaṃ hotu, nanu ca bho [C^e 649¹] ¹⁶"anaññātañ-ñassāmī-t'-indriyaṃ" ti ettha ākhyātena samāso 30 dissati ti. | Saccamaṃ, kiñcā pi ettha ākhyātapadaṃ dissati, tathā

¹ Rūp Ce 118³ Mmd Ce 267²⁶. ² D I 12²⁹. ³ Ja I 2⁷. ⁴ (645⁷). ⁵ (118²⁰; Kās VI 3: 12). ⁶ Dip 11: 25^a Sp I 72²². ⁷ Mhv 17: 11^{ab}. | § 675 Kc 318 + Mmd Ce 266³⁵—267⁹ (*vide et n.* 9) | ⁸ Vin I 254¹⁴. ⁹ 741¹¹⁻¹⁵ < Rūp Ce 118¹⁰⁻¹⁶ (*infra* 744²⁰). ¹⁰ *vide* § 722. ¹¹ (329⁵). ¹² D II 93³². ¹³ Vm 216²⁴ (*infra* § 764 Ce 687⁹). ¹⁴ Kc 346. ¹⁵ Kc 354. ¹⁶ D III 219⁹.

^a Ce apāyo. ^b B^{ems} dissanato. ^c Ce *suppl.* tena rattamaṃ.

682 Upapade dhātumayānaṃ niccaṃ samāso. Upapade ʔhitānaṃ dhātumayānaṃ padānaṃ pubbapadehi saha niccaṃ samāso hoti: ¹kammaṃ karoti ti *kammakāro*, attato jāto *attojo* iec ādi.

683 Tvāpaccayantādihi ca pubbehi. *Tvāpaccayantādihi* ca pubbapadehi saha padānaṃ niccaṃ samāso hoti: ²mahābhūtāni upā- 5 dāya pavattaṃ rūpaṃ *upādāya-rūpaṃ* * *upādā-rupaṃ* vā yakāralopavasena; aññamaññaṃ paṭicca ³sahite dhamme uppādeti ti *paṭiccasamuppādo*; ⁴kaṭattā katakāraṇā pavattaṃ rūpaṃ *kaṭattā-rūpaṃ* kammajarūpaṃ vuccati. Aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

684 Itinā ca. *Itisaddena* ca pubbapadabhūtena saha padānaṃ 10 samāso hoti: 'anaññātaṃ ñassāmī' ti^c evaṃ paṭipannassa pavattaṃ indriyaṃ ⁵*anaññātaṃ-ñassāmī-t'-indriyaṃ*^d; Jotipālo iti nāmaṃ ⁶*Jotipālo-ti-nāmaṃ* iec ādi.

685 Luttitinākhyātena ca. *Luttaṭṭisaddena* ākhyātena pubbapadabhūtena saha padānaṃ samāso hoti: ⁷*ehi-upasampadā*^e iec 15 ādi. ⁸*Ehisāgatavādi* ti ettha pana *sāgatasadden*^f eva saha samāso na *ehisaddena*, *ehisaddo* hi vākyāvayave vattati: "ehi sāgataṃ" iti vadanasiḷo ti *ehisāgatavādi* ti samāso. *Luttitinā-* khyātenā ti kiṃ: *Devadatto gato*.

686 Aluttavibhattikena padānaṃ ca. *Aluttavibhattikena* padena 20 saha padānaṃ samāso hoti: ⁹"devānaṃ-piya-Tisso", *manasikāro*, ¹⁰*kaṇṭhe-kaḷo*; ¹¹*kutojo*, ¹²*tatojo*, ¹³*ilojo*, ¹³*ilonidāno*; *vanejo*: ¹⁴"yaṃ vanejo vanejassa vañceyya kapino kapī"^f ti pālī.

687 Rūḷhinamehi ca. *Rūḷhinamehi* ca saha padānaṃ samāso hoti: ¹⁵*gevāpanakadhammo gevāpanakadhammā*, ¹⁶*yaṃvāpana-* 25 *karupaṃ*, *gacchatiḍhātu*, *pacatiḍhātu*, *karotiḍhātu*, *gamidhātu*, *gamudhātu*, ¹⁷*karadhātu*, ¹⁸*sivibhatti*, ¹⁹*āpaccayo* iec ādi.

688 Ayuttattho yuttattho va visesaniyavisesane. *Saddantarikava-* sena yo ayuttattho, so visesaniyassa visesane sati yuttattho iva dattṭhabbo: ²⁰"seyyatha pi bhikkhave nikkhaṃ jambonadaṃ 30

¹ (755¹²). ² cf. As 300³⁰. ³ cf. Vm 521¹⁹. ⁴ cf. Tikap 74²² Tikap-a 248¹² (cf. *et* katattakamma, Abhidh-s 23¹⁹). ⁵ (741³⁰). ⁶ Ja V 127²³. ⁷ = lā lhañ¹ hu min¹ kho² to² mū so pañcañ' aphrac. ns. ⁸ cf. Sp ad Vin III 181⁹. ⁹ (741¹⁴). ¹⁰ (Kās VI 3: 12). ¹¹ (Sn 270^b). ¹² (S III 96²⁰). ¹³ (Sn 271^{ab}). ¹⁴ J II 446¹³. ¹⁵ (261³⁰). ¹⁶ (262³). ¹⁷ Rūp 543 387. ¹⁸ cf. Mmd C^e 182¹⁹. ¹⁹ Kev 237. ²⁰ M III 102¹⁶.

^a Be upādāya-. ^b Be upādā-. ^c (B^m ñassam itū). ^d (B^m -ñassam-it'-indriyaṃ). ^e *ita* B^mns; C^e ehihikkhuupasampadā. ^f B^e kapin.

- dakkhakammāraputta-ukkāmukha^a-sukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ . . .
bhāsate tapate^b viroceti ca", [C^e 651¹] etthāyaṃ samāsavidhi:
sukusalena sammā pahaṭṭhaṃ sukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ, ukkāmu-
khe sukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ ukkāmuḥka-sukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ,
5 dakkho kammāraputto dakkhakammāraputto, dakkhakammāra-
puttena ukkāmuḥkasukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ dakkhakammāra-
putta-ukkāmukhasukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ, dakkhena su-
kusalena kammāraputtena ukkāmuḥke pacitvā sampahaṭṭhan
ti attho. Ettha pana samāsabhāvena ekapadatte pi atthavasena
10 antarantarā uddharitvā uddharitvā padayojanā aṭṭhakathāca-
riyehi katā ti veditabbā, vicitranaṃ hi satthu pāvacaṇaṃ.
689 Satvāsativam aticca bhāvanisedhe ca. Satvaṃ vuccati dabbam,
asatvaṃ vuccati adabbam, bhāvo vuccati kiriyā; tisu padesu
accāsannānaṃ^c paṭhama-dutiyapadānaṃ vasena yo ayuttattho,
15 so satvaṃ vā asatvaṃ vā atikkamitvā bhāvanisedhe sati yuttat-
tho iva daṭṭhabbo: ¹*asuriyaṃpassāni*^d *mukhāni*, ²*acandamullokikāni mukhāni*,
asaddhabhoji^e, ³*alavaṇabhoji*, *apunageyyā gāthā*.
690 Antaritasāpekkhassa¹ *agamakattā nānantarena samaso.* Tisu
padesu antaritassa^f sāpekkhapadassa attanā nāpetabbassa at-
20 thassa agamakattā anantarapadena saha samāso na hoti: ⁴*De-
vadattassa kaṇhā dantā, bakassa setāni pattāni*.
691 Dvihi samapadehi viṣiṭṭh' ekatthe gamakattā samāso niccam.
Puna *samāsaggahaṇaṃ* paṭisedhassa nivattanatthaṃ. Tisu pa-
desu dvihi sadisapadehi viṣesite ekasmiṃ atthe vattabbe anta-
25 ritassā^f pi sato sāpekkhapadassa attanā nāpetabbassa atthassa
gamakattā anantarapadena^g saha samāso niccam: *devanaṃ
devānubhāvo, rājunaṃ rājalejo*. Atra pañāyaṃ paḷi: ⁵"appamāṇo
ulāro obhāso loke pāturaṃ ahoṣi atikkamm' eva^h devānaṃ devā-
nubhāvan" ti.
30 **692 Kvac' ānantaritass' uttarena**¹. Tisu padesu anantaritassa^f

[§ 689 cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 101¹²⁻¹⁶]. ¹ cf. 752¹⁹ ² (*infra* C^e 778³⁸). ³ Mahābhāṣya vol. I 361²¹ [§ 690 cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 360²⁰⁻³⁶¹¹⁷].
⁴ Rūp C^e 118¹⁴ (*supra* 741 n. 9). ⁵ Vin I 121⁴⁻¹⁵ (*vide et* Sn² p. 50²⁰⁻²¹; Vin III 16²⁵).

^a M: ukkāmuḥke cf. Sn 865^b. ^b C^eB^e tapate bhāsate. ^c B^e ns om.
^d C^eB^ens asuriyapassāni. ^e C^e assaddho (*skr.* asāradhabhoji). ^f B^e mns anta-
riko (744³⁰). ^g B^m nantarapadena ^h C^e om. eva. ⁱ B^e mns ānantarika^o.
¹ B^e mns anantarika^o.

sāpekkhasaddassa gamakattā uttarapadena saha kvaci samāso hoti: ¹*rañño dāsiputto* · *rañño dāsiyā putto* vā.

Tattha samāso ti samasanam samāso · padasamkhepo, atha vā samasiyati^a saddavasena vā atthavasena vā vibhatti-lopam katvā vā akatvā vā ekapadattakaraṇena samkhipiyatī⁵ ti samāso · samassitapadam^b. Nānāpadānam ekapadattū-pagamanam samāsasalakkhaṇam . [C^c 652¹] Keci pana ²"bhinnatthānam ekatthabhāvo^c samāsasalakkhaṇam" ti vadanti. So ca samāso kiccavasena luttasamāso aluttasamāso ti duvidho, tathā sabhāvato niccasamāso aniccasamāso ti duvidho, 10 saññāvasena ³avyayibhāvo ⁴kammadhārayo ⁵digu ⁶tappuriso ⁷bahubbihi dvando cā ti chabbidho, ⁸pabhedavasena sattavi-satividho aṭṭhavisatividho^d bhavati. Tesam pana samāsānam dve payoṇāni: ekapadattam ekavibhattitā cā ti.

693 Vibhattilope sarantassa liṅgassa pakati. Vyāsapadānam ¹⁰vi- 15 bhattilope kate sarantassa liṅgassa pakatirūpam hoti: ¹¹*cakkhu-solaṃ*, ¹²*rājaputto*. ¹³imesam paccayā *idappaccayā* icc evamādi. Imasmim thāne pakatirūpam nāma luttasarassa punānayanavasena ca katimādesassa *idasaddassa*^c puna attano pakatiyam thitabhāvena ca veditabham. 20

694 Kvaci vyañjanantassa. Vibhattilope kate vyañjanantassa liṅgassa kvaci pakatirūpam hoti: ko samudayo etassā ti ¹⁴*kiṃ-samudayo*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹⁵"konāmāyam^f bhante dhammapariyayo", ettha ca kiṃ nāmam etassā ti konāmo ti viggaho, ettha tu *kiṃsaddassa ko* icc ādesavasena pakatirūpam na 25 bhavati. Atrāyam atthuddhāro: *ko* iti saddo *ko puriso* ti ādisu paccattavacanatthe pucchāsabbanāmam hutvā vattati, ¹⁶"ko te balaṃ mahārājā" ti ādisu *krasaddatthavasena* sattamiyatthe pucchāsabbanāmam hutvā vattati, ¹⁷"konāmo te upajjhāyo" ti

¹ (cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 360²³ etc.: Devadattasya dāsabhāryā). ² Rūp C^c 118⁹. ³ § 696. ⁴ § 702. ⁵ § 703. ⁶ § 704. ⁷ § 708. ⁸ § 709. ⁹ = upa-sagga-nipāt-avyayibho [746¹⁶] ca so athū³ aprā³ nhañ¹ cap sa phrañ¹, ns. || § 693 Kc 320 ||. ¹⁰ (§ 676). ¹¹ (750¹⁹). ¹² (756²¹). ¹³ Vm 518²⁰. || § 694 Rūp C^c 118³¹ ("ca"); Mmd C^c 284³⁴—285¹³ ||. ¹⁴ (280⁵). ¹⁵ M I 114¹⁴. ¹⁶ (278³³). ¹⁷ (280¹⁴).

^a C^c samasiyati. ^b ita CeBemns. ^c CeBens ekatthibhavo. ^d addendum vā? ^e CeBens idamsaddo ^f M: konamo ayam.

ādisu samāsapadāvayavabhāvena pucchattho hutvā vattati ti daṭṭhabbo.

695 Upasagga-nipātā avyayā. Upasagga-nipātā vinā ekaccaṃ sandhikiccaṃ^a samāsakiccaṃ taddhitakiccaṃ ca sabbesu pi 5 līṅga-vibhatti-vacanesu avitathattā vināsābhāvena *avyayasaññā* honti. Tesam sarūpavittthāro ¹Padavibhāge vibhavissati. Imāni pana tesam sandhikiccādisu vyayibhāvagamane payogāni, seyyathīdam: ²"cakkhu bhikkhave addhabhūtaṃ, ³nāmaṃ sabbaṃ addhabhavi, ⁴agāraṃ ajiha so vasi, ⁵ovadeti mahāmuni"; ⁶*kad-* 10 *annaṃ* ⁶*kāpuriso*, ⁷*pālayāgu* · *pātarāso*, *āvusavādo* · *āvusovādo*; ⁸*abhidhammiko*, musāvādino idan ti *mosavajjaṃ* musāvādo ti attho icc evamādini:

⁹vyayo tīsu ca līṅgesu sabbāsu ca vibhattisu

yesam n' atthi padānan tu, tāni vuccanti avyayā. [C^c 653¹⁵] 2

696 Avyayapubbako avyayibhāvo. Avyayapurecaro avyayappadhāno samāso avyayibhāvasamāso^b hoti. ¹⁰Avyayānaṃ atthaṃ bhāveti vibhāveti pakāseti ti avyayibhāvo. Ayaṃ hi samāso, yasmā *upanagaran* ti ādisu *nagarasaddādihi* yuttānaṃ *avyaya-* 20 *saññānaṃ* upasagga-nipātānaṃ atthaṃ vibhāvayati, tasmā avyayibhāvo ti vuccati; tatha hi *upanagaran* ti padassa nāgasamīpan ti attho hoti, ¹¹"sayamkatam makkatāko va jālan" ti ettha pana padapaṭipāṭiyā atthassa gahetabbatta avyayatthavibhāvanā^c n' atthi ti *sayam-kalan* ti samāso avyayibhavo na hoti, tathā hi ¹²pubbapadatthapadhāno^d avyayibhavo. Keci 25 pana ¹³"avyayatthapubbaṅgamattā anavyayaṃ avyayaṃ bhavati ti avyayibhāvo" ti pi vadanti. Ayaṃ pana asmākaṃ ruci: avyayatthapubbaṅgamattā anavyayaṃ pi padaṃ ekadesena avyayaṃ bhavati etthā ti [C^c 653¹⁵] avyayibhāvo ti. Ettha ca *ekadesaggahaṇaṃ* ¹⁴"ko 'yaṃ majjihe-samuddasmin'" ti imaṃ pā- 30 līṃ samattheti, 'samuddassa majjihe^e majjihe-samuddaṃ, tasmim majjihe-samuddasmin' ti hi viggaho, attho pana 'samuddassa majjihe' icc eva yojetabbo. Idāni sotūnaṃ asammohatthaṃ

[§ 695 Rūp C^c 117²² |. ¹ C^c 773²⁸—793¹⁵. ² (627¹⁹). ³ (627²¹). ⁴ (627¹¹). ⁵ (386¹). ⁶ (752^{20, 21}). ⁷ = naṃnak nhuik sok ap so yāgu, ns. ⁸ § 764 (C^c 686⁴). ⁹ cf. Kās I 1: 37. | § 696 Kc 321 | ¹⁰ (Rūp C^c 117²⁴). ¹¹ Dh^p 347^b. ¹² (Rūp C^c 117²⁵). ¹³ Rūp C^c 117²⁴. ¹⁴ J VI 35¹]

^a Bm sandhikicca- ^b leg. avyayibhāvasaññā² ^c Bm avyatta^o. ^d (Bc ns avyayatthapadhāno). ^e ita C^c Bm.

saviniechayani avyayatthajotakāni^a udāharaṇāni kathayāma:
¹nagarassa ²samipam upanagaram, ³aññapadena viggaho 'yam,
 upasaddato paṭhamekavacanam nagarasaddato chaṭṭhekavaca-
 nam, vibhattisu luttāsu padante paṭhamekavacanam bhavati —
 kesuñci garūnam matena nagarasadda-samīpasaddehi yathā- 5
 kkamam chaṭṭhi-paṭhamekavacanani bhavanti, tato vibhattilope
 kate nagarasamīpa iti padam bhavati, tato samīpasaddassa
 ṭhāne samīpatthavācako upa iti upasaggo tiṭṭhati, evam na-
 garaupa iti ṭhitassa padassa heṭṭhūpariyavasena vaṇṇavipa-
 riyaṇḍo dissatī ti veditabham. 10

Abhāve: darathassa abhāvo niddaratham, masakānam
 abhāvo nimmasakam, ettha ca 'n' atthi daratho etassā ti nid-
 daratho puriso, n' atthi masakā etthā ti nimmasakam ṭhānan'
 ti aññapadatthasamāso pi labbhati. ⁴"niddaro hoti nippāpo;
⁵nimmalo dhammo; ⁶nimmakkhikam madhupaṭalan" ti aññapa- 15
 datthavisayassa dassanato. Keci pana "makkhikānam abhāvo
 nimmakkhikam madhupaṭalan" ti evam abhāvavacanamattena
 pi dabbavācakkattam icchanti. Tam na yujjati; yathā hi ⁷"sa-
 māṇassa bhavo samaññan" ti bhāvavacanena samāṇo na vuc-
 cati, tatha abhāvavacanena pi tam tam dabbam na vuccati. 20
 Pacchaatthe: rathassa pacchā anuratham, evam anuvātam.
 Yogayatayam^b: rupassa yoggam anurupam, rūpayoggan ti
 attho. [C 654^c] Vīciechayam: attanam attanam pati ⁸paccat-
 tam, addhamasam addhamasam anu anvaddhamasam, evam anu-
 gharam; idam akkharacintakanam matam, atṭhakathacariyā- 25
 nam matavasena pana evam veditabham: ⁹"pati pati attanam
 paccattam, anu anu addhamasam ¹⁰anvaddhamasam^c, anu anu
 gharam anugharam, gharapatipati^d ti vuttam hoti. Anupub-
 biyam^d: jeṭṭhanam anupubbo anujeṭṭham^e. Paṭilome: sotassa
 paṭilomam paṭisolam; ettha ca nivattitva uddhabhimukhata pa- 30
 ṭiloman ti vuccati, tatha hi paṭi iti ayam upasaggo nivatta-
 natthe vattati^f, evam patipatham ⁷palisolam. Adhikicca^g pa-

¹ 747²—750³ cf. Rup C 119²²—121³. ² 749³. ³ = upa mha ta pa³ so samīpa pud nhañ¹ ta kva, ns. ⁴ Dh 205³. ⁵ ... ⁶ cf. Ja I 262²². ⁷ cf. Uda 260¹⁸.
⁸ ns. cf. Rup-t. attanam attanam pati ti gamakatta sakapadena viggaho ¹Rūp C 120¹. ⁹ cf. Vm 217¹¹. ¹⁰ cf. Sp ad Vm IV 144¹¹.

^a Bm avyatta^a. ^b Bm etaya. ^c Ce h I anvaddhamāsam. ^d ita Ce Bemns.
^e B' anneṭṭha. ^f ns pavatti. ^g B' ns adhikacca.

vattiyam: ¹attānaṃ adhikicca^a pavattaṃ *ajjhantaṃ* · cakkhādi,
 cittaṃ adhikicca^a pavattaṃ dhammajātaṃ *adhicittaṃ*, sāmañ-
 ñaniddeso^b pi ²samādhi yeva vuccati · saṃketavasena atthassa
 gahetabbattā ³“sāmaññaṇṇaṇā^c visese avatiṭṭhati” ti vacanato
 5 ca, atha vā ⁴‘adhikaṃ cittaṃ adhicitan’ ti kammadhārayasa-
 māsavasena pi samādhi yeva vuccati · cittasīsenā tass’ eva niddiṭ-
 ṭhattā, tisso hi sikkhā: adhisīlaṃ adhicittaṃ adhipaññaṃ^d ti,
 | keci pana garū ‘adhicitan ti idaṃ samādhiṃ sandhāya vuc-
 camānaṃ avyayibhāvo na bhavati; yadi avyayibhāvo bha-
 10 veyya, ‘cittaṃ adhikicca^a pavattaṃ adhicitan’ ti padaacchedo
 bhaveyya, evañ ca sati adhicittaṃ eva^e *cittasaddassa* attho
 na bhavati; ⁵Adhicitasuttādisu cittasīsenā samādhi niddiṭṭho,
 so ⁶‘adhikaṃ cittaṃ adhicitan ti vuccati — tasmā avyayibhā-
 vaṃ katvā sādhetukāmena attho gavesitabbo’ ti aññaṃ at-
 15 thassa gavesanaṃ icchanti, ettha kiṃ aññaṃ atthassa gaves-
 anaṃ · ‘cittaṃ adhikicca^a pavattaṃ adhicitan’ ti nibbacaṇass’
 eva aññaṇākaṇa samādhissa dīpanato, tathā hi ⁶“cittaṃ pañ-
 ñaṇ ca bhāvayan” ti imissā pāliya atthaṃ vadantehi garūhi
⁷“samādhiñ c’ eva vipassanañ ca bhāvayamāno, cittasīsenā
 20 h’ ettha samādhi niddiṭṭho” ti atthasaṃvaṇṇana kata, ṭikakā-
 rako pana *cittasaddassa* samādhivācakatthaṃ yeva icchanto
⁸“cinteti ārammaṇaṃ upanijjhāyati ti cittaṃ · samādhi” ti adini
 cattāri nibbacaṇāni vatvā ⁹“vina pi paropadesen’ assa *citta-*
 pariāyo^f labbhat’ eva, atthakathayaṃ pana *‘cittasaddo* viñ-
 25 ñaṇe nirūḷho’ ti katvā vuttaṃ: cittasīsenā h’ ettha samādhi
 niddiṭṭho” ti āha, tathā hi garū ¹⁰“Bhagava ti vacanaṃ seṭṭhan”
 ti etthā pi *vacanasaddena* vacanaṃ gahetvā puna attho^g gahito^g:
¹¹“vuccati ti vacanaṃ · attho, . . . Bhagavā ti attho . . . seṭṭho”
 ti atthaṃ vadanti^g — evaṃ ñatvā tattha tattha dvādhippāyi-
 30 kādivasena gahetabbesu pāthesu vivado na katabbo, yo yo
 yujjati, so so attho nayaññūhi gahetabbo; Kaccayane pana

¹ ns *cil.* As 46¹⁻⁴ (*cf.* Vm 450²⁷). ² (*vide* Vm 4²⁰). ³ Mahabhāṣya *tol.* II 246⁶
⁴ (*cf.* Uda 254³⁰). ⁵ A I 256²⁹ (*cf.* Vm 246¹²). ⁶ S I 13⁹. ⁷ Vm 31²⁹⁻³⁰. Spk
 I 50²⁻⁴. ⁸ Vm-mht B 13²³ et 13²⁸⁻³⁰. ⁹ Vm 209². ¹⁰ Vm-mht B 229¹⁹.

^a Bens adhikacca. ^b ita C^eBemns. ^c sic C^eBemns; Mahabhāṣya: sā-
 mānyacodanaḥ. ^d B^mns adhipañña. ^e B^mns adhikaccattham eva. ^f cit
 eñ¹ vevue, ns; (B^m citarissayo). ^g sic (*anacol.*) C^eBemns.

¹"cittam adhikieca^a pavattanti dhammā adhiccittan" ti bahuvacanassa vacanam sasampayuttaṃ samādhim sandhāya (ka)tan^b ti daṭṭhabbam. [C^e 655¹] Mariyādābhividdhisu: ā paṇakoṭṭiyā ²*āpāṇakoṭṭiyaṃ*, kapaccayassa yakārādeso; ā komārā yaso Kaccāyanassa ²*ākomāraṃ*. Samiddhiyaṃ: bhikkhānaṃ sa-³ middhi *subhikkham*, asamiddhiyaṃ: bhikkhānaṃ asamiddhi *dubbhikkham*. Samīpatthe: nadiyā āsannaṃ *anunadaṃ*, Gaṅgāya samīpaṃ *upaGaṅgaṃ*, maṇikāya samīpaṃ *upamaṇikaṃ*, vadhuṃ samīpaṃ *upavadhu*, gunnaṃ samīpaṃ *upagu*. Adhikatatthe^c: itthisu ekaṃ adhikieca^a kathā pavattati, sā kathā ¹⁰³*adhittī*, evaṃ *adhikumāri*, aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Evaṃ upasaggaṃpubbako avyayibhāvasamāso daṭṭhabbo.

Nipātapubbako yathā: paṭipāṭi-vicchāsu: vuḍḍhānaṃ paṭipāṭi *yathāvuḍḍham*, ye ye vuḍḍhā *yathāvuḍḍham*, evaṃ *yathābhirūpaṃ*, keci pana "*yathāsaddo* asadisabhāve *avyayī-* ¹⁵*bhāvasa*ñño hoti: ye ye vuḍḍhā *yathāvuḍḍham*, ye ye abhirūpā *yathābhirūpaṃ*, asadise ti kiṃ: *yathā Devadatto*, *yathā Yañña-* ²⁰*datto*" ti vadanti, tathā keci "*vuḍḍhānaṃ*^d yādiso anukkamo tādiso *yathāvuḍḍhan* ti vuccati, *yathā* ti hi ayaṃ nipāto sadisatthe pavattati, tasmā vuḍḍhapaṭipāṭi^e ti vuccati" ti vadanti, mayaṃ ²⁵pana "*yathāsaddo* paṭipāṭivācako ti ca *yamsabbanāmatthavā-* ³⁰*cako* vicchayaṃ pavattasaddo" ti ca vadāma. Padatthāna-tikkame^f: kamaṃ anatikkamma pavattanaṃ *yathākkamaṃ*, evaṃ ⁴"*yathāsatti yathābalaṃ*", tathā hi yathābalaṃ karoti ti balaṃ anatikkamitva^g karoti ti attho. Paricchede: jīvassa ²⁵yattako paricchedo ⁵*yavajīvaṃ*, evaṃ ⁶*yāvatāyukaṃ*. Parabhāge^h: pabbatassa tiro ⁶*tiropabbataṃ*, evaṃ ⁶*tiropākāraṃ*, ⁶*tirokuddaṃ*; pāsādassa anto *antopāsadaṃ*, evaṃ *antonagaraṃ*, *antovassam*; nagarato bahi *bahinagaraṃ*; pāsādassa upari *uparipāsādaṃ*; mañcassa heṭṭha *heṭṭhamañcaṃ*, evaṃ *heṭṭhapāsa-* ³⁰*daṃ*, bhattassa pure *purebhattaṃ*, evaṃ *pacchabhattaṃ*. Sā-

¹ Kev 321. ² ns cit. Rūp-ṭ (*ad* Rūp C^e 120⁶) paṇakoṭṭiya ti jīvitapariyosānā akomārēti anupasaṃpanne hi abhivyaṇitvā Mahākaccāyanassa kittisaddo vattate. ³ Vm 349²² (cf. Kaś II 1 6). ⁴ Ap 565². ⁵ ns cit. Rūp-ṭ (*ad* Rūp C^e 120³²). ⁶ D I 78³.

^a B^e ns adhikacca. ^b B^m tan; C^eB^e ns katan. ^c C^e adhikatthe. ^d B^m h. I buddhanam; B^e ns vuddhanam. ^e B^m ns h. I. vuddha^o. ^f (B^m yathānatikkame). ^g (B^m anatikka). ^h (B^m bhāve).

- kallatthe: makkhikāya saha *samakkhikaṃ*, evaṃ *satiṇaṃ*, tattha "samakkhikaṃ ajjhoharati" na kiñci parivajjēti ti attho, evaṃ "satiṇaṃ ajjhoharati" ti etthā pi. Gaṅgāya oraṃ *ora-Gaṅgaṃ*, samuddassa majjhe *majjhesamuddam*, aññāni pi yo-
 5 jētabbāni. Evaṃ nipātapubbako avyayibhāvasamāso daṭṭhabbo.
697 Tamsadiso ca. Taggatikattā tena avyayibhāvasamāsenā sadi-
 so ca samāso *avyayibhāvasañño* hoti: *tiṭṭhagu*, *vahagu*, *khale-*
yavaṃ^a icc ādi. Avyayibhāva icc anena kv attho: "akārantā^b
 avyayibhāvā vibhattinam aṃ". [C^e 656¹]
 10 **698 Napumsako va so.** So avyayibhāvasamāso napumsakaliṅgo
 va daṭṭhabbo: ²*adhikumāri*, ³*upaGangam*, ⁴*majjhesamuddam*,
⁵*upagu*.
699 Ekattam digussa. Digussa samāsassa ekattam hoti, napuṃ-
 sakaliṅgattaṃ ca^c: tayo lokā *tilokam*, *tinayanam*, *catuddisaṃ*^d,
 15 *dasadisam*, *pañcindriyam*.
700 Dvande paṇituriyayoggasenaṅga-khuddajantuka-vividhviruddha-
visabhagatthādinaṃ^e ca. Dvandasamase paṇituriyayoggasenaṅga-
 khuddajantuka-vividhviruddhavisabhagatthādinaṃ ca ekattam
 hoti napumsakaliṅgattaṃ ca: cakkhu ca sotaṃ ca *cakkhu-*
 20 *sotaṃ*, *mukhanāsikaṃ*, *chavimaṃsalohitam* evaṃ paṇiyaṅ-
 gatthe; *saṃkhapaṇavam*, *gūlavaditaṃ daddaruṇḍimaṃ*^f evaṃ
 turiyaṅgatthe; ⁶*phālapacanam* "yuganaṅgalaṃ evaṃ yog-
 gaṅgatthe; ⁷*asicammam*, *dhanukalapam*, ⁸*hatthassarathapattika-*
kaṃ^g evaṃ senaṅgatthe; *daṃsamakasam* "kunthakipillikaṃ
 25 *kiṭṭasiriṃsapam* evaṃ khuddajantukatthe; *ahinakulaṃ bila-*
ramusikaṃ kākolukam kusalakusalam evaṃ vividhvirud-
 dhatthe; — silaṃ ca paññāṇaṃ ca *silapaññāṇam*, ¹⁰"tathā hi
 bhante Bhagavato silapaññāṇam; ¹¹sadhu paññāṇava naro" ti
 ca dve pāḷiyo *paññāṇasaddassa* atthibhave nidassanani bha-
 30 vanti; ¹²*samathavipassanam*, ¹³*pijjacaranam*, ¹⁴"Sāriputta Mog-
 gallānam ... sāvakayugam" evaṃ vividhavisabhāgatthe.

[§ 697 Mmd C^e 288² ¹]. ¹ § 733 [§ 698 Kc 322 [² (749¹¹), ³ (749⁸),
⁴ (750¹), ⁵ (749⁹)] [§ 699 Kc 323 [[§ 700 Kc 324 [[⁶ Sn 77b,d [⁷ M I
 86²⁸, ²⁹ [⁸ ⁹ Pj I 173⁶ [Sn 602b). ¹⁰ A III 312² ¹¹ J V 222¹³ ¹² (736¹¹),
¹³ *vide* Pj II 316¹⁵⁻¹⁷ *ad* Sn 289¹ ¹⁴ (768²⁸)

^a ns khaleyavi, ^b (*vide* 776²) ^c Bm *om.* ca ^d Bm *catudisam* ^e B^mns
 "turiya" *ubique*, ^f C^e *oḍḍimam* ^g B^ens *hatthassam*.

Ādisaddena dāsidasam itthipumaṃ paltacīvaraṃ tikacatukkaṃ^a veṇarathakāraṃ sakuṇikamagavikaṃ dīghamajjhimaṃ icc¹ evam-
ādini gaheṭṭabbāni.

701 Rukkha-tiṇa-pasu-dhana-dhañña-janapadādinaṃ ca vibhāsā. *Ruk-*
kha tiṇa paṣu dhana dhañña janapada icc evamādinam vibhāsā 5
ekattaṃ ca hoti napuṃsakaliṅgattaṃ ca dvande samāse: *assat-*
thakapitthanam · assattha-kapitthanā va, *usirabiraṇam · usīra-*
bīranā vā, *ajelakam · aj'-elakā* vā, *hiraññasuvaṇṇam · hirañña-*
suvaṇṇa^b va, *sāliyavam · sāli-yavā* vā, *KāsiKosalam · Kāsi-Kosalā*
vā, sāvajjānavajjam · sāvajjānavajjā vā, *hīnapaṇitam · hīna-pa-* 10
nīlā vā, *kanhasukkaṃ · kaṇha-sukkā* vā. [C^c 657¹]

702 Dve padani samasiyanti^b tulyādhikaraṇāni, so kammadhārayo.
Yasmiṃ payoge tulyādhikaraṇāni dve padāni samasiyanti^c, tas-
miṃ payoge so samāso *kammadhārayasañño* hoti. Bhinna-
ppavattinimittānaṃ dvinnam padānam viśesana-viśesitabbabhā- 15
vena ekasmiṃ atthe pavatti tulyādhikaraṇatā; kammam iva
dvayaṃ dhāreti ti kammadhārayo, yathā kammam kiriyāṃ
ca payojanaṃ ca dvayaṃ dhārayati · kamme sati kiriyāya
payojanassa ca sambhavato, tathā ayaṃ samāso ekassa atthassa
dve nāmāni dhārayati · asmiṃ samāse sati ekatthajotakassa 20
nāmadvayassa sambhavato iti kammam iva dvayaṃ dhārayati
ti kammadhārayo ti vuccati. So navavidho: viśesanapubba-
pado viśesanuttarapado viśesanobhayapado upamānuttarapado
sambhavanapubbpado avadhāraṇapubbpado *nanipāta*pubba-
pado *kupubbpado padipubbpado* cā ti. Tattha viśesana- 25
pubbpado tava: *mahapuriso, niluppalam* icc evamādi; viśe-
sanuttarapado yatha: ²*Sariputtalthero*, ³*Buddhaghosācariyo* ·
⁴*acariyaGuttilo* ti^c va^c, ⁵*Mahosadhapaṇḍito*, ⁶*sattaviśeso* icc evam-
ādi; viśesanobhayapado yatha: *gilāno* ca so vuṭṭhito cā
ti ⁷*gilanavuṭṭhito*, *gilano* hutva *gelañña* vuṭṭhito ti attho; sittaṃ 30
ca taṃ sammatthaṃ ca ti *sittasammattham* · *thānam*, evaṃ
andhabadhiro khañjakhujjo icc evamādi; upamānuttarapado

¹ ns. pubbaparam ca so disā-dyan cañ kui yhañ lū lui !. | § 701
Kc 325 |. | § 702 Kc 326 | ² Ap 31¹³ c 31¹². ³ cf Vjb *proem*. 3^b. ⁴ Ja II
251¹² c Ja II 248^{20, 22}. ⁵ Ja VI 334³. ⁶ = *sattavā* athū³, ns. ⁷ A I
219²⁰.

^a Bm *ocatukam*. ^b C^c *samāso*. ^c C^c *om*.

yathā: siho viya siho, buddho ca so siho cā ti *buddhasiho* icc
 evamādi; sambhāvanāpubbapado yathā: 'dhammo' ti buddhi
dhammabuddhi, evaṃ *dhammasaññā* icc evamādi; avadhāra-
 ṇapubbapado yathā: buddho eva varo *buddhavaro*, buddho
 5 ca so varo cā ti buddhavaro ti visesanuttarapado pi bhavati
 — pajjoto viyā ti pajjoto, paññā eva pajjoto ¹*paññāpajjoto*,
 evaṃ ¹*paññāpāsādo*; dhanāyitabbaṭṭhena^a dhanam viyā ti dha-
 nam, saddhā eva dhanam ²*saddhādhanam*, evaṃ ²*siladhanam*
 icc evamādi, ³garū pana "cakkhu eva indriyam cakkhundriyan"
 10 ti sāvadhāraṇam nibbacanam vadanti, tam sotādinam aññesaṃ
 indriyabhāvanisedhanam katam viya hoti ti, nanu ca bho
 "saddhā eva dhanam saddhādhanan" ti ādisu pi ayam eva
 doso ti, na doso · 'saddhā eva ariyānam dhanam na hirañña-
 suvaṇṇavatthādikam, silam eva ariyānam dhanam na hirañña-
 15 suvaṇṇavatthādikan' ti lokiyamahājanena sammatassa dhanassa
 avadhāraṇena nisedhitattā ti; [C^e 658¹] *nanipātapubbapado*
 yathā: na brāhmaṇo *abrāhmaṇo*, evaṃ *amanusso*, *alobho*, *amitto*,
⁴"akusalā dhammā, avyākatā dhammā", ⁵*apunageyyā gāthā*,
⁶*asuriyaṃpassā*^b *rajadārā*, ⁵*acandamullokikāni mukhāni* icc evam-
 20 ādi; *kupubbapado* yathā: kucchitā diṭṭhi *kudīṭṭhi*, evaṃ *kad-*
annam kūpuriso, appakam lavaṇam *kālavaṇam* icc evamādi
 — ettha ca niccasamāsattā asapadaviggaho; *pāḍipubbapado*
 ca niccasamāso va: padhānam vacanam *pāvacanam*, bhusam
 vaddham *pavaddham* · sarīram, samam sammā vā ādhānam
 25 *samādhānam*, vividhā mati ⁷*vimati*, vividho^c kappo *vikappo*, vi-
 siṭṭho vā kappo^d, atireko adhiko vā dhammo *abhidhammo*, "dham-
 mātireka-dhammavisesaṭṭhena hi abhidhammo ti vuccati, ati-
 reko devo ⁹*atidevo*, evaṃ ¹⁰*adhidevo* ¹¹*adhisilam*, sobhaṇo puriso
sappuriso ti ettha ca *samsaddassa* attham gahetva evaṃ^e attho
 30 vuccati, ettha hi niggahitam *pakāre* pare *pakārattam* āpajjati
¹²"cīrappavāsīm; ¹²hatthippabhinnam viya amkusaggaho" ti
 pāṭhesu viya, yathā pana ¹³"saddha saddahana" ti adisu nig-

¹ Dhs § 16. ² A IV 5² ³ = Rūpasiddhi-chara tui¹ sañ, ns. ⁴ Dhs p 14.
⁵ vide 744¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Rūp C^e 126¹¹⁻¹². ⁶ 122² (Rūp C^e 124²⁶). ⁷ ns *cīt*, na mati vimati
 Atthasālinī (cf. As 259²⁷). ⁸ As 2¹⁴. ⁹ As 2²⁶. ¹⁰ Nidd ad Sn 1148^d c; Pi II
 607⁸). ¹¹ Sp I 244¹⁻². ¹² (623¹³). ¹³ (630²).

^a B^{ns} dhanayo (vide 550¹); C^e "atthena. ^b ns asūriyap^o; B^m "passa-
^c ns: vividhā 'athū³ thū³ so asu¹, ns. ^d C^e B^{ns} ad vikappo. ^e B^m eva?

gahitaṃ *dhakāra-dakāresu* paresu *dakārattam* āpaṇṇati, evaṃ *sappuriso* ti ettha pi niggaḥitaṃ *pakāre* pare *pakārattam* āpaṇṇati, atha vā 'santo puriso sappuriso, santacitto puriso' ti guṇaliṅgavasena attho yuṇṇati · ¹"santo danto niyato brahma-cārī" ti ekavacanapāṭhassa dassanato, abhidheyyaliṅgavasena 5 pana atthakathanam na yuṇṇati · ²"santo sappurissā loke; ³santo ha ve sabbhi pavedayanti" ti bahuvacanapāṭhassa dassanato; sobhaṇaṃ kataṃ *sukataṃ*, suṭṭhu vā kataṃ *sukataṃ*, asobhaṇaṃ kataṃ *dukkataṃ*, duṭṭhu vā kataṃ *dukkataṃ* iec evamādi.

Idāni dvādhippāyikam pi samāsaṃ vadāma: sītaṃ ca taṃ 10 uṇhaṃ cā ti *siluṇhaṃ* · bhattaṃ, atha vā sītaṃ ca uṇhaṃ ca ⁴*siluṇhaṃ* · ⁵"sitaṃ uṇhaṃ paṭihanatī" ti ettha viya sītaguṇo uṇhaguṇo ca; ⁶"*katakatam* iec ādisu pi kammadhārāya-dvandavasena viggaho kātabbo; ⁷kucchitā dārā *kudarā*, evaṃ *kuputtā kudāsā duputtā*, atha vā kucchitā dārā yesaṃ te *kudarā* 15 iec evamādi; appakaṃ lavaṇaṃ *kālavanam*, evaṃ *kāpupphaṃ*, atha va ⁸appakaṃ lavaṇaṃ etthā ti *kālavanam* · vyañjanaṃ, appakaṃ pupphaṃ ettha ti *kapupphaṃ* · vanaṃ, imasmim samāse yo yo pubbapakkho, so so adhippeto. — *Pakaro parābhavo vihāro āhāro upahāro* iec evamādayo pi kammadhārāya- 20 samāsa bhavanti. ⁹Garū pana aññe pi udāharimṣu, taṃ yathā: diṭṭho pubban ti *diṭṭhapubbo* · tathāgataṃ, evaṃ *satapubbo* · dhammaṃ, *galapubbo* · saggaṃ; [C^c 659¹] kammani: diṭṭhā pubban ti *diṭṭhapubba* · deva tena, evaṃ *satapubba*, ¹⁰*galapubba* · disā ti imesaṃ pana tulyadhikaraṇattaṃ na dissati; ken' ime 25 kārāṇena kammadhārāyasamāsā honti ti karaṇaṃ pariyesitabbaṃ.

703 Samkhyapubbo digu. Samkhyapubbo kammadhārāyasamāso *digusañño* hoti: dve gavo *digu*, ¹¹*digusadisattā* ayaṃ samāso digū ti vuccati, yatha hi *digusaddo* samkhyāpubbo c' eva 30 hoti napuṃsakekavacano ca, evam eva ayaṃ pi samāso samkhyāpubbo c' eva hoti yebbhuyyena napuṃsakekavacano ca, tasma *digusadisatta digu* ti vuccati. Yebbhuyyena ti kimatthaṃ: ¹²"tibhavo khayate tada" ti ¹³"buddhaṃ namitvā tibha-

¹ (664¹⁹). ² (664¹⁸). ³ (175¹). ⁴ ns *confert* J^a II 168¹⁰⁻¹². ⁵ (398¹⁵).

⁶ Dh^p 50b. ⁷ s 719. ⁸ s 720. ⁹ Rup^c C^c 126¹⁶ (*vide infra* 757¹¹⁻²⁸). ¹⁰ cf J I 400¹ | s 703 = Kc 327 | ¹¹ cf 754¹⁵ 759²⁵. ¹² Saec^s 338b (*supra* 288¹).

¹³ ns: Paṭisambhidamag-ganthipud.

vesu aggan" ti ca kavisamaye pulliṅgekavacana-napumsaka-
 liṅgabahuvacano ca hoti ti dassanattham. Atha vā dvīhi lak-
 khaṇehi gato avagato ñāto ti di-gu, diguno hi dve lakkhaṇāni:
 samkhyāpubbatā ekaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ napumsakekavacanaṭā ekan
 5 ti, imināyaṃ lakkhaṇadvayaena gato ti digū ti vuccati; dvīhi
 vā lakkhaṇehi gacchati pavattati ti di-gu. Pubbapadattha-
 padhāno digu. So duvidho * samāhārasamāhāradiguvasena.
 Tattha samāhāradigu tāva: ¹"cattāri saccāni samāhaṭṭhāni
catusaccaṃ", evaṃ *dvīpadaṃ, timalaṃ, tidaṇḍaṃ, tīphalaṃ, tika-*
 10 *ḷukaṃ, catuddisaṃ, pañcindriyaṃ, pañcugavaṃ*, satta Godāvariyo
 samāhaṭṭha *sattaGodāvaram* ice ādi. Asamāhāradigu yathā:
ekapuggalo, tibhavā, catuddisā, dasasahassacakkavālāni ice adi.

704 Amādayo samasiyanti^a parapadehi, so tappuriso. *Amādayo*
saddā yattha parapadehi saddhiṃ samasiyanti^a, tasmīṃ payoge
 15 so samāso *tappurisasasāṇo* hoti: tassa puriso tappuriso, ²*tap-*
purisasadisattā ayam pi samāso tappuriso ti vuccati, yathā
 hi *tappurisasaddo* ³guṇaṃ ativatto, tathā sakalo p' āyaṃ sa-
 māsō guṇaṃ ativatto, tasmā tappuriso ti vuccati. Uttara-
 padatthapadhāno hi tappuriso. So ca dutiyātappurisaḍi-
 20 vasena ⁴chabbidho hoti:

Bhūmiṃ gato ⁵*bhūmigato*, evaṃ ⁶*arañṇagato* ice ādi, —
 katthaci dutiyā na bhavati: ⁷saraṇaṃ iti gato *saraṇagato*,
⁸"idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako buddhaṃ saraṇagato^b hoti" ti
 ettha hi *buddhan* ti kammaniddeso, saraṇa[m]gato ti saraṇaṃ
 25 iti gato saraṇagato^c ti *itisaddalopavasena saraṇan* ti padaṃ
 paccattavacanaṃ hoti, tena hi *itisaddena* saha *gatasaddo* sa-
 masiṃyati^a, 'yadi pan' ettha *saraṇan* ti padaṃ paccattavaca-
 naṃ bhavati, kathaṃ ⁹"upagañchum^d saraṇaṃ tassa [C^c 660¹]
 Dipaṃkarassa satthuno" ti ca ¹⁰"saddhā mātāpitā mayhaṃ
 30 buddhassa saraṇaṃ gatā" ti ca upayogavacanaṃ dissati ti,
 na upayogavacanaṃ, ¹¹"buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi" ti ādisu

¹ mī *ad* Vibha 1⁴ | § 704 Kc 329 (— 328) |. ² 753²⁹ *etc.* ³ = visesana
 apathān kui, ns. ⁴ cf. 750¹² *sqq.* ⁵ S I 102⁸ (Spk). ⁶ (Vm 270²⁹⁻³⁴). ⁷ Pl I
 18³² *etc.* *infra* § 705. ⁸ cf. S V 395⁸ ⁹ Bv 2: 189^{cd}. ¹⁰ Ap 439⁵ ¹¹ Khp I.

^a C^c samās^o. ^b B^c saraṇaṃ gato ^c C^c B^c saraṇaṃ gato. ^d B^m upa-
 gacchu; B^c ns upagacchum.

viya *itisaddalopavisaye* paccattavacanam eva, vibhattivipari-
 nāmavasena^a hi 'tam Dipaṃkaraṃ^b sathhāraṃ saraṇaṃ ti upa-
 gañchum^c, buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ ti gatā^d ti attho; ¹"buddhaṃ
 saraṇaṃ gacchāmi; ²upemi saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ; ³ye keci bud-
 dhaṃ saraṇaṃ gatāse" ti ādisu hi sati pi sakammakadhā- 3
 tuvisaye *saraṇaṃ* ti padassa paccattavacanatā ⁴"sambuddho
 paṭijānasi"^d ti adisu *itisaddalopassa* dassanato ācariyehi ⁵vut-
 tavacanato^e ca viññāyati —; *dhammanissilo*, *bhavātīlo*, *pamā-
 nātikkantaṃ*, *sukhappatto*, *solāpanno*, *nirodhasamāpanno*, *magga-
 paṭipanno*, *rathāruḷho*, *sabbarattisobhaṇo*, *muhuttasukhaṃ* iec 10
 evamādi. Upapadasamāse niccam eva samāsavidhi na vā-
 kyaṃ: taṃ yathā: kammaṃ karotī ti *kammakaro*, evaṃ *kum-
 bhakāro*, *atthakāmo*, [C^c 660¹⁵] *dhammadharo*, dhammaṃ cara-
 ṇasilo^f *dhammacari* atha vā dhammaṃ caritum silam assā ti
dhammacari iec ādi, dutiyātappuriso 'yaṃ. 15

Issarakataṃ, *sallaviddho*, guḷena saṃsaṭṭho odano *guḷo-
 dano*, evaṃ *khurodano*, assena yutto ratho ⁶*assaratho*, evaṃ
⁷*ajāññaratho*, maggena sampayuttaṃ^g cittaṃ *magga-cittaṃ*, jām-
 buyā paññāto dipo *Jambudipo*, ⁸*tumhena* yogo *layyogo*, evaṃ
mayyogo, ekena adhikā dasa *ekadasa* iec ādi, ayaṃ tatiyātap- 20
 puriso.

Kaṭhinassa dussaṃ ⁹*kathinadussaṃ*, ¹⁰kaṭhināya dussan ti
 attho, kaṭhinacīvaratthaya paṭiyattaṃ ābhaṭaṃ vā dussan ti
 adhippayo, cīvaraya dussaṃ *cīvaradussaṃ*, evaṃ *cīvaramul-
 yaṃ^h*, *saṃghabhattaṃ*, *pasadadabbaṃⁱ*, imasmiṃ ṭhāne 'kaṭhi- 25
 nāya dussan' ti adivakyassa yuttiṃ^j ¹¹"dhammāya vinayo
 dhammavinayo, anavaṃjadhammatthaṃ h' esa vinayo na bha-
 vabhogadiatthan" ti aṭṭhakathacariyaṇaṃ [C^c 660³⁰] tadattha-
 vasena nibbacanaṃ sadheti. Idani tadatthassa pakaṭikaraṇaṭ-
 thaṃ bahuvacan^k-ekavacanavasena vattabbe atthe^k chaṭṭhi- 30
 catutthivasena kathayama. Tathā hi āgantukānaṃ bhattaṃ

¹ Khp I. ² Vy 952^a. ³ D II 255³. ⁴ Sn 555^d. ⁵ (754 n. 7). ⁶ J VI 48¹³.
⁷ (758); M II 79²¹. ⁸ (289²⁹). ⁹ (741¹⁰). ¹⁰ (cf. 698²⁹). ¹¹ Vibha 326²⁰ (*supra*
 133 n. 7).

^a *dedi*; B^m vibhattiviparinatapavasena; ns vibhattiparinatapavasena; C^c Be
 vibhattiviparinatapavasena. ^b C^c 'kara-. ^c B^{ems} upagacchum. ^d C^c Be ns 'nāti.
^e B^m vuttavacana (*om* ca). ^f C^c B^m 'silā. ^g B^m sampayutta-. ^h C^c Be ns
 'mūlyaṃ. ⁱ C^c pasadathambham. ^j C^c Be yutti. ^k (B^m vattabbeṭṭhettha).

āgantukabhaddam, yāguyā^a bhattam yāgubhattan ti catutthīvasen' esa attho, evaṃ āgantukānaṃ atthāya bhattam āgantukabhaddam, yāguyā atthāya taṇḍulā yāgutataṇḍulā ti yathākkamaṃ chaṭṭhī-catutthīvasen' eva ekekassa samāsapadassa attho bhavati ti datṭhabbo, evaṃ bhaddatāṇḍulā gamikabhaddan ti ādisu pi. Ayaṃ catutthītappuriso.

Methunasmā apeto methunāpeto, evaṃ ¹piṇḍapāṭapalik-kanto; rājato uppannaṃ bhayaṃ rājabhayaṃ, evaṃ corabhayaṃ icc ādi, rājato ti ca hetuatthe nissakkavacanam, esa nayo itaratrā pi, tathā hi atṭhakathācariyehi hetuattham cetasi [C^e 661¹] sannidhāya icc atthavivaraṇam kataṃ: ²"jātibhayan ti jātim ārabha uppaṭṭhanakabhayaṃ, esa nayo rājabhayaṃ ādisu"^b pi" ti ca ³"attānuvādabhayan ti . . . attānaṃ anuvadantassa uppaṭṭhanakabhayaṃ, parānuvādabhayan ti parassa anuvādato uppaṭṭhanakabhayan"^c ti ca; evaṃ ācariyehi kate vivaraṇe uppaṭṭhanakasaddena^d bhayappayoge apādānassa visayo upāteyyo^e kiriyāviseso tehi ācariyāsabhehi dassito ti mayam pi ⁴"rājato uppannaṃ bhayaṃ rājabhayan" ti vadāma, rājānaṃ paṭicca uppannaṃ bhayan ti attho, esa nayo corabhayaṃ ādisu pi. ⁵Ayaṃ pañcamītappuriso.

Raṇṇo putto rājaputto, evaṃ rājapuriso; raṇṇo dāso rājadāso, rājadāsassa putto rājadasaputto, evaṃ rājadasaputtadhammaṃ icc ādi kevalasambandhavasena gahetabbam; acariyapujako maraṇasati icc ādi kammāsambandhavasena, kayalahuta ⁶icc ādi bhāvasambandhavasena, [C^e 661¹³] buddharupam dhaṇṇārāsī icc ādi tannissitasambandhavasena, rukkhasakha rukkhamaṇam icc ādi avayavasambandhavasena, ayopatto suvaṇṇakāḍaḥham icc ādi vikārasambandhavasena, ⁷telakumbho ⁸sappikumbhoⁱ icc ādi tatratṭhakasambandhavasena, sasavisaṇam ⁹udumbarapuppham vañjhāputto icc ādi taddhammasambandhavasena ca^g kha[m]puppham natthiya-bhavo icc ādi asabhavamattasambandhavasena^h, atthiya-bhavo icc ādi vijjāmanatthasambandhavasena gahetabbam. Ettha ca atṭhakathanayena 'rājavidhēyyo puriso rājapuriso' ti datṭhabbam, tatha hi atṭha-

¹ Sv. ad D II 17. ² Cf. Vibha 502¹⁹. ³ Vibha 502²⁹. ⁴ (756²). ⁵ J V 15¹⁸.

^a Bm yāguattha-. ^b Bmns jarabhaya^o. ^c Bm uppannajanakabhayan.

^d Bm uppannaka^o; ns "padena pro" saddena. ^e ita Bmns; C^e upateyyo. ^f Bm om. ^g B^e(ns) om. ^h Bm vijjāmanatthasambh^o.

kathāyaṃ vuttam: ¹"upādānavidheyyā khandhā upādānakkhandhā, yathā rājapuriso ti"; satthuno dassanaṃ ²*satthāradassanaṃ*, kattuno niddeso ³*kattāraniddeso*, [C^c 661³⁰] evaṃ ⁴*satthāraniddeso*^a, Sakyassa Bhagavato dhītā ⁵*Sakyadhītārā*; mātāpitusu saṃvaḍḍho ⁶*mātāpilarasaṃvaḍḍho*, mātāpitūnaṃ santike saṃ- ⁷vaḍḍho ti attho — ⁸dukkaramaggo nāma chaṭṭhitappuriso samatto. Kāyassa pubbaṃ purimo bhāgo *pubbakāyo*, evaṃ *pacchimakāyo* — ayam uttarapadassa pubbanipātabhā- ⁹vena^b vutto ¹⁰durājanamaggo nāma chaṭṭhitappuriso ti veditabbo. 'Addakkhi ti diṭṭho, kiṃ diṭṭho: itthiṃ vā purisaṃ ¹¹vā yaṃ kiñci dhammajātaṃ atthajātaṃ vā, kadā diṭṭho ti: pubbe' iti imaṃ atthasambandhaṃ ñatvā ¹²"diṭṭhapubbo tathāgatan" ti ādidassanato evaṃ samāsaviggaho daṭṭhabbo^c: pubbe diṭṭho *diṭṭhapubbo* ti ādinā — *tathāgataṃ diṭṭhapubbo* ¹³*ayaṃ puriso*, *tathāgataṃ diṭṭhapubbā* ¹⁴*ayaṃ itthi*, *tathāgataṃ diṭṭha-* ¹⁵*pubbaṃ idaṃ*^d *kulaṃ*. Ettha ca *diṭṭhasaddo* ¹⁶"tassa dinno [C^c 662¹] mayā putto" ti ādisu *dinmasaddo* viya yebhuyyena kammani vattati, app ekadā pana ¹⁷*dānaṃ dinno Devadatto* ti ettha *dinmasaddo* viya kattari pi vattati, tathā h' esa ¹⁸"yehi therehi saṅgitā^e saṅgitesu ca vissutā^f, Sabbakāmi ca Sālho ca ¹⁹Revato Khujjasobhito Vaso ca Sāṇasambhūto ete saddhivihārika therā Ānandatherassa diṭṭhapubbā tathagatan" ti ettha kattari dissati, evaṃ *dhammam sutapubbo*, ²⁰*saggaṃ gatapubbo*, kammani: *diṭṭhapubbā devā parisena*, *sutapubbo dhammo tena*, *galapubba disa tena*, ettha ca ²¹"sacittam anurakkhe patthayāno ²²disaṃ agatapubban" ti ahacca bhāsitenā *galasaddassa* kammani pavatti veditabba. Durājanamaggo chaṭṭhitappuriso samatto.

²³Rupe sañña *rupasañña*, evaṃ *saṃsaradukkhaṃ*, *vanapup-*

¹ Patiss-a (C^c 78²³ = S^c I 133⁷) *ad* Patiss I 22²³ (C^c Vm 478⁶⁻⁹ Pj I 82¹⁰), ² (668²⁷⁻²⁷), ³ (668²⁰ 750⁷), ⁴ (140¹⁸), ⁵ = pru nuin khai kroñ³ phrac so, ns. ⁶ -- si nuin khai kroñ³ (mañ) so, ns. ⁷ cf 757²²; 753²². ⁸ cf J VI 567⁸. ⁹ Kev 628 (cf. Ml 334²¹, Cp II 9: 8^d, 5: 7^d, III 6: 5^d 8^d; Ap 41²⁷ 337¹⁹; *supra* 727¹⁹, viharā kato [C^c]). ¹⁰ Sp I 34²⁷ 35² (Dīp 4: 49^c -- 50^d). ¹¹ (Ja II 92¹⁸ Pj II 274⁹). ¹² J I 460²⁻⁴. ¹³ Vm 328²¹.

^a C^c Bm sattharāni. ^b ns pubbanipātavasena. ^c C^c katabbo. ^d C^c imaṃ e Be bhavata. ^e C^c saṅgitu tesu vissutā (= Sp Ev Sp-ṭ), ns: saṅgitesu ca paṭhamasaṅgayanā tui¹ nhuik lañ²; vissutā lū¹ prañ nat rap nham¹ cap than rhā² kun eñ¹.

phaṃ, [C^e 662¹⁵] *ātapasukkhaṃ, aṅgārapakkhaṃ, cārakabaddho* icc evamādi. Sattamītappuriso 'yaṃ.

705 Itilope paṭhamā paṭhamāya. *Itisaddassa* lopatṭhāne paṭhamāvivhattiyantam padam paṭhamāvivhattiyantena samasiyati^a,
 5 so pi samāso *tappurisa*sañño hoti: ¹"so buddham saraṇam^b gato", atrāyam samāsapadacchedo: saraṇam iti gato ti, buddham 'ayam Bhagavā mama saraṇan' ti gato bhaḍi sevi bujhi ti attho. Ettha ca, yathā 'ājaññaena yutto ratho ²*ājaññaratho* ti ca 'pūtimuttana ³paribhāvitam bhesajjam *pūlimuttabhesajjan* ti ca ⁴uttarapadalopena tatiyātappuriso bhavati, evam 'saraṇam iti gato *saraṇagato*' ti uttarapadalopena paṭhamātappuriso bhavati, na h' ettha dutiyātappurisa^cvakāso vijjati: ⁵"ajam gāmaṃ neti" ti ādisu asamānādhikaraṇatṭhānesu viya dvikammikassa payogassa aniechitabbattā ca "buddham saraṇam
 15 gacchāmi" ti ettha 'buddho me saraṇan' ti evam samānādhikaraṇabhāvena anadhippetassa uttarapadassa kammavācakahhāvena^c aṭṭhakathācariyehi anadhippetattā cā ti.

706 Matantare paṭhamā chaṭṭhiyā ca. Puna *paṭhamaggahaṇam*^d *itilopaggahaṇassa* nivattanattham. Garūnam matantare paṭhamāmantapadam chaṭṭhiyantena samasiyati^a, so samāso *tappurisa*sañño hoti; aḍḍham pippaliyā^e *aḍḍhapippali*, aḍḍham kosātakiyā *aḍḍhakosālaki*, pubbam kāyassa *pubbakāyo*. Ayam paṭhamātappuriso. Kec' ettha vadeyyum: yaḍi evarupo paṭhamātappuriso siyā, ⁶'saha devehi *sadevako*' ti ayam pi paṭhamātappuriso siyā ti. Na siyā; aññapadatthapadadhānatta pana bahubbihi yeva bhavati [C^e 663¹] na tappuriso, ettha hi aññapadattho padhāno: saha devehi yo loko, so 'yaṃ sadevako ti. Ettha^c *aḍḍhapippali*^e ti ādisu pi¹ pippaliyā aḍḍham aḍḍhapippali^b ti ādinā gahaṇe sati chaṭṭhitappuriso bhavati ti datṭhabbam.
 25 Nanv evam sati "sadevako loko" ti ayam pi 'devehi saha sadevako' ti gahaṇe sati tatiyātappuriso siyā ti. Na siyā; ayam hi 'devehi saha yo loko, so 'yaṃ sadevako' ti evam

[§ 705 *vide* Sd 754²²–755¹]. ¹ " ", ² (755¹⁸). ³ *cf.* (keci *apud*) Itā ad It 193². ⁴ = *ājañña* ca so rhe¹ pud nhuik *yutta* ca so nok pud kye sa phran¹, ns. ⁵ (692²⁵). [§ 706 Rūp C^e 132²⁴?]. ⁶ Sp I 125¹¹ (*infra* 761^{21–24}).

^a C^e samāso. ^b B^m saraṇa-. ^c C^e om kamma-. ^d ita C^e B^m ns. ^e ita C^e B^m ns. ¹ C^e B^e om. pi. ² B^m atta. ³ B^m "pippaka".

aññapadatthapadhanattā bahubbhihi yeva bhavati na ¹tappuriso, tatha pāsādassa anto *antopāsādam*, nagarassa samīpaṃ ²*upanagaraṃ* iec ādi pi avyayatthapadhānattā avyayibhāvo bhavati na tappuriso.

707 Te c' ubho. Te ca ubho digu-kammadhārayasamāsā *tap-* ⁵*purisasañña*^a honti. *apañcavassam asattaGodāvaram*^b *apañcapuli*; *abrahmaṇo avasalo* ³*asakyadhitarā* ⁴*amātāpilarasamvadḍho*. ettha ca ³na Sakyadhitarā asakyadhitarā ti vā na Sakyadhitarā asakyadhitarā ti va nibbacanīyaṃ; ime ca samāsā kammadhārayabhāve digubhāve ṭhitā yeva, *nassa* padassa uttarapadat- ¹⁰thapadhānataṭṭakabhāvena^c tappurisekadesattā^d tappurisā ti vuttā, na *rājapūjito* ti ādayo viya ⁵guṇātivattanavasena. Keci pana imaṃ samāsaṃ ubhayatappuriso ti nāmaṃ katvā imina saddhiṃ ^adutiyātappurīsādayo satta tappurise icchanti.

Idha ekekassa samāsassa ubhayatappurisabhāvābhāvato taṃ ¹⁵namaṃ nūpapajjati, ayam pana asmākaṃ ruci: saṃkhepatosuddhatappuriso kammadharayatappuriso digutappuriso ti tayo tappurisā, vittharato pana ⁷paṭhamātappuriso ^adutiyatappurīsādayo cha ca ti satta tappurisā bhavanti. Tappurisa iec anena kv attho: ^a"*nass*" attamaṃ tappurisa-bahub- ²⁰bihiṣu".

708 Bahubbhi' aññapadatthe. Samasīyamānapadato^e aññesaṃ paṭhamadivibhattiyantanamaṃ padānam atthe nāmāni samasīyanti^f, so samaso *bahubbhiṣa*ñño hoti; bahavo vihayo assā¹ ti bahubbhihi, ^a"*bahubbhiṣadisatta* ayam pi samāso bahubbhihi ti ²⁵vuccati; yatha hi *bahubbhiṣaddo* guṇini ṭhito, tathā sakalo p' ayam samaso guṇini ṭhito, tena *bahubbhiṣadisattā* bahubbhihi ti vuccati. Aññapadatthapadhamo hi bahubbhihi .

So ca navavidho: ¹⁰dvipado ¹¹bhinnadhikaraṇo ¹²tipado ¹³nanipatapubbapado ¹⁴sahapubbapado ¹⁵upamānapubbapado ³⁰

¹ ns: kasma paṇāyam aññapadatthapadhamo ti "ayam . . yasassino" (Sn 1117^a d¹ ti Mogharasena bhāsītatta ti ī sui¹ lañ¹ chui . . ²(746¹⁵). | § 707 Ke 328. ³(141²⁵). ⁴(757¹). ⁵ - - - apathāna kui lvan khrañ³ nhan¹ cap sa phrañ¹, ns (Rup Ce 122¹⁵). ⁶(754²¹—758²). ⁷ § 705—706. ⁸ § 717. | § 708 Ke 330. | ⁹ cf. 753²⁹ etc. ¹⁰ 760². ¹¹ 761². ¹² 761¹¹. ¹³ 761¹⁰. ¹⁴ 761¹⁹. ¹⁵ 762⁹.

^a Bm tappurisa. ^b Bm "Godhāv". ^c (Ce ubhāve). ^d (Bm odesatā). ^e Ce samāsa. ^f (Ce B^{em}ns yasā).

¹saṃkhyobhayapado ²disantarālattho ³vyatihāralakkhaṇo cā
ti. Tattha dvīpado bahubbihi kammādisu^a chasu vibhattiyat-
thesu bhavati, tesu kammатhe tāva: [C^e 664¹] āgatā samaṇā
imaṃ saṃghārāmaṃ so 'yaṃ āgatasamaṇo · saṃghārāmo, evaṃ
5 āgatasamaṇā · Sāvattī, āgatasamaṇaṃ · Jetavanaṃ — atag-
guṇasaṃviññāṇo 'yaṃ bahubbihi, tathā hi duvidho bahubbihi:
tagguṇasaṃviññāṇo atagguṇasaṃviññāṇo^b cā ti; tesu yattha
avayavena viggaho samudāyo samāsatto, so tagguṇasaṃ-
viññāṇo nāma, yathā lambakaṇṇo ti yathā^c ca samalā aku-
10 salā dhammā ti; yattha pana samudāyena viggaho samudāyo
samāsatto, so atagguṇasaṃviññāṇo nāma yathā pabbatā-
dīni khettāni ti yathā ca bahudhano ti yathā ca ⁴amalo lokut-
taradhammo ti; aparo nayo: ⁵yattha viśesanabhūto attho añ-
ñāpadatthena saddhiṃ^d gayhati, so tagguṇasaṃviññāṇo yathā
15 ⁶lambakaṇṇaṃ āṇayā ti yathā ca samale akusale dhamme paja-
hatī ti, yattha pana aññāpadattho viśesanatthapariccāgena
kevalo [C^e 664¹⁵] gayhati, so atagguṇasaṃviññāṇo yathā pab-
batādīni khettāni ka[s]ati ti yathā ca bahudhanaṃ āṇayā ti
yathā ca amalaṃ lokuttaradhammaṃ sacchākāsi ti, keci pana
20 nimmalabhāvena saha jānitabbo lokuttaradhammo ti mañña-
mānā ⁷"dhammam amalan" ti ettha amalan ti tagguṇasaṃviñ-
ñāṇo ti vadanti, | taṃ na gahetabbaṃ · rāgādimalānaṃ lokut-
taradhammassa avayavabhāvābhāvato, sace pana 'nimmala-
bhāvena saha vattatī ti sanimmalabhāvo^e · lokuttaradhammo' ti
25 payogo siyā, tagguṇasaṃviññāṇo ti datṭhabbaṃ; 'jītaṇi indri-
yāni anena samaṇena so 'yaṃ jītiṇḍriyo · samaṇo, tagguṇasaṃ-
viññāṇo bahubbihi · avayavabhūtehi indriyehi sah' eva sama-
ṇasaṃkhātassa dabbassa gahetabbattā — indriyadāyo dhamme
upādāya samaṇo iḥc ādi paññatti hoti; — ⁸sukho saṃvaso
30 etena ti sukhasaṃvāso · dhīro, ¹⁰dinnasuṃko · rāja, niggaṭajano ·
gāmo, chinnaḥattho · puriso, [C^e 664³⁶] haṭṭhachinno va, sam-

¹ 762²⁶. ² 762³². ³ 763¹. ⁴ vide 760²¹. ⁵ 760¹³⁻¹⁵ < Rūp C^e 134¹⁻³.
⁶ cf. Mahābhāṣya vol I 86⁷. ⁷ Kev proem. 2. 1^b. ⁸ Vva 281³⁻⁵. ⁹ Dhpa
III 272². ¹⁰ ns: dinnasuṃko chak chvan³ ap so akhvan rhi so akhvan chak
svan³ rā paṇḍgāhasampadān rhi so rāva mañ³ dātabbo ti dinno rhe³ nañ³
sui¹ dātabbo assa ti dinno nok nañ³ sui¹.

^a C^e ad pi. ^b Bm om. ^c Bc tathā. ^d Rup aññāpadatthagahaṇena
om. saddhiṃ. ^e ns om. sa-.

pannasasso · janapado; aññe pi dutiyādiatthesu bahubbihī yoje-
tabbā. Iti samāsato dvipado bahubbihī vibhāvito. Bhinnā-
dhikaraṇo yathā: ekarattim¹ vāso assā ti ¹*ekarattivāso*, sa-
mānena saddhim vāso assā ti ¹*samānavāso* · puriso; ²ubhato
vyañjanam assa atthi ti *ubhatovyañjanako*; khaṇe kiccaṃ yassa 5
lokassa so *khaṇakicco*, ³okāse sati yeva yassa kiccaṃ hoti⁴
ti pālī, atthakathāyaṃ pana adhippāyatthavasena ⁴“khaṇe kic-
cāni karotī ti khaṇakicco, okāsaṃ labhivā va kiccāni karotī
ti attho” ti vuttam; ⁵chattam pāṇimhi assā ti *chattapāṇi* ·
puriso; dāne aṇṇāsaya assā ti *dāṇaṇṇāsaya* ice ādi. [C^e 665¹] 10
Tipado yathā: parakkamena adhigatā sampadā yehi te bha-
vanti *parakkamādhigalasampadā* · mahāpurisā, evaṃ *dhammā-
dhigatabhogo*; “onīto^b pattato pāṇi yena so ‘yaṃ onītapattapāṇi^b;
⁷sihassa pubbaddham viya kāyo assā ti *sihapubbaddhakāyo*;
mattā bahavo mātāṅgā asmin ti ⁸*mattabahumātāṅgaṃ* · vanam 15
ice ādi. Nanipātapubbapado yathā; n’ atthi etassa samo
ti *asamo* · Bhagavā; “n’ atthi samvāso etenā ti *asamvāso*; na
vijjate vutthi^c etthā ti ¹⁰“avutthiko^c janapado” ice evamādi.
Sahapubbapado paṭhamay’ atthe labbhati, tam yathā: ¹¹saha
hetunā yo vattati so *sahetuko*, ¹¹*sahetu* vā ti pālī, atthaka- 20
thāyaṃ pana ¹²“so imaṃ lokam sadevakam samārakam sa-
brahmakam sassamaṇabrahmaṇiṃ paṇaṃ sadevamanussan” ti
imasmim thāne garūhi *lokasaddadikam* anapekkhivā^d līṅgaṃ
apākaṭaṇ^e ti *yaṃ tamśaddā* [C^e 665¹³] na yojitā, tathā hi ¹³“saha
devehi sadevakan” ti ādikam *yaṃ-tamśaddavaṃjītam* nibba- 25
nam eva tehi^f abhisamkhatam, yasmā pana *sahasaddo* asatva-
vācakattā līṅgaṃ jotetum na sakkoti, tasmā mayam līṅgassā-
vikaraṇena sotūnam nikkamkhabhavattham *yaṃ-tamśaddena*
yojetvā nicchayaṃ vadāma: saha devehi yo loko so *sadevako*.

¹ (Sn 19b et 18b). ² Sp *ad* Vin I 89¹⁹. ³ ns: ī “khaṇakicco loko”
[A IV 225¹⁸] hū so Anguttar-pāli tañ³. ⁴ Mp *ad* A IV 225¹⁸. ⁵ Sp *ad* Vin
IV 200¹². ⁶ Sv I 277¹⁷⁻²². ⁷ Sv *ad* D II 18¹¹. ⁸ ns *ad*: mattā caṇḍā
bahavo mātāṅgā asmin ti mattacaṇḍabahumātāṅgaṃ ca sañ phrañ¹ pra rve¹
catupadā sañ kui yū. ⁹ Sp I 260⁴. ¹⁰ 260²⁰ (*cit.* Vin V 148¹⁰). ¹¹ Cp I 3: 3a.
¹² As 47², cf. As 46¹⁶. ¹³ Vin III 1¹⁶⁻¹⁷. ¹⁴ Sp I 125¹¹.

^a Bm *oratti*. ^b C^e onīto (cf. Sv I 277¹⁷; 277¹⁸). ^c B^{mns} buddhi *et* abud-
dhiko (ns: paññā¹). ^d ita ns; C^eB^c apekkhivā; B^m anapekkhivā. ^e C^e
pākaṭaṇ. ^f (B^m vaṇitamiṭṭhacānam eva teta).

- evam *samārako* iec ādi, saha samaṇabrāhmaṇehi yā pajā sā *sassamaṇabrāhmaṇī* · pajā; aparo nayo: saha devena yā paṭhavi sā ¹*sadevikā*, kā sā: paṭhavi ti attho, evam *sarājikā parisa*, *sarājikā mahādevī*; saha mūlena yo uddhaṭo so *samuluddhaṭo* ·
- 5 rukkho; saha maccherena yaṃ cittaṃ taṃ *samaccheram*^a, — imāni *sahasaddassa sādesavasena* vā *hakāralopavasena* vā ñātābbāni, sarūpato tṭhitabhāvena pana evam veditābbāni: saha oḍhena^b yo coro so ²*sahoḍho*^b, saha maccharena^c ye paridevasokā te ³*sahamacchara* iec evamādi. [C^c 665^a]. Upamana-
- 10 pubbapado paṭhamāy' atthe chaṭṭhiyatthe ca labbhati, tattha upamānopameyyabhāvasiddhatthaṃ *iva-vijyasadda* pi yujjanti^d: kāya-vyāmānaṃ samappamaṇatāya ⁴*nigrodho* iva pari-
maṇḍalo yo rājakumaro so 'yaṃ *nigrodhapaṇḍaraṃ*; saṃkho
viya paṇḍaram yaṃ vatthaṃ taṃ *saṃkhaṇḍaram* · vatthaṃ;
- 15 kākō viya sūro ayan ti ⁵*kākasūro*, idha adhippayantaram pi bhavati: kākato sūro *kākasūro* ti, imasmim pan' atthe pañca-
mitappuriso bhavati; ⁶cakkhu iva bhuto ayaṃ paramatthadas-
sanato ti *cakkhubhuto* · Bhagava, adhippayantaram pi bhavati:
paññāmayam cakkhum bhuto patto ti *cakkhubhuto*, ima-smim
20 pan' atthe dutiyātappuriso bhavati — evam upamanapubba-
pado paṭhamāy' atthe labbhati; [C^c 666¹] chaṭṭhiyatthe: suvaṇ-
ṇassa¹ vaṇṇo viya vaṇṇo yassa so 'yaṃ *suvaṇṇavanno* · Bha-
gavā, evam *nāgagati*, *sihagati*, *nāgavikkamo*, ²*sihahano*, ³eṇissa
viya assa jaṃghā ti *enijaṃgho*, evam ⁴*usabhakkhandho*; Bra-
25 muno viya aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato saro assā ti *brahmassaro* —
evam upamānapubbapado chaṭṭhiyatthe labbhati. Saṃkhyo-
bhayapado *vāsaddatthe* dissati, taṃ yatha: dve va tayo va
pattā *dvattipattā*⁵; dvīhaṃ vā tīhaṃ vā *dvīhatthaṃ*; cha va pañca
vā vācā ⁶*chapañcavācā*, evam *sattatthamasa*, *ekayojanadvijojā-*
30 *nāni* — evam saṃkhyobhayapado *vāsaddatthe* dissati; imasmim
tṭhāne *vāsaddattho* yeva aññapadattho nama, tasma ayaṃ sa-
māso aññapadatthapadhanatta bahubbhi nama bhavati. Di-

¹ Bv I: 7^a (2. I). ² (Vm 180²³). ³ Sn 862^b. ⁴ Sv ad D II 18¹⁴. ⁵ (Dhpa III 352⁶). ⁶ (cf. 555³⁻¹¹). ⁷ (Sv ad D II 18¹⁹). ⁸ Pj II 207¹⁵ Sv ad D II 17²⁵.
⁹ Bva ad Bv 13: 1^c. ¹⁰ (Vm IV 22^{17, 23}).

^a ita C^c Bemns. ^b ita C^c B^m (vide 71 n. a); Bⁿ ns 'oḍdho'. ^c C^c Bⁿ 'eccherō'.
^d ita C^c B^m; Bⁿ ns pi payujjanti. ^e C^c 'opaṇḍara'. ^f ita C^c; Bemns suvaṇṇa-
g Bⁿ dvitti⁹.

santarālattho yathā: pubbassā¹ ca dakkhiṇassā ca disāya [C^e 666¹⁵] ¹yad antarālam sāyaṃ^b *pubbadakkhiṇā* * vidisā, evaṃ *pubbuttarā aparadakkhiṇā pacchimuttarā*. Vyatihāralakkhaṇo yathā: kesesu ca kesesu ca gahetvā idaṃ yuddhaṃ^c pavattati ti *kesākesi*^d; daṇḍehi daṇḍehi paharivā idaṃ yuddhaṃ pavat- 5 tati ti^e *daṇḍādaṇḍi*^f. Ayaṃ paṭhamāvibhattiyatthe bahubbihi.

Idāni pāvacane viññūnaṃ paramakosallaḷajanattham bhinnādhikaraṇabahubbhiṇā saddhiṃ dvanda-kammadhāravādigabbhe tulyādhikaraṇabahubbhayaḥ kathayāma: ²*sayampatitapaṇṇapupphaphalavāyutoyāhārā* * tāpasā: paṇṇaṇ ca pupphaṇ^c ca^e 10 phalaṇ ca paṇṇa-puppha-phalāni, sayam eva patitāni sayam-patitāni, sayampatitāni ca tāni paṇṇapupphaphalāni cā ti sayam-patitapaṇṇapupphaphalāni, vāyu ca toyaṇ ca vāyu-toyāni, sayampatitapaṇṇapupphaphalāni ca vāyutoyāni ca sayampatitapaṇṇapupphaphala-vāyutoyāni^g, tāni yeva āhāro yesaṃ te^h 15 [C^e 666³⁰] *sayampatitapaṇṇapupphaphalavāyutoyāhārā*, ayaṃ pana dvanda-kammadhāravagabbho tulyādhikaraṇabahubbihi; atha vā sayampatitapaṇṇapupphaphalavāyutoyehi āhārā yesaṃ te sayampatitapaṇṇapupphaphalavāyutoyāhārā, ayaṃ bhinnādhikaraṇabahubbihi. ³*Nānadumapatitapupphavāsitasānu*: nānāpa- 20 kārā dumā nānādumā, nānādumehi patitāni nānādumapatitāni, nānādumapatitāni ca tāni pupphāni cā ti nānādumapatitapupphāni, tehi vāsītā nānādumapatitapupphavāsītā, nānādumapatitapupphavāsītā sānū^h yassa pabbatassa so 'yaṃ nānādumapatitapupphavāsitasānu pabbato, ayaṃ kammadhārava-tappuri- 25 sagabbho tulyādhikaraṇabahubbihi; [C^e 667¹] atha vā vāsītā sānū^h vāsitasānū^h, sāpekkhatte sati pi gamakattā samāso: nānādumapatitapupphehi vāsitasānū^h yassa so 'yaṃ nānādumapatitapupphavāsitasānu, ayaṃ bhinnādhikaraṇabahubbihi. ⁴*Vyā-lambambudharabinducumbitakūṭo*: vyālambo ambudharo vyā- 30 lambambudharo, tassa bindūni vyā-lambambudharabindūni, tehi cumbito vyā-lambambudharabinducumbito, tādiso kūṭo yassa so 'yaṃ vyā-lambambudharabinducumbitakūṭo, ayaṃ kammadhāra-

¹ ns: yad antarālam yam antarā alam antarā nhuik yam alam koṇam akrañ athon¹ sañ atthi . . . ² Mmd C^e 295²⁵. ³ Mmd C^e 295³⁷. ⁴ Mmd C^e 296⁵.

a Bm ossa. b B^e sā. c Bm om. d ita C^eB^mns. e Bm om. ti. f Bm daṇḍidaṇḍi. g Bm om. sayam- . . . te. h C^eB^m enu.

- ya-tappurisagabbho tulyādhikaraṇabahubbihi; atha vā cumbito kūṭo cumbitakūṭo, sāpekkhatte satī pi gamakattā samāso: vyālabambudharabindūhi cumbitakūṭo yassa so 'yaṃ vyālabambudharabinducumbitakūṭo, ayaṃ bhinnādhikaraṇabahubbihi.
- 5 ¹*Amitabalaparakkamaḥ*^{1a}: na mitā amitā, balañ ca parakkamo [C^e 667¹³] ca jūti ca bala-parakkama-jūtiyo, amitā balaparakkama-jūtiyo yassa so 'yaṃ amitabalaparakkama-jūti, ayaṃ kammadhārāya-dvandagabbho tulyādhikaraṇabahubbihi — ito paraṃ iminā nayena samāsapadesu samāsaviggaho kātabbo. ²*Pino-*
- 10 *rakkhaṃsabāhu*, ayaṃ dvandagabbho tulyādhikaraṇabahubbihi; ³*pīnagaṇḍavadanatanūrujaghanā* 'itthī, ayaṃ pi dvandagabbho tulyādhikaraṇabahubbihi; *pavarasurāsuraḥ* *amanujabhujagandhabbamakulakulacumbitaselasamghaṭṭitacaroṇa*^b 'tathāgato, ayaṃ dvanda-kammadhārāya-tappurisagabbho tulyādhikaraṇabahub-
- 15 bihi; *amītaghanasariro*, *amītabalaparakkamappatto*, *matlabhamaraḥ* *acumbilavikasilapuppho*, *nānārukkhatinapatilapupphopasobhitakandaro*, *nānāmusalaphālapabbatatarukalingarasaradhanugadasitomaraththā* 'Mārakimkāra [C^e 667³⁰] ice evamādi, sabbam p' etaṃ nayānusārena viggahetabbaṃ. ⁴"Nāssa anto ti anantaṃ, ākāsaṃ anantaṃ ākāśanantaṃ, ākāśanantaṃ eva ākāśānañcaṃ, taṃ ākāśānañcaṃ adhiṭṭhānātṭhena āyatanam assa sasampayuttassa^c jhānassa 'devānaṃ devāyatanam iva ti *ākāśānañcāyatanam*", ayaṃ bahubbihi-kammadhārāyagabbho bahubbihi, ettha ⁵yathā *bhisakyam*^d eva *bhesajjam* evaṃ ākāśanantaṃ
- 25 eva ākāśānañcaṃ 'saññogaparassa *takarassa cakaraṃ* katva; ⁶"nāssa anto anantaṃ, anantaṃ eva anañcaṃ, viññāṇaṃ ānañcaṃ viññāṇānañcaṃ ti avatvā viññāṇaṃ ti vuttaṃ, ayaṃ h' ettha rūḷhisaddo ti, taṃ viññāṇaṃ adhiṭṭhānātṭhena āyatanam assa sasampayuttassa^c jhānassa 'devānaṃ devāyatanam
- 30 ivā ti viññāṇānañcāyatanam", ayaṃ pi bahubbihi-kammadhārāyagabbho bahubbihi, [C^e 668¹] ettha ca ⁷"rūḷhisaddo" ti iminā 'viññāṇānañcaṃ ti imassa padassa atthe *viññāṇaṃ*casaddo niruḷho' ti dasseti, yathavuttaṃ va^e viññāṇaṃ dutiyaruppaṭṭi-

¹ Mmd C^e 296¹⁷. ² 1358¹⁸; Mmd C^e 296²¹. ³ 774¹¹⁻¹⁹ < Mmd C^e 296²⁵ — 298¹⁷. ⁴ Vm 331¹⁹⁻²². ⁵ Vm-mht B^e 372¹¹⁻¹³ (*supra* 624 n. 13). ⁶ Vm 333¹. ⁷ Vm-mht B^e 374¹¹⁻¹⁵.

^a C^e *ubique* 'jūti'. ^b ns 'ghaṭṭita'. ^c Vm: sasampayuttadhammassa ^d mht: bhisaggam. ^e C^e *om*

nena^d añciyati vuttakarena alambiyati ti viññāṇ'-añcan ti evam
ettha attho datthabbo.

Sattahaṃ parinibbutassa yassa Bhagavato so 'yaṃ ¹*satta-*
hāparinibbuto Bhagavā, ayaṃ bahiratttho nāma bahubbihī-
samaso, ettha hi uttarapadaṃ samasiyamānapadato aññena 5
padena samanadhikaraṇaṃ bhavati, ²aññapadañ ca ³taduttara-
padaṃ akadḍhitva vattati, samānādhikaraṇabhāvena tena sad-
dhiṃ sarabajjhau^e ti ayaṃ samaso bahiratttho ti vuccati, ata-
thabbuto^d abahiratttho nāma bahubbihī; atha vā sabbo pi
bahubbihīsamaso bahiratttho nāma · aññapadatthena gaheta- 10
batta, dvandadayo pana abahirattthā nama · [C^e 668¹⁵] bhi
anikkhantatthattā. ⁴Aciraṃ parinibbutassa^e yassa so 'yaṃ
acirāparinibbuto, evaṃ ⁵*acirāpabbajito*, atha vā, yathā "ñhitavā"¹
ti ettha ñhānaṃ *ñhitau* ti vuccati, tathā idhā pi pabbajanaṃ
pabbajitau ti vuccati, tasmā 'aciraṃ pabbajitaṃ yassa so 'yaṃ 15
acirāpabbajito ti viggahetabbaṃ; apakkamī ti pakkanto · puriso,
⁶aciraṃ pakkantassa yassa so 'yaṃ *acirāpakkanto*, atha vā,
⁷"idaṃ nesaṃ padakkantaṃ naganam iva pabbate" ti ettha
pana⁸ padakkamanaṃ *padakkantau* ti bhavatthe pavatta*pad-*
*akkantapada*ṃ^h viya, 'pakkamanaṃ pakkantan' ti bhāvatthaṃ 20
hadaye katvā 'aciraṃ¹ pakkantaṃ yassa so 'yaṃ¹ *acirāpak-*
kanto ti pi samāso kātabbo — evaṃ *acirāpakkantasaddo*
bahirattthasamāso pi hoti abahirattthasamaso pi, esa nayo añ-
ñatra pi yathasambhavaṃ yojetabbo. Itthaṃ nāmaṃ yassa
so 'yaṃ *itthannamo*, evaṃnamako [C^e 668³⁰] puriso ti attho, 25
itthaṃ namaṃ yassa sāyaṃ *itthannama*, evaṃnāmikā itthi ti
attho, tatha *itthannamaṃ* · kulam; evaṃ nāmaṃ etassa ti
evaṃnamo, *evaṃnamako* va, evaṃ¹ *evaṃgotto* *evaṃvaṇṇo*
evaṃaharo *evaṃayupariyaṇto*, *evamacaro*¹ *evamsiloko*, ⁹*ya-*
thanno puriso · *yathanna devata*, *maludevato*^k *puriso*, tam-taṃ- 30
vidho silava *tathavidho silava*, *sarupo*, *yatharupo*^m, *tatharupo*.

¹ (Vin II 284¹²). ² "yassa" hū so aññapud sañ, ns. ³ = thui "pari-
nibbutassa" hū so nok pud kui, ns. ⁴ Sv (pt) *ad* D I 204⁴. ⁵ Vin I 40²⁰.
⁶ (C^e Pj II 475⁸). ⁷ J VI 550¹⁰ (*vide* Ja VI 560¹⁴; *supra* 349¹¹). ⁸ D I 81¹⁸ ²⁰. ⁹ J I 423²³.

^a C^e dutiyarūpa^e. ^b ns *ad* pi. ^c ns sampajjati. ^d ns aññathābhūto.
^e B^m nibbutassa. ^f C^e ñhitam va. ^g *ila* C^e B^mns. ^h C^e pavattaṃ pad^e. ⁱ B^m
om. aciraṃ. ^j yaṃ. ^k B^mns evācāro (*cf* 630²⁰). ^l C^e B^mns atā. ^m C^e ya-
thā yatha rūpo.

evarūpo, ¹tatho āgato yassa so 'yaṃ *tathāgato*, evaṃ *sugato*⁴,
 aññe pi yojetabbā; eko māso abhisittassa ²assā ti *ekamāsābhi-*
sitto; māso gatāya assā Āsāhiyā sā ³*māsagatā* · Āsāhi; māso
 jātassa yassa so 'yaṃ *māsajāto*, evaṃ *saṃvaccharajāto* — bā-
 5 hiratthabāhubbihito sesā sabbe^b bahubbihayo abāhiratthā ti
 veditabbā. [C^c 669¹⁴]

Chando jāto yassa so 'yaṃ ⁴*chandajāto*, evaṃ *ussukka-*
jāto, ⁵*pīṭisomanassajāto* · sañjātapīṭisomanasso; hatthā chinṇā
 yassa so 'yaṃ ⁶*hatthacchinno* · *chinnahattho* vā; Bhagavato hi
 10 pāvacane yebhuyyena *chiṇṇa jāta* ice ādini samāsaṃ patvā
 uttarapadāni bhavanti, *paripuṇṇa nipphanna* ice ādini nieccaṃ
 eva pubbapadāni bhavanti, tathā hi ⁷"paripuṇṇavisativasso,
 "nipphannasaṃkappo" ti ādini dissanti; aḍḍhaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ
 pūraṇaṃ yesaṃ^c ti aḍḍhaṭṭhamāni, aḍḍhaṭṭhamāni ratanāni
 15 pamāṇaṃ etassā ti ⁸*aḍḍhaṭṭhamaratano* · hatthī — ayaṃ duk-
 karamaggo nāma bahubbihī. Tathā ¹⁰"bhikkhu attacattuttho
 gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisati" ti atra attā cattuttho yassa bhik-
 khussa aññehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ^d *attacattuttho*, atha vā attā
 cattunnaṃ pūraṇo yassa so 'yaṃ attacattuttho; [C^c 669¹⁵] ayaṃ
 20 pi dukkaramaggo yeva, aññe pi yojetabbā.

Ahaṃ dīpo etesaṃ ti ¹¹*maṇḍipa*, ayaṃ durājānamaggo
 nāma bahubbihī; tathā ahaṃ leṇaṃ etesaṃ ti *maṇeṇa*, ahaṃ
 paṭisaraṇaṃ etesaṃ ti *maṇpaṭisaraṇa*; ahaṃ ¹²uddisittabbatṭhena
 uddeso etassā ti ¹³*mamuḍdesiko* · bhikkhusaṃgho; Bhagavā
 25 mūlaṃ etesaṃ ti ¹⁴*Bhagavaṇṇamulakā* · dhammā, evaṃ *Bhaga-*
vaṇṇapaṭisaraṇā. Mātā ca pitā ca mātāpitāro, n' atthi mātāpi-
 taro etassā ti^e ¹⁵*nimmātāpitāro* · puriso, *nimmātāpitārā* · dārīka;
 etena purisena saha¹ eko pita etassā ti ¹⁵*ekapītāro* · puriso,
ekapītārā · itthī; eko kattā etassā ti ¹⁶*ekakattaraṃ* · kammaṃ,
 30 evaṃ *bahukattāraṃ*²; dve satthāro etassā ti ¹⁶*dvīsattthāro* ·
 puriso, *dvīsattthāra* · itthī, *dvīsattthāraṃ* · kulam; satthā[raṃ] garu

¹ Mp I 110¹³⁻¹⁴. ² = thui devanaṃ-piya-Tissa man¹ a¹, ns. ³ Vin II 167¹⁵.
⁴ Sn 767^b. ⁵ Sn² p. 94¹⁵. ⁶ Vin I 91⁷. ⁷ Vin I 93¹⁰. ⁸ = 7. ⁹ S II 217¹⁷ (CPD).
¹⁰ (cf. Mp ad A III 36²⁹). ¹¹ (289²¹ 290¹²). ¹² = ñhvan² ap so anak kron¹,
 ns. ¹³ (690¹⁶). ¹⁴ (690¹³). ¹⁵ (668¹⁸⁻¹⁹). ¹⁶ (cf. 668²¹⁻²⁶).

^a C^c B^e ns ad. evaṃ. ^b C^c B^e ns ad. pi. ^c sic C^c B^{em} ns. ^d B^e ns ad ti. ^e B^m
 etassa pi. ^f C^c B^m sama. ² B^m h. l. ³ kattaraṃ

etassā ti *satthāgaru*, luttasamāso 'yaṃ, ¹"satthāgaru^a dhammagarū" ti hi paḷi dissati. Nanv idha^b bho ²*Gaṇampati* ti ādayo viya aluttasamāso [C^c 669³⁰] ti ce. Na · *mātāpitaro* ti adinaṃ viya luttasamāsattā. Nanu ca bho "satthugarū" ti pi pāṭhena bhavitabban ti. Na · ³aññathā atthassa gahetabbattā 5 ti. Durājanamaggo bahubbhihi samatto.

Idani viññūnaṃ paramakosallaṇanatanatthaṃ dvakkharo bahubbhihi vuccate: sundarā dhi yassa so 'yaṃ *sudhi*, "sundarā dhi ⁴*sudhi*" ti nibbacane sati kammadharayo bhavati, dvādhip-pāyādayo pi hi samāsā bhavanti; sundaraṃ ⁵dam yassa so 10 'yaṃ *sudō* · kalyaṇabhariyo ti attho, kucchitaṃ garahitaṃ dam assā ti *kudō*^c; sundaraṃ sam assā ti *suso* · sundaradhano ti attho, kucchitaṃ [C^c 670^d] sam assā ti *kuso*; ⁶kaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ, tappaṭipakkhatta na kaṃ a-kaṃ · dukkhan ti attho, n' atthi akaṃ dukkhaṃ etthā ti *nako* · saggo — aññe pi dvak- 15 kharā bahubbhihayo yojetabbā, akkharattayikā pana *sudāro kudāro* ti ādayo bhavanti; caturakkharādayo^d suviditā^d. Pā-dakkharapāripūriyā vutto majjhe^evakāro pi bahubbhihi dissati: ⁷"vuṭṭhi-ve-paramā sarā" ti, vuṭṭhi paramaṃ pamāṇaṃ etesan ti *vuṭṭhi-ve-paramā* ti samāso; majjhe^evakāro pi dissati: eso 20 eva paramo etassā ti *etā-va-paramo*, ⁸"yo pi pāraṃgato bhikkhu etā-va-paramo siya" ti paḷi dissati.

Gahetvā sāsanaṇihi nayaṃ ⁹sāsana^bbuddhiyā

bahubbhihisamāso 'yaṃ bahudhā me papañcito. 3

Bahubbhihi iec anena kv attho: ¹⁰"bahubbhihimhi ca". 25

709 Nānanāmanam ekavibhattikānaṃ samuccayo dvando. Liṅgava-sena vā saṃkhyāvasena vā anekesaṃ padānaṃ aṭṭhasu vibhat-tisu ekāya vibhattiya yuttanaṃ yo samuccayo · vibhattilopa-vasena ekattabhāvo^c, so *dvandasañño* hoti; Niruttipīṭake c' etaṃ vuttam: "katham dvando bhavati: dvando nāma dvinnaṃ pa- 30

¹ A III 337²⁰ IV 28²⁶ 29¹, ² (645⁷ 741⁴). ³ = samas mha ta pa⁴ vākya ā⁵ phra¹, ns. ⁴ (240¹²). ⁵ = ma ya¹, ns. c. Ekakkharakosa 57^d da. ⁶ (238¹⁰⁻¹¹). ⁷ S I 6²⁰ (*infra* 781¹⁰). ⁸ Th 118^{20d} — S I 34⁶ etc. ⁹ *nostrates* = ¹⁰etāvat-parama; *palice* ettāva-, *de tmesī* 627 n. 13, 202 n. e, et J II 334^c C^c: soḷasa-c-ubbedho. ¹¹ = sāsana to² cñ¹ pra¹ pva⁴ khra¹ āhā, ns. ¹² (Kc 167) Sd § 351. | 709 Kevo 331 |.

^a A^c satthugaru = ... = ... = ... vide 767^d. ^b ita C^c B^m mns. ^c B^m kuṭo. ^d B^m om ... C^c ekatthabbhavo: ... ta pud tañ^d eñ¹ aphrae sañ, ns.

dānaṃ ekavibhattikanāṃ nānāliṅgānaṃ pubbapadam appakkharaṃ uttarapadaṃ tulyaṃ vā bhavakkharaṃ vā ekattha samodhānaṃ gacchatī ti dvando" ti. Ettha ca itaretarayoga-samāhārasamkhāte⁴ yeva *casaddatthe* gahetvā vibhattilopavasena ekatthabhāvo samuccayo ti vutto, tathā hi samuccayo nāma sampiṇḍanaṃ so (pana)^b atthavasena¹ kevalasamuccayo² anvācayo³ itaretarayogo⁴ samāhāro ca ti catubbidho. Tattha kevalasamuccaye anvācaye ca samāso na bhavati · kiriyāsāpekhatāya nāmānaṃ aññamaññaṃ^c ayuttatthabhavato, yathā [C^e 670³⁰] "civaraṃ piṇḍapātañ ca paccayaṃ sayanāsanāṃ adāsi; "dānañ ca dehi silaṃ ca rakkhāhi"^d; itaretarayogo^e samāhāre ca samāso bhavati · tattha nāmānaṃ aññamaññaṃ yuttatthabhāvato. Yasmā ekassa padassa dvando nāma n' atthi dvinnaṃ vā^b bahunnaṃ^c vā hoti, tasmā so het-
 15 ṭhima-paricchedena dvinnaṃ padānaṃ vibhattilopavasena advayabhāvo^f ekattūpagamanaṃ dvando, dve dve padani ekato samodhānaṃ ettha gacchantī ti dvando, so ubhayapadatthapadhāno. Nanu ca ubhayapadatthapadhānatte satī katham ekatthibhāvo^g siyā ti. | Vuccate: sadisādiatthe pi saddapavatti-
 20 sambhavena padānaṃ ekakkhaṇe yeva atthadvayadīpakattā; tañ ca dvandavisayaṃ eva tesam atthadvayadīpanaṃ, [C^e 671¹] yathā hi *bhusaddo* anubhavābhībhavādike atthe⁷ *anv-abhi* adīpasaggasahito^h yeva dīpeti⁸ na kevalo, evaṃ *gavassakan* ti adīsu gavadināṃ *assādisaddantarasahitanāṃ* eva atthadvayadīpanaṃ na kevalānaṃ ti dvandavisayaṃ eva na sabbattha ti
 25 datṭhabbāṃ: Sāriputto ca Moggallāno ca "Sāriputta-Moggallāna, yattha pana *yugasaddaṃ* apekkhitvā payogaṃ arabhati, tattha¹⁰ "Sāriputta-Moggallānaṃ nāma sūvakayugaṃ" ti iec evamadayo payogā bhavanti; samaṇo ca brahmaṇo ca *samaṇa-brāh-*

¹ = kriyā ta khu tañ³ nhuik kāraka amya³ kui chañ³ khrañ³, ns
² = kriyā-kāraka asī⁴ asī³ chañ³ khrañ³, ns. ³ = napuṃ³ ekat ma nai¹ mu rve¹ bahuvuc achuṃ³ rhi so itaritarayoga, ns. ⁴ = napuṃ³ ekat nai¹ rve¹ ekavuc achuṃ³ rhi so samāhāra, ns. ⁵ cf. Th 484cd. ⁶ 77-78 132¹ 133-51¹⁰. ⁸ ns. gotrabhū ca sañ nhuik *anv-abhi* ma rhi bhāi anv-abhyattha kui pra eñ¹ hū mu satta ma rhi so² lañ³ anubhavitabbagotta-abhi bhavitabbagotta rhi eñ¹ hu pe. ⁹ Vin I 39²⁵. ¹⁰ S II 192³⁰ D II 5⁴ 52⁴

^a B^e ns itarī¹⁰. ^b B^m om. ^c B^m ns aññamañña-. ^d B^m rakkha ti. ^e B^m ns bahūnaṃ. ^f B^m anvayabh¹⁰. ^g C^e B^e ns ekatthabh¹⁰. ^h B^e ns anv-abhi¹⁰

maṇa, ¹*samaṇa* ca *brahmana* ca *samaṇa-brahmaṇa* * *samaṇo* ca *brahmaṇa* ca ti va * *samaṇa* ca *brahmaṇo* cā ti vā *samaṇa-brahmaṇa* ti evaṃ idisesu ṭhānesu cattāri cattāri nibbacanani kātābbāni atthayuttivasena; *cakkhu* ca *sotaṇ* ca *cakkhusotaṇ*. Dvanda icc anena kv attho: ²"dvandaṭṭhā vā". 5

710 Mahanta-mahitānaṃ mahā tulyādhikaraṇe pade. *Mahanta-mahitasaddanaṃ maha* hoti tulyādhikaraṇe pade: silādihi guṇehi mahanto ca so puriso cā ti *mahāpuriso*, jānehi mahito ca so puriso cā ti *mahāpuriso*; sabbāsaṃ ubbarinaṃ jettḥikabhāvena mahati ca sū devī cā ti *mahādevī*, mahitā vā jānehi pūjitā 10 devī ti pi *mahadevī*; mahato sabbaññutaññāṇassa paṭilābhahe-tuttā ³mahati ca sū bodhi cā ti vā, jānehi mahitā pūjitā bodhi ti vā *mahabodhi*; ⁴akaramahantataya mahantaṇ ca taṃ padu-mavanaṇ cā ti *mahapadumavanaṃ* icc evamādi.

711 Tappurise ca. Tappurise pi tesam *mahanta-mahitasaddānaṃ* 15 *mahā* icc ādeso hoti: ⁵sutamahānurūpena ⁶mahato mahitassa vā buddhassa bodhi *mahābodhi*; mahante sabbaññutaññāṇe satto laggo ti *mahasatto*. — mahanto ca so satto cā ti *mahā-satto* ti nibbacane pana kammadharayasamāso hoti.

712 Mahato mahantassa mahā. Puna *mahantaggahaṇaṃ tappurisa-* 20 *tulyādhikaraṇaggahaṇanivattanatthaṃ*. *Mahantasaddassa* vyā-saṭṭhāne pi *maha* icc ādeso hoti: ⁷"mahā te upāsaka pariccāgo; ⁸Baraṇasirajjaṃ nama maha; ⁹senā sā^a dissate mahā".

713 Kvaci maha samase. Samase vattamānassa *mahantasaddassa* kvaci *maha* icc ādeso hoti: *mahabbalo* * puriso, *mahapphalaṃ*^b * 25 silaṃ, *mahaddhanā* * itthī, ¹⁰"mahabbhayaṃ". Kvaci ti kiṃ: *mahābalaṃ* * *mahadhanaṃ*, *mahabalo* * puriso, *mahādhano* * gaha-pati. [C^a 672¹]

714 Thiyaṃ tulyādhikaraṇe ce bhasitapun-napumsaka yatharaham pun-napumsaka va. Idha sasanayuttiya itthiyaṃ vattamane tul- 30 yādhikaraṇe pubbapade sati itthivacako saddo sace bhasita-pumo ca bhasitanapumsako ca siyā, so yatharaham pumā iva

¹ (Se I 102³¹⁻³²). ² Ke 165 (Sd § 348) | § 710 Ke 332 ÷ n. 3 *infra* | ³ cf. Mhvy 12¹. ⁴ = taṇ ra apro kyay saṇ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns | § 711 *vide* n. 6 | ⁵ = kra¹ ap so tarā³ mrat saṇ ā³ lyo² sa phran¹, ns | ⁶ Mhvy 120 | § 712 Sd 180²⁰⁻²⁶ | ⁷ (180²²; cf. Ja IV 236²¹). ⁸ (180²³; cf. J III 210³). ⁹ 180²⁴. | § 713 Kev 332 (*pl* +) | ¹⁰ Sn 733^b. | § 714 Ke 333 |

^a B^{mn}s par. ^b C^a mahabbalaṃ. C^a mahapphalaṃ

napuṃsako iva ca datṭhabbo: sukhā paṭipadā yassa maggassa, so
 'yaṃ *sukhapāṭipado*^a · maggo, evaṃ^b *dukkhapāṭipado*^a; api ca duk-
 khā paṭipadā assā ti^c *dukkhapāṭipadam* · paṭhavīkaṣiṇaṃ jhānaṃ,
 evaṃ *dandhābhiññasukhapāṭipadam*^d; dukkhā jīvikā yassa so
 5 'yaṃ *dukkhajiviko*; dīghā jaṃghā yassa purisassa so 'yaṃ
dīghajaṃgho · puriso, dīghā jaṃghā yassa kulassa tad idaṃ
dīghajaṃghaṃ · kulam; evaṃ *kalyāṇabhariyo puriso*, *kalyāṇa-*
bhariyā purisā, *kalyāṇabhariyaṃ kulam*, *kalyāṇabhariyāni kulāni*
 ti; mahatī paññā yassa so 'yaṃ *mahāpañño* — 'atha vā pāva-
 10 cane ²"senā sā^c dissate mahā" ti itthiliṅgabhave *mahā* iti
 padassa [C^c 672¹⁵] dassanato 'mahā paññā yassa so 'yaṃ
mahāpañño ti nibbacaniyaṃ, evaṃ *mahāpaññaṃ kulam*. Itthi-
 vācako ti kiṃ: *paññādhano*^f *puriso*, *paññāratano puriso*, *sad-*
dhādhanaṃ kulam — ettha ca satī pi itthiyaṃ vattamāne
 15 tulyādhikaraṇabhūte^g pubbapade, uttarapadānaṃ bhāsita-
 pun-
 napuṃsakatte ca satī pi, etesaṃ itthibhāvābhāvā^h pun-
 napuṃsakabhāvātideso na hoti; ettha [hi] uttarapadānaṃ bhāsita-
 pun-
 napuṃsakatā aññapadasannidhānavasen' eva ñāyati. Bhāsita-
 pun-
 napuṃsakā ti kiṃ: *dīghajaṃgha itthu*, *pahutapaññā nāri*,
 20 — ettha pana satī pi itthiyaṃ vattamāne tulyādhikaraṇabhūte
 pubbapade uttarapadānaṃ itthitte ca satī pi tesāṃ bhāsita-
 pun-
 napuṃsakabhāvābhāvato pun-
 napuṃsakabhāvātideso na hoti;
 etth' uttarapadānaṃ abhāsita-
 pun-
 napuṃsakatā aññapadasan-
 nidhānavasen' eva ñāyati. Yathārahan ti kiṃ: *bahunadiko*
 25 *janapado*, *bahudāsiko puriso*, *bahukumārikam kulam*, *bahuna-*
*dika*ⁱ *rājadhāni*.

³Imasmiṃ pakaraṇe bahubhihi viya aññapadatthe^j 'bhasito
 pumā [C^c 672³⁰] yassaṃ itthiyaṃ sā bhasitapuma, bhasito na-
 puṃsako yassaṃ itthiyaṃ sā bhasitanapuṃsaka' ti attho gahito;
 30 tattha "thī" ti^k itthivācakasaddam aha; aññathā ⁴"bhasitapun-
 napuṃsakā" ti evaṃ na vattabbaṃ siyā; imasmiṃ ca pakaraṇe
 parapade itthipaccayābhāvo adhippeto.

715 Matantare itthiyaṃ bhasitapumitthi pumā va ce ti pubbapade.

¹ (§ 712). ² (769²⁴). ³ (cf. 772²¹). ⁴ (769²⁴). [§ 715 vide 771 n. 1].

^a B^m 'pada. ^b B^m om. ^c B^m assa tam (s); yassa tam. ^d C^c dandhā-
 bhiññasukhāp'; ns dandhābhiññaṃ sukh'. ^e B^mns pa-. ^f B^m paññādhano.
^g B^m 'karāṇe bhūte. ^h C^c B^mns 'bhāvābhāvato. ⁱ B^m 'nadikā; leg 'nārika?
 (cf. 775¹⁴). ^j B^m 'attho. ^k (s); tatth' itthi ti?.

Ekaccānaṃ garūnaṃ matantare ¹“itthiyaṃ vattamāne tulyādhikaraṇe pade pare pubbe bhāsitaṃ pumā itthivācako saddo atthi ce, so pumā iva daṭṭhabbo ti pubbapade itthipaccaya-bhāvo”: *diḡhajamḡho puriso*. Itthiyaṃ iti kiṃ: *khamādhano*; ettha satī pi uttarapadassa tulyādhikaraṇabhāve tassa itthiyaṃ ⁵avattamānatta pubbapadassa ca pubbe^a abhāsitaṃ pumattā pumbhāvātideso na hoti ti dvayaṅgavikalam^b paccudāharaṇaṃ bhavati; [C^c 673¹] paccudāharaṇena nāma ekaṅgavikalena ²bhavitabbaṃ. Bhāsitaṃ pumā ti kiṃ: *saddhādhuro, saddhāpakatiko, paññāpakatiko paññavisuddhiko*. Tulyādhikaraṇe icc eva: *sa-10 maṇibhattiko, kumārībhattiko, kumārībhatti*^c. Pabbapadass’ evāyaṃ pumbhāvātideso: tena idha na bhavati: ³*bahudāsiko puriso, bahukumārīkaṃ kulam*. Evam eke vadanti.

716 Kammadhāraye ca pubbe^d bhāsitaṃ pumā puma va. Kammadhāraye ca samāse itthiyaṃ vattamāne tulyādhikaraṇe uttarapade ¹⁵sati itthi sacc^e pubbe bhasitaṃ pumā idāni itthivācika^f, sā pumā iva yatharaṇaṃ daṭṭhabbā: brāhmaṇi ca sū dārikā^g cā^h ti^h *brahmaṇadarika*^h, evaṃ *vessadārikā, suddadārikā*; khattiya ca sū kañña ca ti *khattiyakañña* icc ādi. Itthiyaṃ ti kiṃ: *paññaralanam, samaṇipadumam*. Bhāsitaṃ pumā ti kiṃ: ⁴*Gaṅgānadi, 20 tanhānadi*; ettha satī pi [C^c 673¹⁵] kammadhārayatte, itthiyaṃ vattamāne tulyādhikaraṇe uttarapade ca satī pi, *Gaṅgādisaddānaṃ* niyatitthivācakattā *bhasitasaddassa* ca niyatapumattābhavato pubbapade itthipaccayassa nivatti na hoti; Kaccāyane pana ²⁵“bhasitaṃ pumā ti kiṃ: *khattiyabandhudarika*” ti uttarapade itthipaccayassa anivatti vutta. Yathāraṇaṃ ti kiṃ: ⁷*Candadevi, Nandadevi*; ettha pana satī pi kammadhārayatte, itthiyaṃ vattamāne tulyādhikaraṇe uttarapade ca satī pi, ⁹*Candakumāro 10 Nandakumaro 11 Nandatthero* ti evaṃ pulliṅge vattamananaṃ *Candasaddādinam* dassanato, *Candadevi* ti ādisu *Candādinam* ³⁰

¹ Rūp 338 (C^c 135²⁰ ²¹). ² ns *cit*. Rūp-ṭ: khamā eva dhanam assā ti khamādhano, ettha uttarapadassa anitthivācakattā pubbapadassa samānādhikaraṇato bhasitaṃ pumbhāvātideso na hoti. ³ (770²²). | § 716 Ke 334 | ⁴ (206 n 7). ⁵ Nidd I 97-102 Dhs § 1059 (As 367¹). ⁶ Kev 334. ⁷ Ja III 178²⁰, 180³. ⁸ ***. ⁹ Ja VI 131¹². ¹⁰ Ja II 92¹⁰. ¹¹ Ja II 92⁹.

^a B^m pubba (a) pubbam. ^b ita C^c B^m ns (a) dvayaṅga. ^c ita B^m; C^c kumārībhatti, ns *om*. ^d B^m pubba- (a) B^m itthiya ce. ^e B^m itthivāsikā * C^c dāri. ^f B^m *om*. ^g C^c kumattam (a) Kev.

saddānaṃ aniyatitthivācakatte sante pi sāsanaṇurūpavasena
 "yathārahan" ti vacanato *Candādevī* ti ādisu pubbapade itthi-
 paccayassa nivatti na hoti: *Nandādevī* ti ca *Candādevī* ti ca^a,
 katthaci pana^b hoti: ¹*Nandadevī* ti ca ²*Candadevī* ti ca^a, tenā-
 5 vucumha: "yathārahan" ti. Atha vā *Nandā devī* *Candā devī* ti
 ca idaṃ [C^c 673³⁰] na samāse, vyāse yeva idaṃ; tathā hi pāva-
 cane bahusu pālipadesesu ³"paṭhamam jhānaṃ . . . dutiyam
 jhānaṃ" ti ādini ⁴"paṭhamassa jhānassa . . . dutiyassa jhānassā"
 ti ādini ca asamāsapadāni dissanti, ⁴app ekadā ⁵"paṭhamajjhā-
 10 naṃ . . . dutiyajjhānaṃ" ti ādini dissanti; tasmā *Nandā devī*
Candā devī ti ādini vyāsapadāni ti gahetabbāni, etesaṃ hi vyāsa-
 padattaṃ ⁶"sace^d me hatthe ca pāde ca^e kaṇṇanāsaṃ ca
 checchasiⁱ evaṃ Nandāya deviyā Vedeho chedayissati" ti evam-
 ādihi gāthāhi cuṇṇiyapadehi ca ativiya pākataṃ, — ⁷tatra
 15 vyāsapadatte ayaṃ padamālā: *Nandā devī*, *nandaṃ devīṃ*, *nan-
 dāya deviyā*, *nandāyaṃ deviyaṃ* ti, samāsapadatte pana *Nanda-
 devī*, [C^c 674¹] *nandādevīṃ*, *nandadeviyā*, *nandadeviyaṃ* ti ca *Nan-
 dadevī*, *nandadeviṃ*, *nandadeviyā*, *nandadeviyaṃ* ti ca bhavati,
 etāsu tisu paṭhamā padamālā ca tatiyā padamālā ca sārato
 20 paccetabbā bhavanti · yebhuyyena pālinayānukūlatta.

⁸Imasmim pana pukaraṇe imasmim samāse "bhāsito pumā
 yassā^g itthiyā, sā bhāsitaṇuma" ti attho gahito. Atrāyaṃ
 adhippāyo: yassā itthiyā^h sambandhabhūtāya^h sambandhibhūtoⁱ
 pumā akkharacintakehi bhāsito lokiyamahājanehi vā, — katham
 25 bhāsito akkharacintakehi ti ce: *brāhmaṇi khattiya khattiya*
vessī suddhī^k caṇḍālī ti evamādito paṭhamataraṃ ⁹"brahmaṇo
 khattiyo^m vesso" ti ādinā pumā bhāsito, tato paccā te savibhat-
 tike sadde avibhattike katvaⁿ *khattiya brahmaṇa vessa* iec
 ādinā pakatirūpe ṭhapetvā ¹khattiyassa bhariyā khattiyā, brāh-
 30 maṇassa bhariyā brāhmaṇī' ti evamadikaṃ atthaṃ cetasi san-

¹ Ja VI 434²⁷. ² Ja V 177¹⁰. ³ Vibh 245⁷. ⁴ Vibh 257³² 258⁴⁰. ⁵ D I 73⁴⁵, 74¹⁶. ⁶ J VI 453²⁶⁻²⁷. ⁷ (cf. 249¹²⁻²⁵). ⁸ J 770²⁷ vide 775²⁰. ⁹ (supra 94²⁷ cf. J III 194³⁰).

^a C^cB^mns om. *Nandādevī* ti ca *Candādevī* ti ca. ^b C^cB^e ad. itthipac-
 cayassa nivatti. ^c B^e ad. katthaci na hoti: *Nandadevī* ti ca *Candadevī* ti ca.
^d B^m om. sa- (metr.). ^e C^c hatthapādāṇi ca (metr.). ^f ita J, B^mns chedasi;
 C^c chedayi. ^g B^m yassa. ^h B^m om. ⁱ C^c sambandhabhūto. ^j C^c (recte
 com.) khattiyā khattiyā brahmaṇī. ^k ns om. ^l C^c (recte) khattiyo brāhmaṇo,
ⁿ B^m kata.

nidhāya *apaccayaṃ* *ipaccayaṃ* ca yathāsambhavaṃ katvā *khattiyā khattiya* [C^e 674¹⁵] *brahmaṇi vessa* ti ādinā itthilīṅgabhāvo¹ paṭipadito, evaṃ akkharacintakehi paṭhamam pumā bhāsito; katham pana lokiyamahājanehi paṭhamam pumā bhāsito ti ce: paṭhamakappikakāle kappādimhi purisaliṅgaṃ ca itthilīṅgaṃ² 5 ca³ n'atthi, tathā hi⁴ "pure purattha^b kā kassa bhariyā, mano manussam ājanesi pubbe" ti vuttam, anukkamena pana tesam manussanam aññamaññaṃ upaniññāyantaṇaṃ itthi-purisaliṅgesu ekadivase yeva pātubhūtesu "itthi" ti ca "puriso" ti ca vohāro pavatti^c, tesu ca līṅgesu paṭhamam itthilīṅgam uppan- 10 nam tato purisaliṅgam uppannam ti veditabbam, tathā hi Haṃsa-jatake³ "mahabbhut^c itthiyo nama lokasmiṃ⁴ udapajjisun"^d ti imasmiṃ ṭhane⁵ aṭṭhakathāyaṃ itthilīṅgassa paṭhamam pātubhāvo vutto, evaṃ sante pi, anukkamena⁶ kammanānattam paṭicca mahājanena paññattesu khattiya-brāhmaṇādi^{su}^b catusu 15 vaṇṇesu, khattiyaṃ paṭicca khattiyā paññattā, brāhmaṇādayo paṭicca brāhmaṇādika paññattā ti evaṃ *khattiyā brāhmaṇi* ti ādinam [C^e 674¹⁹] saddānam pubbe-bhāsita-pumattam hoti ti lokiya-mahājanehi paṭhamam pumā bhāsito ti pi vuttam vaṭṭati; evaṃ hi kāraṇadvayaṃ^c sandhaya⁷ "kammadhāraye ca pubbe bhāsita- 20 puma puma va" ti *pubbasaddena* visesetvā idam lakkhaṇam avocumha.

Imasmiṃ pana ṭhane idam pi upalakkhaṇiyaṃ: *darako darika*^a i.e. etesu *darikasaddo*^g niyatitthivācako, na *dasi* · *dāso*, *dovariko puriso* · *dovarika itthu* ti adisu *dāsīsadda*dayo viya aniyat- 25 itthivācako · pubbe bhāsita-pumatta *dāsīsaddā*dinam pubbe abhāsita-ta ca *kumārīkāsaddassā* ti. Atra dvinnam suttānam nānattam vadama paramparābhataviniechayaniechayaññūhi^g viññūhi laddham upadesam nissaya:

arabbh^c aññapadan^c eva bahubbihimhi bhāsitaṃ 30
uttare itthilīṅgamhi bhasitattam pumadino, [C^e 675¹] 4
*kammadharaya*saññe ca pubbe bhasitattam pati
pumuno itthiya pubbapade kiccaṃ kare budho. 5

¹ ns. paṭipadito · nok nhuik pri³ ce ap eñ¹ *patisaddā* paccha-anak (supra 427¹⁸). ² J V 213¹⁷. ³ J V 368⁵. ⁴ ns: *udapajjisun* nhuik niggaḥita saṅkanta. ⁵ Ja V 368²². ⁶ D III 93¹³ 94¹ 95⁶ 15). ⁷ (771¹⁴).

^a B^m om. ^b J purattha. ^c C^eB^mns pavattati. ^d C^e upap^o · = J E^c · B^m uppaj^o. ^e B^m karana^o. ^f ita C^eB^mns. ^g B^m paramparabbhata^o.

717 Nass' attam tappurisa-¹bahubbihsu. Nassa saddassa tappurisa-bahubbihsu uttarapade attam hoti: ²*abrāhmaṇo*, ³*anuttaro*.

718 Sare an. Nassa padassa sabbass' eva tappurisa-bahubbihsu sare pare *anādeso* hoti: na asso *anasso*, ⁴"anantañāṇam"^a.

719 Kussa kad. *Kū* icc etassa tappurisa-⁵bahubbihsu pare sare *kud* hoti: jīguccham^b annam *kadannam*, jīguccham^b asanam *kadasanam*; kucchitam annam etassā ti *kadanno*, evam *kadasano*. Sare ti kim: ⁶*kudārā^c janā*.

720 Appatthe kā. *Kū* icc etassa *kā* hoti appatthe: *kālavaṇam*, ¹⁰*kāpupphaṇ*.

721 Kvaci kucchitatthe ca. *Kū* icc etassa kucchitatthe kvaci *ka* hoti: *kāpuriso* + *kupuriso* vā.

722 Samāsantagatānam anto avaṇṇ'-ikār'-ukārattam. Samāsantagatānam nāmānam anto kvaci *akāra-ākāra-ikāra-ukārattam* ¹⁵āpajjati: ⁷sabbesaṇ sakhā *sabbasakho*, sabbe vā manussā sakhino etassā ti pi *sabbasakho*; devānam rājā ⁸*devarājo*, evam *devasakho*, ⁹bhāvito attā yena so 'yam *bhāvīatto*, bhāvitacitto ti attho: na āgu^d pāpam assā ti *nāgo*, ¹⁰āguṇ pāpam na karotī ti adhippāyo, nāgo ti c'ettha arahā vuccati; cattāri saccāni ²⁰samāhaṭṭhāni ¹¹*catusaccaṇ*; *pañcāhaṇ*, [C^c 675³⁰] *pañcagavaṇ*, *chattupāhanaṇ*, *upasaradaṇ*; visālāni akkhini yassa so 'yam *visālakkho*; ¹²virūpaṇ mukhaṇ yassa so 'yam *vimukho*; paccakkhā dhammā yassa so 'yam ¹³*paccakkhadhammā*; surabhino gandho *surabhiḡandhi*, sundaro gandho *sugandhi*, kucchito gandho *duggandhi*, pūtino gandho *pūtiḡandhi*; rattiya āḍḍhaṇ *āḍḍharattaṇ*, rattiya pubbaṇ *pubbarattaṇ*, rattiya paccha *apararattaṇ*, dīghā ratti *dīgharattaṇ*; citrā gāvo yassa kulassa taṇ kulam *citragu*, tiṭṭhanti gāvo asmiṇ ṭhāne kāle vā ti *tiṭṭhagu*, dve gāvo ¹⁴*digu*.

723 Tehi kapaccayo. Tehi samāsantagatehi nāmehi *apaccayo*

[§ 717 Kc 335]. ¹ (761¹⁷⁻¹⁸). ² (752¹⁷). ³ Vm 207¹⁴. [§ 718 = Kc 336]. ⁴ Ap 168⁷ Bva *proem*. 1^a. [§ 719 Kc 337]. ⁵ cf. 753¹⁰⁻¹⁹. ⁶ (753¹⁰). [§ 720 Kc 338]. [§ 721 Kev 338 ("pL.")]. [§ 722 Kc 339]. ⁷ cf. 158¹⁰⁻²⁴. ⁸ cf. VI 116²². ⁹ vide Tha (C^c 6³⁹—7⁹) *ad* Th *proem*. 1^c. ¹⁰ Nidd I 201²⁰ (C^c 522²⁴). ¹¹ (754¹⁹). ¹² 1^c. ¹³ (776²). ¹⁴ (753²⁹). [§ 723 Kev 339 (Senart 180⁹)]

^a C^c anantañāṇo (Ap 319¹⁵); B^cns anantaṇ ñāṇam (cf. Vm 332¹, ⁹ etc
^b sic C^c B^cms. ^c B^m kudārā. ^d C^c āguṇ.

kapaccayo ca parā honti: [C^c 676¹] pañca gāvo samāhaṭṭā *pañcagavaṃ*, ¹"anātitasatthukaṃ pāvacaṇaṃ", ²*bahukattuko deso*, ³*abhikkhuko āvāso*, ⁴*sahetuko* icc ādi.

724 Thiyam ikār'-ūkārā nadi. Itthiyaṃ vattamānā *ikāra-ūkārā nadisaññā* honti: *bahudāsiko puriso, bahuvaḍḍhukaṃ kulam*. 5

725 Nadito ko. *Nadisaññehi* padehi *kapaccayo* hoti: *bahunadiko janapado, bahujaṃbukaṃ^a vanaṃ*.

726 Yesu yassa lopo, tadabhāve tabbhāvo. Yesu *apaccayādisu* paccayesu paresu yassa sarassa lopo hoti, tesam paccayānam abhāvena tassa sarassa puna pātubhāvo hoti: *dghajamgho*, 10 *brāhmaṇadārikā*.

727 Pun-napumsakattātidese akāro ke ikāram. Pun-napumsakabhāvātidese visaye *akāro ikāram* pappoti *kapaccaye* pare: *bahudāsiko puriso, bahudāsikaṃ kulam; bahunadiko janapado, bahunadikaṃ nagaram*. 15

728 Anātidese ikār'-ūkārā rassam. Atidesarahite visaye *kapaccaye* pare *ikāra-ūkārā* rassam papponti sukhuccāraṇattham: *bahunadika rājadhāni, bahudāsikā itthi, bahujaṃbuka^b rājadhāni*.

729 Ākār'-ikāravivajjititthi^c na pun-napumsakā va. Ākāraṇta-*ikāraṇta*vajjito^d itthivācako saddo ⁵"bhāsito pumā yassaṃ itthi- 20 yan' ti ādinā atthena bhāsita-pumādritte pi satī pumā va napumsako iva ca na daṭṭhabbo: bahū jaṃbū yasmim janapade so 'yaṃ bahujaṃbuko^e, evaṃ bahujaṃbukaṃ^a nagaraṃ, bahuvaḍḍhukaṃ kulam, bahucamuko rājā.

730 Avyayibhāve na pumā v' itthi. Avyayibhāve samāse itthi bhā- 25 sitapumatte pi pumā iva na daṭṭhabbā - tassa avyaya-lakkhaṇattā anabhidheyya-līṅgavacanattā ca: lohitā Gaṅgā yasmim dese *Lohita-gaṅgā^f* icc ādi.

731 Jayaya kvaci tudam-jāni patimhi. *Jāyāsaddassa* kvaci *tudam jāni* icc ete ādesa honti *patisadde* pare: *jāyā* ca pati ca ⁶*tu- 30 dampati*, evaṃ ⁷*jānipati, jāyampatikā^g*. [C^c 677¹]

¹ Sp I 4²¹. ² = myā¹ so amat rhi so, ns. ³ (Vin IV 307²²). ⁴ Dhs p. 22²³. | § 724 Paṇ I 4:3; Rūp C^c 137¹³ | | § 725 Kc 340 |. | § 728 Rūp C^c 137¹⁴ | ⁵ Mmd C^c 299²⁰ (vide 770¹⁷, 772²¹). | § 731 Kc 341 |. ⁶ Franke Gesch. u. Kritik p. 21⁵. ⁷ cf. A II 59¹.

^a C^c Bm *ḥjaṃbūkam*. ^b C^c Bm *ḥjaṃbūkā*. ^c C^c *ḥkāravajjitthi*; B^e ns *ḥkāravajjitthi*. ^d C^e *ḥntavivajjito*. ^e C^e Bm *ḥjaṃbūko* ^f sic C^c B^m ns ^g = nī so Gaṅgā rhi so arapī, vide 778²². ^g C^c *jāyampatika*.

732 Ā dhanvādito. Samāsantagatehi *dhanus*saddādihi kvaci āpac-cayo hoti: Gaṇḍivo^a dhanu assā ti Gaṇḍivadhannv^a, evaṃ paccak-khadhammā, vivaṭacchadā. Kvaci ti kiṃ: Gaṇḍivadhannv^a, paccak-khadhammo, vivaṭacchado.

5 **733 Akārantavyayibhava vibhattinam am.** Tasma akarantā avya-yibhāvā parasam vibhattinam kvaci am hoti: *yathavuddham*, *upakumbham*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹'ko 'yaṃ majjhe-samuddasmim'.

734 Saro niccam napumsake rasso. Napumsakaliṅge vattamānassa avyayibhāvasamāsassa saro rasso hoti niccam: ²*adhutthi*, *adhi-*
10 *kumāri*.

735 Lop' aññasma. Aññasmaavyayibhāvasamāsā anakārantā pa-rasam vibhattinam lopo hoti: ²*adhutthi*, *adhikumāri*, ³*upavadhu*.

Idāni tathāgatasāsane sotūnaṃ paramakosallajananattham

⁴saññā sutta¹ assa vutta¹ assa tiṇṇam etesaṃ eva ca

15 vipulattham payogānaṃ vakkhāmi saddasatthato. 6

Saddasatthe hi vibhatyatthe, samīpatthe, samiddhatthe, viddhi-yaṃ, sabbadā atthābhāve, vijjāmānassa p' accaye^b, ubhayākāra-vinim'm uttassa paccayavekallato sampatīanupaladdhiyaṃ, sadda-

20 patubhāve, pacchātthe, yathātthe, anupubbatthe, apubbācarī-

matthe, sadisatthe, sampannatthe, sākalle^c, antavacane, sadi-satthavajjitesu aññesu atthesu *yathāsaddassa*, avadhāraṇatthe

25 *yāvasaddassa*, mattatthe vattamānena *palīna* saha namassa, tatiyekavacanantānaṃ *akkha-salākasaddānaṃ eka-dvī-ti-catū-*

samkhyānaṃ ca 'idaṃ vuttaṃ na tathā yatha pubbe' ti atthe

30 *vattamānena parinā* [C^c 677³⁰] saha akkhādikīlayaṃ, *apa^d-pari-*

bahi-udiccādisaddānaṃ pañcamiyantena saha, ā icc etassa mari-

yādābhividdhimhi, lakkhaṇavācakena saha *abhi palī* icc etesaṃ ābhimukhye, *anusaddassa* samīpatthe, tass' evāyamatthe, *tiṭ-*
*thagga*dinam aññapadatthe ṭhane kale va, chaṭṭhiyantena saha
30 *pāre-majjhesaddānaṃ*, vamsavācakena samkhyasaddānaṃ, te-
saṃ va nadvacakehi saddhim, aññapadatthe saññayaṃ nadi-
vacakanam viṣuṃ viṣuṃ avyayibhāvasamaso vutto.

[§ 732 Kc 342 ÷ Sd 153¹⁰ (163¹⁷ 164¹³)] [§ 733 Kc 343] ¹(746²⁹)
[§ 734 Kc 344] ²(749¹¹). [§ 735 Kc 345] ³(749⁹). ⁴ns: suttassavuttassa
kui suttam assa vutti assa khvai saññā avyayibho amañ assa¹ thui saññā
eñ¹ suttam sut assa thui sut eñ¹ vutti abhvan¹ .

^a B^cmns kaṇḍivo¹ ns: kaṇḍivo mra¹ rhi so . ^b B^cns om p' . ^c C^c
sakalye. ^d ns ava-.

Tattha ca vibhatyatthe: itthīsu adhi *adhittī* iec ādi; samipatthe: kumbhassa samipam *upakumbham* iec ādi; samiddhatthe: Magadhanam samiddhi *suMagadham* iec ādi; viddhiyam: iddhiya viyutto ^a*viddhiyam*^a, saddhiyānam *dussaddhiyam*, *dubbhojanam*^b iec ādi; [C^e 678¹] sabbadā^a atthābhāve: abhāvo 5 makkhikānam *nimmakkhikam*, *niddaratham* iec ādi; vijjāmānassa p' accaye: atito himo *nihimam*^d iec ādi; ubhayākāravanim m uttassa paccayavekallato^e sampati¹ anupaladdhiyam: sampati kosumbham accadanam n'atthi *atikosumbham*² iec ādi: saddapatubhāve: saddo pātubhūto Kaccāya- 10 nassa yassam kathāyam sā kathā *itīKaccāyanam* iec ādi, *itī*-saddo c'ettha vuttappakārattham jōteti; paccāttthe: rathānam anu paccha *anuratham* iec ādi; yathāttthe: *yathārupam anurupam* iec ādi; anupubbe^b: jēttanam anupubbo *anujēttam* iec ādi; apubbacarime: ekakkaṇe saha cakkena dhārayam 15 *sacakkam* iec ādi; [C^e 678¹⁵] sadisatthe: sadiso rūpena *sarūpam* iec ādi; sampannatthe: sampannam khetam *sakhetam* iec ādi, ettha hi *sahasaddo* sampannattho; sākalye: ¹*samakkhikam* iec ādi, *kalasaddo* c'ettha avayavavācako, saha kalahi ti sakalam, savayavan ti attho, tassa bhavo sakalyam, tasmim 20 sākalye makkhikahi sakalyam annam¹ samakkhikam, kasiṇattho vā *sākalyasaddo*, tadā kasiṇam makkhikāmissakam annam¹ samakkhikan ti vuccati; antavacane: ²*soṇādīm adhite* iec ādi, unādyantam adhite ti attho; sadisatthavajjites' aññatthesu^b yathasaddassa: ³ye ye vuḍḍha *yathavudḍham* iec ādi, vīccha- 25 vacano hi ettha *yathasaddo*; *yavasaddassāvadhāraṇe*: jīvassa yattako paricchedo *yavajivam* iec ādi; mattatthe vattamanena *patinā* saha nāmassa atthe: [C^e 678³⁰] kiñcimattam sākam ⁴*sākappati*^m, evam *supappati*ⁿ iec ādi; tatiyekavaccanantānam *akkha-salakasaddanam* *eka-dvī-catūsaṃkhyāsaddanañ* ca 30 'idam vuttam na tatha yatha pubbe' ti atthe vattamanena *parina* saha akkhadikīlayam: akkhenēdam vuttam na tatha

¹ (750¹). ² unād kyam¹ achum² tuin oñ, ns. ³ (749¹⁶). ⁴ Kās II 1 9.

^a B^e om. ^b B^m duttejanam. ^c B^m vijjāmānassa paccā; ns vijjāmānass' accaye, B^e 'nassa accaye. ^d sic C B^m ns, o: nihimam. ^e B^e om. ^f B^m ad ti. ^g C' abhik'. ^h C' anupubbatthe. ⁱ ita B^e ns, C' sakalyam sampannam. ^j C' 'missakapannam. ^k C B^e ns 'vajjitesv aññ'. ^m ns sākāpati; C' sakāpati. ⁿ ns supāpati, C' supāpati.

- yathā pubbe *akkhapari*, salākāyēdaṃ vuttaṃ na tathā yathā pubbe *salākapari*, ekena, dvīhi, tihi, catūhi na tathā vuttaṃ yathā pubbe *ekapari*, *dvipari*, *tipari*, *catupari* 1cc ādi; pañcamiyantena saha *apa pari bahi udicca* 1cc ādināṃ: apa Pāṭali-
- 5 puttā vuṭṭho devo *apaPāṭaliputtam*, *pariPāṭaliputtam*, *bahiPāṭaliputtam*, *udiccaPāṭaliputtam*^b 1cc ādi; *ā* 1cc etassa mariyādābhividdhimhi; [C^e 679¹] *ā* Pāṭaliputtā vuṭṭho devo *āPataliputtam*, *ā* kumārā yaso Kaccāyanassa *ākumāram* 1cc ādi; lakkaṇavācakena saha *abhi pati* 1cc etesam ābhimukhye: aggim^c
- 10 abhimukhā salabhā patanti *abbhaggi paccaggi* 1cc ādi; *anusaddassa samipatthe*: vanassa samipaṃ *anuvanaṃ* 1cc ādi; tass' evāyāmatthe: anugatā Gaṅgaṃ *anuGaṅgaṃ* Bārāṇasī;¹ *tiṭṭhagv-* ādināṃ aññapadatthe ṭhāne kāle vā: tiṭṭhanti gāvo asmim ṭhāne kāle vā *tiṭṭhagu*, vahanti gāvo asmim ṭhāne^d kāle vā
- 15 *vahagu*, khale yavaṃ asmim kāle *khaleyavaṃ* 1cc ādi; chaṭṭhiyanta saha *pāre-majjhesaddānaṃ*: pāre Gaṅgāya *pāreGaṅgaṃ*, majjhe Gaṅgāya *majjheGaṅgaṃ* 1cc ādi; vamsavācakena saṃkhyāsaddānaṃ: tayo Kosalavamsā^e assā paramparāyā ti *tiKosalaṃ* 1cc ādi; tesaṃ ca nadivācakehi saddhim: satta
- 20 Godāvariyo¹ samāhaṭṭa [C^e 679¹³] *sattaGodāvaram*^f 1cc ādi; aññapadatthe saññāyaṃ nadivācakānaṃ: Ummattagaṅgā yasmim dese *Ummattagaṅgaṃ*, *Tuṇhigaṅgaṃ*, ²*Lohitagaṅgaṃ* 1cc ādi.

- 736 Matādinam ā dvande pitādisu.** *Mātu* 1cc evamādināṃ anto *ā* hoti dvande *pītu* 1cc ādisu; ³punavacanaṃ tappurise akārapaṭi-
- 25 sedhanatthaṃ: mātā ca pitā ca *mātāpītarō*, evaṃ *mātābhatarō*, *mātādhitarō*, *pitābhatarō*, *pitādhitarō*^g, *bhātāmatarō*, *bhātāpītarō*, *bhātādhitarō*, *dhītāmatarō*, *dhītāpītarō*^h, *dhūtābhatarō*; *mātāputtā*, *mātābhagini*, *pitāputtā*, *pitābhagini*, *mātāpitābhātādhitarō*, *mātāpitādhītāputtā*, *mātāpitābhātādhītā*, *dhūtābhaginiyo* ti atthapadāni¹
- 30 veditabbāni. Evaṃ dvande *mātā*adinam anto *pītu*ādisu attam āpajjati, tathā hi Mahāparinibbānasuttantaatṭhakathāyaṃ ⁴“mātāpitābhātābhaginiādikeyi” ti saddaracanaṃ dissati. Dvande ti kim: pituno bhātā *pītibhātā*.

¹ (750^{a-b}). ² (cf. 775^{2a}). | 736 vide n. 3 |. ³ cf. § 420. ⁴ --

a B^m sālak^o. b B^m udacc^o. c B^m aggī. d B^m om. e C^e Kosala vamsā. f C^e satta(-)Godhāv^o. g (B^m pitāmatarō). h B^m ad. dhītādhitarō. ¹ ita ns; B^m aṭṭha padāni; C^e (recte?) ādipadāni

737 Bahubbihimhi ca sarūpanam^a ekaseso. Bahubbihimhi ca dvande ca sarūpānam padānam ekaseso hoti^b: suvaṇṇassa vaṇṇo suvaṇṇavaṇṇo, suvaṇṇavaṇṇo viya vaṇṇo yassa Bhagavato so 'yam¹ ¹*suvaṇṇavaṇṇo*, evaṃ ²*brahmassaro*^c ice ādi, ettha pana 'suvaṇṇassa viya vaṇṇo yassa' ti viggāhe ekasesakiccāṃ n'atthi, 5 adhippāyantarena pana hot' eva. Evaṃ bahubbihimhi ekaseso. Dvande pana: ³nāmañ ca rupañ ca nāmarūpañ ca *nāmarupaṃ*; ⁴Citto ca Seno ca Cittaseno ca *Cittaseno* ti bhavati.

738 Samase taddhitante. Taddhitapaccayante samāse sarūpānam padānam ekaseso hoti: brahmassa^d vaṇṇo viya vaṇṇo etassa 10 atthi ti ⁵*brahmavaṇṇu*. [C^c 680¹]

739 Akkharanam. Dvande sarūpānam akkharānam ekaseso hoti: devattañ ca manussattañ ca *devamanussattaṃ*; evaṃ *nagasuppannata*^e, *itthipumbhavo*; ⁶etthā pi 'devo ca manusso ca devamanussā, devamanussanaṃ bhāvo *devamanussattaṃ* ti adinā 15 viggāhe kate ekasesakiccāṃ n'atthi, adhippāyantarena pana 'hot' eva.

740 Purisā ti dvando ti eke, na. 'Puriso ca puriso ca purisa-purisā' ti vattabbe sarūpekasesaṃ katvā gahitaṃ padaṃ ekacce akkharacintakā vibbhantabuddhino "dvandasamāso" ti vadanti. 20 Taṃ na gahetabbāṃ^f visadisanānāpadasamudāyasarūpattābhāvato ti:

741 puri-so ti samāso sakamate. Katekasesaṃ *purisa* ti bahuvacanantapadaṃ samāsapadan ti agahetvā adhippāyantarena *puriso* ti ekavacanantapadaṃ eva samāso hoti asmākaṃ mate¹: ⁸puri 25 seti ti puriso, uce tñāne pavattatī ti attho, yathā hi vane jāyati ti ⁹*vanejo* ti samāso bhavati, evaṃ puri seti ti *puriso* ti² samāso bhavati, yathā ca ¹⁰*urago pādapo atrajo* ⁹*kutojo* ⁹*itojo* ti ādini samāsapadāni honti, tathā *puriso* ti etam pi samāsapadaṃ hoti; yathā *migā siha* ti ādini samāsapadāni na honti, 30 tathā *purisa itthiyo* ti ādini katekasesapadāni, vuttappakārena pana adhippāyantarena viggāhe kate *puriso purisā* ti ekavacana-

¹ D II 17³¹. ² D II 18²² 227². ³ Vibha 174⁴. ⁴ Sv ad D II 258¹² (cf. *supra* 634 n. 19). ⁵ cf. Sv I 282⁹. ⁶ (cf. 779⁴⁻⁶). ⁷ ns: yam yam yonūpapajjāmi devattam atha mānusaṃ [Ap 56²⁴] nhuik lañ³ padantara-dvan-ekasis hū ra eñ¹ ⁸ (426²⁸). ⁹ (743²²). ¹⁰ (Kev 532).

^a CeBe^{ns} ad. padānam. ^b (Bm ad. ti). ^c Bm brahmassaro. ^d Bm brahmaṇassa. ^e Bm ^osuvaṇṇata. ^f CeBe ad. ti gahetabbāṃ. ^g Bm om.

bahuvacanantapadāni samāsā eva bhavanti, tāni yeva 'attano kulam pūreti ti *puriso*, pūrenti ti *purisā*' ti ¹viggahe samāsā na bhavanti ti, atr' idam vuccati:

puriso ti padañ c'eva *purisā* ti padañ c' ubho

5 samāsā cāsamāsā ca ' nibbacanavisesato. 7

742 Saḷāyatane virūpa-sarūpānam. *Salāyatana*sadde adhārabhūte virūpa-sarūpānam padānam akkharānañ ca ekaseso hoti: saḷāyatanañ ca chaṭṭhāyatanañ ca *saḷāyatanaṃ*,

*salāyatana*saddan taṃ vivaṃjjetvāna^a sabbaso

10 aññesu ca samāsesu taddhitantapadesu ca

virūpānam ekaseso icchitabbo na hoti ti. 8

743 Nadiyaṃ khuddassa kun. *Nadī*sadde pare *khudda*saddassa^b *kunā*deso hoti: ²khuddā ca sā nadī cā ti *kunnadī*. [C^c 681¹]

744 Khu^c khudāya pipāsāyaṃ. *Pipāsā*sadde pare *khudā*saddassa^b *khuā*deso^c hoti: ³*khuppipāsā*bhibhūlo. 15

745 Kvaci samānassa so. Sīṅginikkhena samāno vaṇṇo assa ti ⁴*sīṅginikkhasavaṇṇo*; ⁵harinā samano vaṇṇo assa ti *harissavaṇṇo*; Gotamagottattā samāno ādiccassa suriyassa bandhunā bandhu etassā ti *sādiccabandhu*, buddho ca so sādiccabandhu cā ti buddha-
20 *sādiccabandhu*^d, ayañ c'attho ⁶"nākāsiṃ" satthu vacanaṃ buddhasādiccabandhuno^d ti imissā pāḷiyā ⁷atṭhakathāvasena veditabbo — ayaṃ samāso nāmena atidukkaradurājāna-
maggo nāmā ti vattabbo; Kosiyagottattā Indassa gottena samā-
naṃ gottam etassā ti *indasagotto* ' ulūko, ⁸"yā sa indasagottassa
25 ulūkassa pavassato" ti hi pāḷi dissati. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ⁹"gaḷo yatha indasamanagottam".

746 Sahassa, hassa ca lopo va. Kvaci *sahas*saddassa *sā*deso hoti, atha vā *halopo*: ¹⁰*sadevako*, ¹¹*sadhano*; Dīpaṃkaro iti saha nāmena vattati yo bhagavā so ¹²"Dīpaṃkarasanāmako", evaṃ
30 ¹³"kumaro Candasaṃvayo, ¹⁴brahmaṇo Saṃkhasaṃvayo", atṭha

¹ cf. Kc 675 (Mmd C^c 515¹). | § 742 Vibha 174¹ ⁶ | ² Spk (S^c II 70^{1b}) ad S II 32⁸ ³ (cf. Pva 80¹⁻³). | § 745 cf. § 1169 | ⁴ Vin I 38^{1b} (singisuvāṇṇanikkhena samanavaṇṇo. Sp C^c; ns: i kui ma si kra rve¹ Mahāvā ca sañ nhuik sīṅginikkhasuvaṇṇa khyañ⁸ rhi kra sañ). ⁵ cf. Ja II 34¹. ⁶ Vv 226^{ab} ⁷ Vva 116¹²⁻²¹ ⁸ J VI 500²⁴. ⁹ J II 42¹¹. ¹⁰ Sp I 125¹¹. ¹¹ J V 289^{1a}. ¹² Bv 2: 194^b. ¹³ Cp I 7: 1^d (*supra* 456^{1b}). ¹⁴ Cp I 2: 1^b.

^a B^cns vivaṃjjetvāna. ^b C^c B^c khuddassa ^c *legendum* khup et khup-adeso? (cf. 780¹²). ^d B^m buddhasad^o; C^c buddhasād^o (Vv Ee).

kathacariya pana ¹"Candasavhayo ti *candasaddena* avhatabbo" ti samvannayimsu, imasmim thāne *saddasaddassa dākaralopo* vutto viya hoti, evam pi sallakkhetabbam; ayam pana asmakam khanti: avhatabban ti avhayam namam, *Cando* iti saha avhayena vattati yo kumāro so *Candasavhayo* ti. Kvaci ti kim: ²"pari- 5 devasokā sahamaccharā ca; ³sahodḍham coram".

747 Samasagatanamamajjhe ve to ca nipatanti thāne. Samāsagatānam namanam majjhe tekaro ca *takāro* ca nipatanti thāne: ⁴vuṭṭhi-ve-parama sara; ⁵kuhim Vanka-ta-pabbato; ⁶chalaṅgatā-manta-
[pada]m vyākariṃsu" — *atthiatthe* sakatthe vā *takaro* daṭṭhabbo. 10 Thāne ti kim: ⁷"ārogyaparamā lābhā; "Sineru pabbatuttamo".

748 Dinnaśaddassa datto samase. *Dinnaśaddassa dattādeso* hoti kvaci samāse: buddhena dinno ⁸*Buddhadatto*, ¹⁰"paradattūpaṭṭi". Kvaci ti kim: ¹¹*Dhammadinna bhikkhuni*, ¹²"dinnādāyī dinna-pāṭikamkhi". Samase ti kim: ¹³"dānam . . . dinnam". Sāsana- 15 smim hi vyasavasena viṣum thito guṇabhūto *dattasaddo* n'atthi, sakkaṭabhasayam pana atth' eva: *dattam yena pi apādānam* [C' 682¹] *dattam*^b iti: sasane ca vyasavasena viṣum thito *datta*-saddo vijjāmano pi guṇabhūto na hoti paṇṇattivasena thitatta, tam yathā Bhūridattassa ¹⁴"Datto" ti namam. 20

749 Niccam Sakkadito dattiyo. *Sakkasaddādito* parassa *datta*-saddassa^c niccam *dattiyādeso* hoti samāse: ¹⁵"sakkadattiye assame vasiṃsu; ¹⁶brahmadattiyam tteivaram; ¹⁷devadattiyam paṃsukulacivaram", tattha Sakkena dinnam *sakkadattiyan* ti samaso, esa nayo itaratra pi. Keci pana sakkaṭabhāsāyam 25 kataparicaya sakkaṭabhasayam samvaddhasāsanikā^d pālinayam anoloketva ¹⁸"brahmadattam civaram; ¹⁹devadatto patto" ti

¹ Cp *ad* Cp I 7 1d; ² Sn 862b; ³ Vm 180^{2d}; ⁴ (767¹⁹); ⁵ Cp I 9, 32d (Ja VI 513¹⁴); *cf. supra* 321^b; ⁶ Ps Ev II 186³⁴ = Ja I 56⁶; ⁷ Dh 204⁴; ⁸ Vm 206⁵; [748 Sd 368²]; ⁹ Bva C' 249²⁶; ¹⁰ Sn 217^b; ¹¹ A I 25²²; ¹² (369¹⁹); ¹³ (369¹⁰); ¹⁴ (369⁵); [749 Sd 369¹⁸⁻²⁵]; ¹⁵ (369²¹); *cf.* Ja V 281²⁴; ¹⁶ ---; ¹⁷ Vm 62²⁷; *cf.* Ja II 119¹⁹ (kuladattiya); Vm 63²⁸ (bhikkhudo); Uda 379²² (maharajado); ¹⁸ *cf.* 369¹⁹; ¹⁹ ---

^a C' B^{cm}-ta; Ja (E^c) Ps (E^c) chalaṅgava manta^o, ns *cū* Ps-t. chalaṅgavā ti chalaṅgaviduno manta.padaṃ ti mantapadam nijjayitvā ti vacanaseso, mantetva ti attho . . . ^b ns. yena pi akrañ alhū rhañ sañ lañ³ dattam pe³ ap so dattam alhū vat ku apadanam api ādanam cañ cae yū ap eñ¹ (*vide et* 369¹); ^c *ita* C' B^{cm}ns, (*leg.* dinnaśaddassa?); ^d B^m vaddhasas^o; C' B^{ns} samvaddhā sas^o

saddaracanaṃ kubbim̐su, taṃ sāsanaṃ patvā na yujjati · ta-
disassa guṇasaddassa sāsane abhāvato aṭṭhakathācariyehi ca
chaḍḍanato.

750 Dvi-di-tinaṃ iss' e. *Dvi di ti* ice etesaṃ ikaṛassa kvaci ekāro
5 hoti samāse: ¹*dvebhāvo*, ²"manaso advejjho", *lecattāḷisaṃ*, *dve-*
*cattāḷisaṃ*⁴; ³kañcanaṃāṇṇā dve picchā^b dve pakkhā yassa haṃ-
sarāḷassa so 'yaṃ kañcanadvepiccho'. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *dvibhāvo*,
dvirattaṃ, *tirattaṃ*, *ticattāḷisaṃ*, *dvicattāḷisaṃ*.

Saddanītañjanaṃ etaṃ ñāṇacakkhuvisodhanaṃ
10 mohakkhipaṭaluddhāri^d anuyuñje sadā sato ti. 9

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe samāsakappo
nāma tevisatimo^c pariccheto.

XXIV.

15 Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi sotāraṇaṃ hitavahaṃ
Taddhitasavhayaṃ kappam̐, taṃ suñātha samāhita. 1
Taddhitan ti apaccādiatthesu pavattānaṃ *ñāḍipaccayanaṃ*¹
nāmaṃ; parikappādivasena nipphādetabbassa vidhino pi namaṃ,
evaṇ hi sati 'puriso ca puriso ca *purisa*' ti ca 'dasa ca dasa
20 ca *vasati*' ti ca 'catūhi adhikā dasa *catuddasa*' ti ca 'aḍḍhena
catuttho *aḍḍhuḍḍho*' ti ca adini paccayarahitapadani pi taddhita-
padāni ti gahetabbāni honti, nāññatha. ⁴Keci pana taddhitan ti
ñāḍipaccayass' eva nāman ti gahetvā "*purisa* ti katekasesapadaṃ
paccayarahitatta na taddhitapadaṃ, suddhanamapadaṃ yeva"
25 ti vadanti. Taṃ na gahetabbam̐ · paccayarahitassā pi sato
parikappavasenā pi atthassa [C^c 683¹] gahetabbattā, *purisa* ti
padassa hi bahupurisavācakattaṃ ñāpetuṃ 'puriso ca puriso
ca *purisa*' ti ekasesaṃ parikappetvā ekasesaṇ ca katva bahu-
vacanantatā katā, eso vidhi taddhitan ti vuccati; ayaṇ ca vidhi
30 aniyamo, evaṇ hi parikappaṃ akatva ⁵'purenti ti *purisa*' ti
gahaṇe taṃ padaṃ *isapaccayaparattā* kitantaṃ² nāma bhavati,

¹ Ke(v) 28. ² J III 7²¹. ³ cf Ja V 341¹⁹⁻²¹ ⁴ (779¹⁸⁻²⁰) ⁵ (780²).

^a Ce °cattāḷisaṃ. ^b CeBe °ñcha. ^c CeBe °dvepiñcho. ^d B^mns °uddha-
riṃ. ^e B^m bhāvisatimo. ^f B^m ñāḍipaccayādinam. ^g C^c kitakantam

tad eva padam 'puri senti ti *purisa*' ti gahaṇe upapadasamāsaṃ bhavati — iti adhippayantarena *purisā* ti padassa bahupurisa-vacakattam āpetum buddhiyā parikkappetvā katekasesam *purisa* ti padam taddhitam yeva bhavati na suddhanāmaṃ, tasmā taddhitan ti apaccādiatthesu pavattānam *nā* 5 *nā* parikkappādivasena nipphādetabbassa vidhino pi nāmaṃ, kappo pana tadadhārattā Taddhitan ti pavuccati. Tatrāyaṃ vacanatto: paccayāyattattā saddatthādhigamassa tesam apaccādiatthanam hitam anukūlan ti taddhitam, gottādivācakasaddato va bhavitabbatta tesam. *Vasiṭṭhasaddā*dinam saddagaṇānam 10 hitam anukūlan ti taddhitam *nā* dipaccayo; atha vā atthādhigamāya paṭipannānam tadatthasādhakattā tesam savaṇ'uggahaṇa^a dhāraṇābhīyuttanam kulaputtanam hitam anukūlan ti taddhitam *nā* dipaccayo c'eva tattha tattha ekasesa-lopādesādikattabba-vidhi^b ca.

15

751 Ā-y-o vuddhi. *Ākāra-ekāra-okārā vuddhisāṇhā* bhavanti. Vuddhi ica anena kv attho: ¹"*ā-y-avaṇṇānam ā-y-o vuddhi* avuddhi ca".

752 Apacce no. *Apaccayo* hoti tassa apaccam ica etasmiṃ atthe; ettha ca apaccan ti kulam vuccati: *Vasiṭṭhassa* apaccam 20 *Vasiṭṭho*, sasananurūpavasena pana ²*kārassa ekāratte* kate *Vasellho* ti niecam bhavati, ettha pana ³"*Vāsetṭho*" ti vutte *Vasiṭṭhassa* putto vā nattā vā panattadayo^c vā tabbamse jāta sabbe *purisa* labbhanti; itthiliṅge vattabbe *Vāsetṭhasaddato* *apaccayam* katva *Vasellhi* ti^d bhavati, ettha pana ⁴"*Vāsetṭhi*" ti 25 ca^e vutte *Vasiṭṭhassa* bhariyā vā dhītā vā tabbamse jāta sabba itthiyo labbhanti; *kulasadde* pana apekkhite *Vasellhan* ti bhavati ⁵"*Virupakkham*¹ ahirajakulan" ti ādini viya ⁶"*Kālāvakaṇ* ca Gaṅgeyyan" ti adini viya ca, esa nayo sabbattha; *Bharadvājassa*^g apaccam *Bharadvajo*, evam *Gotamo*; *Vasudevassa*^h 30 apaccam *Vasudevo*, evam *Bāladevo*, *Vessamitto* ica adi.

753 Manuto uss'usan. *Manusaddato ussa usan*¹ ica ete paccayā

[§ 751 Kc 407 (cūḍe *infra* § 847-860) | ¹ § 860 | § 752 Kc 346 | ² (632²¹) | ³ A II 72²³. ⁴ Vibha 397¹⁷, Spk (S II 56⁶) *ad* S II 28¹⁸, Ps (E II 25³⁵, Uda 403⁸, Bva *ad* Bv 1:39⁴). | § 753 (Sd 508³) |

^a ns 'uggaha-. ^b Bm ekasesa-vasopādesādi^o. ^c Bm nattā vā panatta vā panattādayo. ^d Bmns *ad* ca. ^e ita Cc Bmns. ^f Bm Virūpakkha-. ^g Cc Bmns Bhārad^o (80 n. 6). ^h Bmns Vāsud^o. ⁱ Bm Gussan.

honti tassa apaccam icc etasmim atthe: [C^e 684¹] Manuno apaccam *manusso*, evaṃ *manuso*; ettha pubbapadam 'mano usso ussanno etassā' ti atthe sati samāsapadam bhavati, tenāhu atṭhakathācariyā: ¹"manassa ussannattā manussā" ti, ²"hitāhitam
5 manati jñānāti" ti atthavasena pana kitantapadam^a bhavati.

754 Kaccādito nāna-nāyana. *Kaccādigottagaṇato nāna-nāyanapaccaya* honti tassa apaccam icc etasmim atthe: Kaccassa apaccam ³*Kaccāno*, evaṃ ³*Kaccayano*, aññathā pi bhavati: ³*Kāḷiyano*, itthiyaṃ pana vattabbāyaṃ ⁴*Kaccana*^b ⁵*Kaccayana* ⁶*Kāḷiyana* ti
10 ca bhavati; ⁷*Moggaliyā*^c nāma brāhmaṇiya apaccam *Moggallāno*, evaṃ ⁸*Moggallāyano*, *Vacchāno Vacchāyano*, *Sakaṭāno Sakatāyano*, *Kaṇhāno* ⁹*Kaṇhāyano*, *Aggivessāno Aggivessāyano* icc ādi — ettha ca *Aggivessana* icc api icchitabbam · ¹⁰"api ssu maṃ Aggivessana tisso upamāyo paṭibhaṃsū" ti pālīdassanato.

15 **755 Kattikādito neyyo.** *Kattikāya apaccam Kattikeyyo*, evaṃ ¹¹*Venaleyyo* icc ādi.

756 Dakkhādito yathāsambhavam ṇi-ṇika-ṇiya. *Dakkhassa apaccam Dakkhi*. evaṃ *Doṇi*, *Vasavi*, *Sakyaputti*, *Jenadatti*, *Ānuruddhi*^d; *Nāḷaputtiko* · *Nāḷaputtiyo*, *Jenadattiko* · *Jenadattiyo*, *Sakyaputtiko* ·
20 *Sakyaputtiyo* icc ādi.

757 Upagvādito navo. *Upaguss' apaccam Opagavo*^e, evaṃ *manavo Bhaggavo* icc ādi.

758 Vidhavādito nero. *Vidhavā* icc ādito saddagaṇato *nerapaccayo* hoti tassa apaccam icc etasmim atthe: vidhavāya matapatikāya apaccam *vedhavelo*, samaṇassa apaccam *samaṇero* icc ādi.

759 Atthike' ca. *Asaddhammasevanādhipayena vidhavadihi atthike jñe abhidhātābhe vidhavādito nerapaccayo* hoti: vidhavāya atthiko *vedhavelo*, evaṃ *kaṇṇero vesiyero*. Ettha ca

¹ P₁ I 123¹⁷. ² 508¹; cf. Kc 675 (Mmd C^e 515⁵). [754 Kc 347 | ¹ 634 n. 12]. ³ A I 25²⁹. ⁴ ns: "Kaccāni kiṃ" . . . [J III 425¹⁸] hu Kaccāni-jat lā so kroṇ¹ Kaccāni laṇ³ rhi san¹ eñ¹ Yasodhara eñ¹ amaṇ Kaccanā bhva³ to² amaṇ Kaccanā nhuik ka¹ apaccattha nhuik ma phrae . . . ⁶ J III 427²⁵ A I 26²⁴. ⁷ Mp I 155²⁴ 160²⁶. ⁸ Ap 480²⁰ (?). ⁹ Ja IV 84²⁷. ¹⁰ M I 240²⁰ (*supra* 716²⁷). | § 755 Kc 348 |. ¹¹ J V 424²⁷; cf. § 862. | § 756 Kc 349 | Kev 349 ("vā") | | § 757 Kc 350 | | § 758 Kc 351 | | § 759 *vide* 785 n. 1 |

^a C^e kitakanta^a. ^b *ita* C^eB^mns. ^c B^mns Moggallāya. ^d B^mns Ānuruddhi. ^e B^mns *ubique* Upak^a (et Opakavo). ¹ B^m tatthike (o: tadatthike?)

"sukkacchavi vedhavera" ti paḷi yeva saddhiṃ ¹atṭhakathaya nidassanaṃ. [C¹ 685¹]

760 Yambhāve, yato pakkhandati, yattha bhavati vadḍhat' icc adisu pi neyyo. Neyyapaccayo na kevalaṃ apaccatthe yeva, atha kho yambhāve yato pakkhandati, yattha bhavati, yattha vadḍhati ⁵icc ādisu pi atthesu hoti yeva: sucino bhāvo ²soceyyaṃ; ³pabbate bhavo migo⁴ pabbateyyo; pabbatato pakkhannā naḍi ⁴pabbateyya; kiminaṃ kose bhavaṃ suttaṃ ⁵koseyyaṃ, evaṃ ⁶Bārāṇaseyyaṃ^b · vattham; ⁷kule samvadḍho sunakho koleyyo; vinetabbo *veneyyo* icc ādi. 19

761 Vidita-pariyapanna-sammatesu nīya-ṇika. Loke viditaṃ, ¹'pariyāpannaṃ, ²'lokena sammatam vā *lokiyaṃ*, evaṃ *lokikaṃ*.

762 Bhave ca nīyo. ¹⁰Alasassa bhāvo *ālasiyaṃ*, dakkhassa bhāvo *dakkiyaṃ*, evaṃ *suriyaṃ*, ¹¹'yass' ete ca tayo^c dhammā vāna-rinda yatha tava dakkiyaṃ sūriyaṃ paññā, diṭṭhaṃ so ativattati" ¹⁵ti hi paḷi dissati; virassa bhāvo ¹²*viriyaṃ*, rassatte kate ¹³*viriyaṃ*; issarassa bhavo ¹⁴*issariyaṃ*, aññāni ¹⁵pi^d yojetabbāni.

763 Indato līṅga-siṭṭha^c-desita-diṭṭhaⁱ-juṭṭhⁱ-issariyatthe ca. ¹⁵Līṅga-the siṭṭhatthe^g desitatthe diṭṭhatthe juṭṭhatthe issariyatthe ca vattabbe *indasaddato nīyapaccayo* hoti; *indriyaṃ* ti. Ettha hi ²⁰indo vuccati sammāsambuddho · paramissar[iy]abhāvato, kusalākusalañ ca kammaṃ · kammesu kassaci issariyābhāvato, tasmā kammasañjanitani cakkhādini idaṃ^b kusalākusalakammaṃ¹ upa-līṅgenti^l tena ca siṭṭhani² ti indriyāni, sabbān' eva pana bhāvisat' indriyani indena Bhagavata yathābhūta desitāni ti indriyāni, ²⁵tatha indena Bhagavata diṭṭhani ti indriyani, ten' eva ca indena Bhagavata kanie¹ gocarasevanaya kanie¹ bhavanāsevanaya

¹ J VI 508¹¹ et Ja VI 509¹⁰ ubi Sd legisse videtur: vidhav'-atthukā; vidhava-vittakā², cf. Ja IV 185¹². ² Mp ad A I 271²³. ³ vide n. a. ⁴ A III 64⁴. ⁵ Vin III 256¹¹. ⁶ Sv (sc II 213¹⁰) ad D II 110²⁷. ⁷ Ja I 177⁹. ⁸ As 47²⁵. ⁹ Ja VI 198⁵. [§ 762 Kc 362 [-]. ¹⁰ Sv I 310²⁸. ¹¹ J I 282¹⁶. ¹² Dh p 8d [-]. ¹³ S I 53¹⁰ [-]. ¹⁴ Ud 18¹⁵ [- c c -], Dh p 73⁸ [- - -]. [§ 763 vide n. 15 [-]. ¹⁵ 785¹⁸ - 786² < Vibhā 126⁹ ²⁵ Vm 491²³ - 492¹¹, Paṭi-sa (C¹ 61¹³⁻²⁴) ad Paṭi I 7¹⁴.

^a ita C¹B¹ms; cf. gavi pabbateyya, A IV 418². ^b ns Bārāṇaseyyakam. ^c ita B¹m; C¹ caturo (< J I 280³), J Ec om. ^d B¹m om. ^e C¹B¹ms -siddha-, Vibhā-mt sajjitaṃ [Sri] upāditaṃ ti siṭṭhaṃ. ^f C¹B¹m diṭṭhi. ^g C¹B¹ms siddhī. ^h ns indam. ⁱ C¹B¹ kusalākusalam kammaṃ. ^j ita C¹B¹m, ns ullīṅgenti (= Vm Vibh. = āṇapenti) pakasenti, mht mṭi.

- jutthānī ti indriyāni, āhipaccasamkhātena indriyatthenā pi indriyāni; api ca ¹indanti ti indriyāni. Atra pan' idam pi upalakhaṇīyaṃ: 'Indassa bhāvo *indiyān'* ti viggāhe *indīyan*^a ti padam Sakkaṭṭaṇ ñeva vadati, tad eva padam *dakārassa drakāre*^b
- 5 kate cakkhādīni yeva vadati, samketanirūḷho hi saddo atthesū ti.
- 764** Yattha jāto, vasati, yaṃ arahati, adhite, yena saṃsaṭṭhaṃ katam, tarati, carati, vahati, sannidhana-niyoga-sippa-bhaṇḍa-jivikatthadisu ca niko. *Nīkapaccayo* na kevalam ²apacca-³vidita-pariyāpannatthesu yeva, atha kho [C^c 686¹] yattha jāto, yattha vasati, yaṃ
- 10 arahati, (yaṃ)^c adhite, yena saṃsaṭṭhaṃ, (yena)^c katam, yena tarati, yena carati, yena vahati, yaṃhi sannidhāno^d, yattha niyutto, yad assa sippaṃ, yad assa bhaṇḍaṃ, yā assa jivikā icc evamādisu ca atthesu hoti yeva. Rājagahe jāto ⁴*Rajagahiko*, Rājagahe vasati ti vā *Rājagahiko*, evaṃ *Magadhiko*, *Sa-*
- 15 *vatthiko*, *Kāpilavatthiko*^e icc ādi. Vinayaṃ adhite ⁵*venayiko*, evaṃ *suttantiko*, *abhidhammiko*^f, *veyyākaraṇiko*. Tilena saṃsaṭṭhaṃ bhojanaṃ *telikaṃ*, evaṃ ⁶*golikaṃ*, ⁷*ghāṭikaṃ*. Kayena katam kammaṃ *kayikaṃ*, evaṃ *vacasikaṃ*, *mānasikaṃ*. Nāvāya tarati ti *naviko*, evaṃ ⁸*olumpiko*; sakateṇa carati ti *sakaṭiko*, evaṃ
- 20 *pādiko*^g; sisena vahati ti *sisiko*, evaṃ *aṃsiko*, *khandhiko*, *hatthiko*, *aṅguliko*. Sarīre-⁹sannidhānā^h vedanā ¹⁰*sāririkā*, evaṃ *mānasikā*. Dvāre niyutto *dovāriko*, [C^c 686¹⁵] evaṃ *bhaṇḍāgariko*, *nāgariko*, *nāvakammiko*. ¹¹Vīṇā assa sippaṃ ti *veniko*, evaṃ *pāṇaviko*, *modaṅgiko*ⁱ, *vaṃsiko*. Gandhaṃ^j assa bhaṇḍaṃ ti ¹²*gandhiko*,
- 25 evaṃ ¹³*teliko*, *goliko*. Urabbhaṃ hantvā^k jīvati ti ¹⁴*orabbhiko*, evaṃ ¹⁴*māgaviko*, ¹⁴*sukariko*^m, *sakuṇiko*ⁿ. ¹⁵"Vicitra taddhita-vutti" ti vacanato pana *adisaddena aññesu* pi atthesu *ṇīka-*
- paccayo veditabbo, kathaṃ: ¹⁶vinetabbo ti *venayiko*, vinayaṃ ¹⁷vinayāya vā dhammaṃ deseti ti *venayiko*; Aṅga-Magadhehi^p

¹ [C^c 448]. | § 764 Kc 352 353 |. ² § 756. ³ § 761. ⁴ S I 67¹⁴ -- Mil 242^a (sed vide Spk). ⁵ cf. Sp I 135¹⁴ (vide 786^{2a}). ⁶ = tañ lai nhañ¹ ro so bhojañ, ns. ⁷ = tho pat nhañ¹ ro so bhojañ, ns. ⁸ = bhoñ phrañ¹ kū³ tat so sū, ns. ⁹ ns *cit*. Rūp-ṭ: sannidhānā ti saṅgatibhūṭā, sannihita ti attho. ¹⁰ M I 10^{2a}. ¹¹ ns *cit*. Rūp (C^c 150²⁷): vīṇāvādanam vīṇā. ¹² Mil 331¹². ¹³ Ap 359^{1a}. ¹⁴ Pp 56⁵⁻⁶ M I 343²³; A III 303¹⁻². ¹⁵ vide 176 n. 4. ¹⁶ Sp I 135¹². ¹⁷ Sp I 135¹⁸.

a B^m indriyam. b (C^c drakāre). c B^m om. d ita C^cB^mns. e B^m Kapilla^a. f B^m abhidho (810²⁵). g B^m paṭiko. h B^m -sannidhānā. i ita C^c; B^m modingako; B^c ns modīngiko. j C^c gandho. k B^m hantā. m B^c sokariko. n Pp M sākuntiko. p B^m -Mag^a.

agato^a tattha va issaro ti *Anga-Māgadhiko*; ¹jālena hato *jāliko*,
 suttana baddho *suttiko*; cāpo assa āvudho *cāpiko*, evaṃ *tomariko*,
muggariko, *mosaliko*; vāto assa ābādho *vātiko*, evaṃ *semhiko*,
pittiko; buddhe pasanno *buddhiko*, evaṃ *dhammiko*, *saṃghiko*^b;
 buddhassa santakaṃ *buddhikaṃ*^b, evaṃ *dhammikaṃ*, *saṃghi-* 5
kaṃ · dhanam, *saṃghiko* · viharo; vatthena [C^e 686³⁰] kītaṃ bhaṇ-
 ḍaṃ *vatthikaṃ*, evaṃ *kumbhikaṃ*, ²*phālīkaṃ*, ³*kiṃkaṇikaṃ*, *sovaṇ-*
ṇikaṃ; kumbho assa parimaṇaṃ *kumbhikaṃ*, kumbhassa rāsi
kumbhiko, kumbhaṃ arahatī ti *kumbhiko*, akkhena dibbatī ti *ak-*
khiko, evaṃ ⁴*salakiko*; dhammaṃ anuvattati ti *dhammiko*; kile- 10
 sūpasamaṃ āvahatī ti *upasamiko*^c; kilesaparinibbānaṃ karotī ti
parinibbāyiko · dhammo; ⁵attano santāne rāgādīnaṃ abhāvaṃ
 karontena sāmaṃ datṭhabbo ti *san-diṭṭhiko* · ariyamaggo, pacca-
 vekkhaṇaṇaṇena sayam datṭhabbo ti *sandiṭṭhiko* · navavidho lokut-
 taradhammo, atha va pasattha^d diṭṭhi san-diṭṭhi, sandiṭṭhiyā kilese 15
 jayati ti *sandiṭṭhiko* · yathā ⁶rathena jayati ti *rathiko*; atha vā diṭ-
 ṭhan ti dassanaṃ vuccati, diṭṭham eva sandiṭṭham, [san]dassanaṃ
 ti attho, [C^e 687¹] sandiṭṭham arahatī ti *sandiṭṭhiko* · yathā ⁷vattham
 arahatī ti *vatthiko*; attano phaladanaṃ sandhaya n'assa kālo ti
 akālo, akālo yeva *akaliko*, sakatthe *nikapaccayo* datṭhabbo; atha 20
 vā attano phalappadāne pakatṭho kālo patto assā ti *kāliko*, ko so:
 lokiyo kusaladhammo, ayaṃ pana samanantaraphalattā na *kāliko*
akaliko, ko so: maggadhammo, imasmiṃ atthe *akāliko* ti padaṃ
 samasapadaṃ bhavati; ehi-passaṃ^f arahatī ti *ehipassiko*, 'ehi
 passa imaṃ dhamman' ti evaṃ pavattaṃ *ehipassavidhiṃ* ara- 25
 hatī ti attho; upanayanaṃ upanayo, bhāvanāvasena attano cit-
 tena upanayanaṃ arahatī ti *opanayiko*, opanayiko va^g *opaney-*
yiko^h · saṃkhato lokuttaradhammo, attano cittaṇa upanayanaṃ
 sacchikiriyavasena allīyanaṃ arahatī ti *opaneyyiko* · asaṃkhato
 [C^e 687¹⁵] lokuttaradhammo, atha vā nibbānaṃ upaneti ti upa- 30

¹ ns: jālena kvaṇ phraṇ¹ hato sat ap saṇ taṇ³ hanitabbo ti hato
 pru jāliko saṇ . ² = thvaṇ tum³ thvaṇ svā³ phraṇ¹ thay phraṇ¹ pharaṇ⁴
 phraṇ¹ sac si³ phraṇ¹ phalamasaka phraṇ¹ vay ap so uccā, ns. ³ = khyū phraṇ¹
 chaṇ³ laṇ³ phraṇ¹ vay ap so uccā, ns. ⁴ = vā³ khram³ cit phraṇ¹ kalū mrū³
 thū³ tat saṇ vā cā re³ tam phraṇ¹ thvaṇ³ pa tat saṇ, ns. ⁵ 787¹² 788² <
 Vm 215²²—217¹² ⁶ i. Paṇ IV 4:21 ⁷ vide Paṇ V 1:63.

^a Bm agatato. ^b Bm om. ^c sic C^eB^{mn}s. ^d Bm pasattha-. ^e vide Vm
 216 n. 2 ^f C^eB^e ns ehi passa. ^g (Bm ca). ^h cf Vm 217 n. 2.

neyyo · ariyamaggo, sacchikātabbatam upanetabbo upaneyyo · phalanibbānadhammo^a, upaneyyo va *opaneyyiko*; ¹"paṃsukūlassa dhāraṇaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ, paṃsukūlaṃ silaṃ assā ti *paṃsukūliko*", evaṃ ²*tecivariko*, ³piṇḍapātāṃ uñchaṭi ti *piṇḍapātiko*,
 5 piṇḍāya vā patitum vatam etassā ti piṇḍapātī, piṇḍapātī^b eva^c *piṇḍapātiko*, sakatthe *nikapaccayo*; ⁴"ehi bhadantā"^d ti vutte pi na āgaecchaṭi ti *na ehibhadantiko*, "tena hi tiṭṭha bhadantā"^d ti vutte pi na tiṭṭhaṭi ti *na tiṭṭhabhadantiko*; ⁵antarāyaṃ karoti ti *antara-yiko*; ⁶anāthānaṃ piṇḍaṃ dadāti ti *anāthapiṇḍiko*, aññāni pi
 10 yojetabbāni.

765 Tena rattam, tassēdam, aññatthesu ca no. Kāsāvena rattam vatthaṃ *kāsāvaṃ*, evaṃ *kosumbhaṃ*, *haliddaṃ* ice adi; sūkarassa idaṃ maṃsaṃ *sokaraṃ*, evaṃ ⁷*mahiṃsaṃ*^e ice ādi; [C^c 687³⁰] ·Kapilavattthusamīpe jātāṃ vanāṃ *Kapilavattthavam*, ⁹udumbarassa avidūre vimānaṃ *Odumbaram*; Vidisaya avidure bhavo *Vedisō*; Madhurāya jato *Madhuro*; buddho assa devata *buddho*, evaṃ ¹⁰*bhaddo*, *maro*, *mahindo* ice adi; saṃvaccharaṃ ¹¹avecca adhite *saṃvaccharo*, evaṃ *mohutto*^f, *angavijjo* ice ¹²adi; vasa-danaṃ^g visayo deso ¹³*vasado*, evaṃ ¹⁴*kumbho*, ¹³*atisaro*^h; udum-
 20 barā ·yⁱasmim padese santi so *odumbaro*; Sagarassaⁱ rañño puttehi Sāgarehi^j khato ti *sagaro* · puratthimo samuddappadeso, taṃsambandhitāya sakalo pi samuddappadeso "sagaro" tv eva nāmaṃ labhaṭi ti lokiyānaṃ kathā esā; [C^c 688¹] Madhura assa nivāso *Mādhuro*, Madhurāya vā issaro *Mādhuro*; nigamañānapadesu jātā manussā ¹⁵*negamajanapada*^k, evaṃ ¹⁶*porimajanapada*^k.
766 Suvannato taṃrāsatthe nayo. Suvannānaṃ ayaṃ rasi *sovaṇṇaṇayo*, ¹⁷"maññe sovaṇṇayo rasi" ti hi pālī.

¹ Vm 60³. ² (Vm 60¹⁰⁻¹¹). ³ (Vm 60^{15, 16}). ⁴ Sv ad D I 166¹⁻³. ⁵ Ps (Ee) II 102²³. ⁶ Ps I 60¹⁵. [§ 765 Ke 354]. ⁷ Mhv 25 36¹². ⁸ Sv (S^c) II 378³. *ad* D II 256¹. ⁹ ... ¹⁰ = Bhadda nat rhi so sū, ns. ¹¹ = sak vañ rve¹, ns. ¹² = khattavijja (Ja V 240¹⁴) cf. Mahābhāṣya vol II 281¹. ¹³ *vide n. g.* ¹⁴ = ur¹ tui¹ eñ¹ ne rā arap, ns. ¹⁵ Sv I 297¹⁵. ¹⁶ = arhe¹ janapud nhuik phrac so sū tui¹, ns (cf. *tamen paura-janapadāh*) ¹⁷ J I 226¹ (Ja), *Suvannaya* [cf. *hiraṇyaya*] J II 334¹.

^a B^m < phalaṃ nibb^a. ^b *dedi* (cf. Vm), B^m om; C^c B^c so — B^m evaṃ cf. n. b. ^c Sv (C^c): bhante. ^d C^c māhisam (cf. māhisako 789²⁰), B^m mahim. ^e B^m māhutto. ^f Kev¹ vasatinam. ^g *vasato*; (ns. *vasadanam* mre kran tat so charā tui¹ eñ¹ *vasādo* ti vatthuvijjānaṃ thānaṃ ātisaro ti agantukaya nānaṃ thānaṃ Kaccānavajjana) ^h B^c āhisaro. ⁱ B^mns Sag¹. ^j C^c Sag¹. ^k *ita* B^mns, C^c *janapada*.

767 Jāti^a-niyuttatthesu im^a-iyā. Pacchā jāto *pacchimo*, evaṃ *antimo*, *uparimo*, *heṭṭhimo*, ¹*gopp^himo*; bodhisattajātiyā jāto *bodhisatta-jātiyo*, evaṃ *assajātiyo*^b iec ādi. Ante niyutto *antimo*, evaṃ *antiyo*, — ²aññena pana lakkhaṇena *antiko* ti pi bhavati.

768 Tad ass' atthi ti iko ca. Tad ass' atthi iec etasmim atthe ³*ima iya* iec ete paccayā honti *iko* ca paccayo: putto yassa atthi yasmim vā vijjati so *puttimo*, evaṃ *puttiyo*, *puttiko*. Ettha ca ayam pi^c viseso veditabbo, kathaṃ: ⁴"assamaṇo hoti asakyaputtiyo" ti ettha hi Sakyaputtassa tathāgatassa putto ti *sakyaputtiyo* ti apaccatthe *iya*paccayo daṭṭhabbo, ⁵"yasassiniyo ⁶rājaputtiyo āgaecchimsū" ti ettha pana *ipaccayo* daṭṭhabbo, ⁷samānasutikā pi hi saddā asamānapaccayā *asamānavacanā* ca honti.

769 Niyuttatthe kiyo. Jātiyaṃ niyutto *jālikiyo*, evaṃ *andhakiyo*, *jaccandhakiyo*. 15

770 Samuhatthe kaṇ-ṇa. Rājaputtānaṃ samūho *rājaputtako* · *rāja-putto* va, evaṃ *manussako*^d · *manusso*, ⁸"mānussakā ca dībbā ca turiya^e vajjanti tavade" ti ettha pana *mānussakā* ti 'tassēdan' ti atthe *kaṇpaccayo* daṭṭhabbo, — *māyurako* · *mayuro*, *mahiṃsako*, ⁹sikkhanaṃ samūho *sikkho*, *kāpolo* iec ādi. 20

771 Jana-bandhu-sahayadito ta. Jananaṃ samūho *janata*, evaṃ *bandhuta*, *sahayata*, *gamata* iec ādi.

772 Devadito sakatthe *Devasaddadito tāpaccayo* hoti atthanta-ram anapekkhitva sakatthe: [C^e 689¹] ¹⁰devo yeva *devata*, ¹¹ida-ppaccaya eva *idappaccayata*, ¹²disā eva *disatā* iec ādi, ettha ca ¹³25 ¹²"uddhaṃ adho dasa disata imayo" ti pāli nidassanaṃ.

773 Iyo tad assa ṭhanam iec atthe. Madanassa¹ ṭhanam ¹⁴*mada-niyaṃ*, evaṃ *bandhaniyaṃ*, *mucchaniyaṃ*, ¹⁵*rajaniyaṃ* iec ādi.

774 Upadanadito iyo hitatthādisu. Upādānaṃvaḍḍhanena upādānaṃ hitaṃ tesam va arammanān ti ¹⁶*upādaniyaṃ*, evaṃ ¹⁷30

[§ 767 Ke 355 [- Kev ("ca")]. ¹ = pha myak nhuik phrae sañ, ns. ² § 812 ³Vim I 96²⁸ ⁴cf J V 91¹. ⁵cf 31⁶—32²⁸. [§ 769 Kev 355 ("ca")] [§ 770 Ke 356]. ⁶(386³¹). ⁷ = sikkhā sum³ pā³ tui³ eñ³, ns. [§ 771 Ke 357]. ⁸Bva ad Bv 11·2⁸ [§ 772 Rūp 365 C^e 155³⁵ (*supra* § 184)]. ⁹(151⁴, 324²⁸). ¹⁰(277¹⁸). ¹¹(324²⁸). ¹²Sn 1122^b = J V 42⁸. [§ 773 Ke 358]. ¹³(11·11) cf D II 337¹⁹, 171²³. ¹⁴ns cit Ap 18¹³ 67¹³ [§ 774 Kev 358]. ¹⁵cf Dhs p 5²⁹, ns cit As: upadanasambandhanena).

^a(C^e jata-), ^bBm āyātiyo ^cBm ayam vi ^dita (manuss⁹) ubique C^eB^mns (*vide* 386 n. k et Khp VIII 135) ^eB^mns turiya ^fB^m madassa

¹*oghaniyā dhammā*, ¹*yoganiyā dhammā*, *ayoganiyā dhammā*;

²*udare bhavaṃ udariyaṃ*, *vīre bhavaṃ vīriyaṃ* iec ādi.

775 Arahātthe i¹y-eyyā. Arahati ti etasmim atthe *īya eyya*⁴ iec ete paccayā honti: dassanaṃ arahatī ti ³*dassaniyaṃ* rūpaṃ, 5 evaṃ *dassaneyyaṃ*, *vandaniyo* · *vandaneyyo*, *namassaniyo* · ⁴*namassaneyyo*, *pūjaniyo* · *pūjaneyyo*, ⁵*dakkhiṇaṃ* arahatī ti *dakkhiṇeyyo*; ettha ⁶"Amaraṃ nāma nagaraṃ dassaneyyaṃ manoraman" ti ca ⁷"vanditvā vandaneyyānan" ti ca ⁸"pūjā ca pūjaneyyānan" ti ca pāliādini^b nidassanāni bhavanti.

10 **776 Tassēdan^c ti naka-ṇiyo ca.** Tassa idam iec atthe *nakapaccayo* hoti *ṇiyapaccayo* ca: manussānaṃ idan ti ¹"manusakam^d rajjaṃ"; ¹⁰*kaviṇaṃ* idan ti *kāviyaṃ*.

777 Āyitattam upamatthe. Dhūmo viya dissati aduṃ ta-y-idam ¹¹*dhumāyitattaṃ*, evaṃ *limirayitattaṃ*.

15 **778 Tamṭhana-nissitatthe^e lo.** Tamṭhanatthe tamnissitatthe ca *la-paccayo* hoti: duṭṭhuṭṭhānaṃ ¹²*duṭṭhullaṃ*, vedaṭṭhanam ¹³*vedallaṃ*; duṭṭhu nissitaṃ *duṭṭhullaṃ*, vedaṃ nissitaṃ *vedallaṃ*.

779 Tabbahul^f alu ca¹. *Ālupaccayo* hoti tabbahulatthe: abhijjha assa pakati abhijjhābahulo va ¹⁴*abhijjhalu*, evaṃ ¹⁵*sitalu*, *dayalu*; 20 ¹⁶*dhajā bahū* ettha santī ti *dhajalu* · pāsādo.

780 Nya-tta-ttana-vya^g-ta bhave. ¹⁷*Alasassa bhāvo alasyam*, ¹⁸*ṇiyapaccayavasena* pana *alasiyan* ti sījhati; arogassa bhāvo ¹⁹*ārogyam*, [C¹ 690¹] *okārassa* pana *ukarakaraṇavasena* ²⁰*arugyan* ti sījhati, tathā gāthāvisaye *ārogyasaddato* sakatthe *ṇiyapacca-* 25 *yaṃ* katvā ²¹"visabhāgasaññoḃe eko ekassa sabhagattam" pa-

¹ Dhs p. 4², ¹⁵ (As 49¹⁵⁻¹⁷). ² Vibha 241¹² | § 775 *vide* n. 5 | ³ Sv I 281³¹.
⁴ Sp I 11¹⁶. ⁵ Vm 220²⁴, cf. Pān V 1:69. ⁶ Bv 2: 1:4 d. ⁷ ⁸ Sn 259¹ = Khp V 2¹.
⁹ A I 213⁶ (cf. Bv 2 178¹⁰). ¹⁰ ns. *kaviṇam* *sukhamin tu*¹ *eñ*¹ *idam tañ*³ *iti* *kroñ*¹ *kaviyaṃ mañ eñ*¹ "ye pana te suttanta kavika kaveyya" A I 72³⁰ = III 107¹⁹, S II 267¹¹] *hū ra nhuik naka-* [D: *nika*] *-paccāñ*¹ *kui kavi noñ sak* *ṇiya* *nhuik lañ*³ *evuddhi yadvambo*² *eī ran* *pro kavika* E¹ *kavikata*, i. l. *kavitā*, Mp-ṭ: *kavino kammam kavitā*, 'yam pan' assa kammaṃ tam tena katan ti vucati' ti āha: "kavitā ti kaviṇi kata" u [Mp Spk]. | § 777 Kc 359 | ¹¹ (S I 122¹). | § 778 Kc 360 | ¹² *aliter* Sp I 221⁹ (*niruttinaya*: *duṭṭhu* - ¹ *thūla*).
¹³ *aliter* Sv I 24¹⁰ (*niruttinaya*: *veda* - ¹ *la*). | § 779 Kc 361 | ¹⁴ (Ps I 115¹⁴ 188¹²). ¹⁵ (Sp *ad* Vin I 288¹⁰: *sitaluka* ti *sitapakatikā*). ¹⁶ Ja II 334¹⁴, Tha *ad* Th 164^{1b}. | § 780 Kc 362 | ¹⁷ Vibha 478³⁰, ¹⁸ (785¹⁴). ¹⁹ D I 73¹⁷, ²⁰ (636⁸). ²¹ § 124

a C¹B¹m eyya. b B¹m pāliādi. c B¹m tassētan. d C¹ ns mānussakam. e B¹m tam ṭhanam niss⁹. f B¹ tabbahule alu. g B¹m om ttana-vya-

petvā *aroggiyaṇ* ti sījhati, tathā hi ¹"āyūṃ arogiyaṃ⁴ vaṇṇan"¹
ti pālī dissati, iti sāsane *arogyam āruḡyam arogiyaṇ* ti tayo
pāthā veditabbā: ²paṇḍitassa bhāvo *paṇḍiccaṃ* ica ādi. Paṃsukū-
likassa bhāvo ³*paṃsukūlikattaṃ*, evaṃ ⁴*anodarikattaṃ* ica ādi.
Puthujanassa^b bhāvo ⁵*puthujanattanaṃ*^b. ⁶Dāsassa bhāvo *dāsa-* 5
vyam, *dāsasaddato* vā pana bhāve *ḡiyapaccayaṃ* katvā majjhe
vakārāgamaṇ ca katvā *dāsaviyaṇ* ti sījhati, *dāsaviyasaddato*
vā ⁷"saralopo ya-ma-na-rādisū" ti lakkaṇena *yakāre* (pare)^c *va-*
kāragatassa ikārassa lopam katvā *dāsavyaṇ* ti sījhati. Niddā-
rāmassa bhāvo ⁸*niddārāmatā*; kammañña^b bhāvo ⁹*kammañ-* 10
ñatā, evaṃ ⁹*lahutā* ica ¹⁰ādi.

781 Visamadito no. Visamassa bhāvo ¹¹*vesamaṃ*, evaṃ ¹²*poro-*
hiccaṃ^d, ¹³*gāravo* · *gāravaṃ*, ¹³*maddavo* · *maddavaṃ*, ¹⁴*socaṃ* ·
*ḡeyyapaccaya*vasena pana *soceyyaṇ* ti bhavati, ¹⁵"soceyyaṇ cādhi-

15

782 Ramanīyādihi kaṇ. Ramanīyassa bhāvo *rāmaṇīyakam*, evaṃ
mānuññakam; ¹⁶"yattha arahanto viharanti taṃ bhūmirāmaṇey-
yakan"^e ti ettha pana 'ramitabbā ti ramanīyā, ramanīyā eva
rāmaṇeyyā' ti atthaṃ gahetva 'bhūmi rāmaṇeyyā ettha ṭhāne
bhumiramaṇeyyakan' ti samāsante *kapaccayo* veditabbo. 20

783 Tassadhumhi nyo. Tasmim sādhu ica atthe *ḡyapaccayo* hoti:
kammani sadhu *kammaññaṃ*.

784 Purato i tabbhavadisu. *Purasaddato* *ipaccayo* hoti tabbha-
vādisu atthesu: pure bhava puravadhūnaṃ va esa ti *pori*, pure
saṃvaḍḍhanari¹ viya sukumāra ti pi *pori* · *nagaravāsinaṃ* kathā. 25

785 Icchitabbe a. Icchitabbatthe *apaccayo* hoti: saṃgho ādimhi

¹ S I 87³. ² As 147²⁰. ³ A I 38¹³. ⁴ cf. Vm 71¹⁷. ⁵ —. ⁶ Sv I 213¹
(cf. vaddhava J V 6⁹, vaddhavya J II 137²⁷). ⁷ § 69. ⁸ A III 116⁶ (Mp). ⁹ Dhs
§ 46 (As 151⁷) et Dhs § 42. ¹⁰ ns *addendum censet*: tvaṃ ca (*cit.* hitvā gihitvaṃ
Th 101⁴ et tāvatvato Vm 482²⁰) | § 781 Kc 363 |. ¹¹ (: Vva 10¹). ¹² cf. Pj II 466¹⁷
(*re vera* "nya", *vide* 791³). ¹³ § 857. ¹⁴ —. ¹⁵ J VI 292²⁰ | § 782 Kc
364 |. ¹⁶ Dhṛp 98^{ed}. | § 783 As 151⁷ (cf. Pāṇ V 1: 100) |. | § 784 Sv I 75⁴⁴—
76² |. | § 785 Sp (Sv II 71⁷) *ad* Vin III 112¹⁷ |.

^a E^e (= *cod.* B); *arogyam*, (*codd.* SS): *aroggiyaṃ*, (cf. *ekacciya*, *paṇḍi-*
ciya, etc. *supra* 285²⁷⁻³⁰, *soṛacciya*ssa [— — — — *vel* — — — —] J III 453¹).
^b Bens *puthujan*^a. ^c Bm *om.* ^d *ita h l* C^eBe^mns [*de porohacca vide* (Tr) JPTS
1908, 128²⁷⁻³², *ubī addenda*: *robañña* (J V 259¹², PED), *vedalla* (= *vaitulya*?),
dhorayha (= *dhaur-uh*?; *dhūr* = *vah* = *uh*—). ^e C^e bhūmim^a (*metr.*). ^f Bm *saṃ-*
vaḍḍha nari

sese ca icchitabbo assā ti *saṃghādiseso* 'evaṃnamako apatti-koṭṭhāso.

- 786** *Tara-tamā visese, isik'-iy'-itthā^a ca. Tara tama isika^b iya itthā* icc ete paccayā visesatthe^c yathārahaṃ bhavanti: [C^c 691¹]
 5 ayañ ca varo ayañ ca varo ayaṃ pana imesaṃ visesena varo ti ¹*varataro*, evaṃ *varatamo*; sabbe ime uttarā adhika ayaṃ imesaṃ visesena uttaro adhiko uggaṭataro^d cā ti ²*uttaritaro*, *akarassa ikārattam* veditabbam; *hinataro*, *hunatamo*; ³*paṇitataro*, *paṇitamo*; ⁴*assataro^e*; ⁴*setthataro* — yebhuyyena *tara-tamā*dayo paccaya
 10 guṇasaddato parā honti. Sabbe ime pāpā ayaṃ imesaṃ visesena pāpo ti *pāpataro* evaṃ *pāpatamo*, *papisiko^f*, *papiyo*, *pāpīllo*. Etesu pañcasu *tara-tamā*naṃ yeva viseso paññāyati: ⁵“imassa adhi-
 mutti mudu, imassa mudutarā, imassa mudutamā” ti ⁶*ādivacanato*.
787 *Tad ass' atthi ti māyādito vi.* Tad ass' atthi icc etasmiṃ
 15 atthe^g *māyāsaddādito vīpaccayo* hoti: ⁷*māyā assa atthi ti māyāvī*, evaṃ ⁸*medhāvī*.

- 788** *Sumedha so.* *Sumedhāsaddato* ca^h *sapaaccayo* hoti tad ass' atthi icc etasmiṃ atthe: *sundarā medha sumedha*, *sumedha yassa atthi yasmiṃ vā vijjati so* ⁹*sumedhaso*, evaṃ ¹⁰*bhurimedhaso*. *Āca-*
 20 *riya* pana *sopaaccayaṃ* katvā *sumedhaso* ti padanipphattim icchanti, ¹¹“pañca-pañcaso” ti etthā pi ¹²“pañca pañca akkharā etesaṃ atthi” ti pañca pañcaso ti icchanti. Tam na yuttam, imasmiṃ hi garūnaṃ mate *'sumedhaso* ti ekavacanantam hoti, *pañca-pañcaso* ti bahuvacanantam” iti *so* ti ayaṃ paccayo ekattha-
 25 *bavhatthavācako* hoti, ayañ ca nayo navange saṭṭhakathe tepi-ṭake buddhavacane na sutapubbo; ayaṃ pana ambakaṃ khanti: *sumedhaso*, *sumedhasam* icc adi ca ¹³*sumedhasa*, *sumedhasam*,

[§ 786 Kc 365]. ¹ D III 160'. ² D III 155¹⁵. ³ Sv I 171'. ⁴ ns. *assataro mrañ³* tui¹ thak thū⁴ so mrañ³ 'assanaṃ viseso assataro' prū setthataro sūthe⁴ ta thoñ thak thū³ so sūthe "assataram va no pesetu setthataram vā" [Ja VI 343²⁹] hū so Maho² Gadrabhapañha kui rañ sañ thui kron¹ ikārassa ākārattam veditabbam hu chui ap eñ¹. ⁵ ns. *ad*: 'dutiye tato paṇitataro tatiye tato paṇitamo' [***] Saṃhatara-saṃhatamasuttānam aṭṭhakatha "hīnukkaṭṭhatara-tamanukkamena" [***] Ṭika-kyo² 1 su¹ thū⁴ eñ¹ hū lui [§ 787 Kc 366]. ⁷ Ps I 189²⁷. ⁸ (Uda 424²⁶⁻²⁷). [§ 788 Kev 366 ("ca")]. ⁹ A II 70¹⁰. ¹⁰ Sn 1131⁸ 1138d. ¹¹ Kc 7. ¹² Rup C 41⁸ Mmd C 16²⁹⁻³⁰. ¹³ *voc. fem.*: D II 267¹².

^a C^c *issik'-iy'* (cf. n. b, f); = Kc E^c C^c, Rup C^c. ^b C^c *issika* = C^c Bem *visesana*atthe (ns *comp fecit*). ^d *ita* B^{ns}; C^c *uggaṭataro* B^m *uttaro*. ^e C^c *ad* jetthataro. ^f C^c *pāpissiko*. ^g B^m *atthe*. ^h C^c B^{ns} (ns) *am*.

sumedhasayo iec adi ca *sumedhasaṃ kulāṃ, sumedhasaṇi kulāṇi* iec adi ca, ayam eva nayo pāḷianukūlo ti veditabbo.

789 Si tapadihi. ¹*Tapassi*, ²*ḡasassi*, ³*tejasi*. Ettha ca purimesu dvisu sukhuccaraṇatthaṃ *sassa* dvittamaṃ, pacchime pana sud-dho *sakāro*; sakkaṭaṇṇuno^d pana ⁴keci sāsanikā tato nayaṃ ⁵gahetvā *tejassi* ti *sakāraṃ* dvibhāvaṃ katvā paṭhanti; ⁶tathā pi na doso, pāḷipotthakesu pana *tejasī* ti nissaṇṇogapadam eva āgataṃ.

790 I iko daṇḍadihi. *Daṇḍa* iec adihi ipaccayo hoti, *iko* ca: daṇḍo assa atthi ti *daṇḍi*, evaṃ *daṇḍiko*, *malī* · *maliko* iec ādi. ¹⁰[C^c 692¹]

791 Madhvadihi ro. *Madhuro*, ⁶*kuṇjaro*, *mukharo*, ⁷*saruro*.

792 Guṇadito yathatanti vantu. *Guṇavā*, *ganavā*, *paṇṇava*, *veda-navā*, *saṇṇāvā*, *rasmivā*, ⁸*ḡasassivā*, *massuvā*. Ettha ca ye-bhuyyena akārantato *vantupaccayo* hoti ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. ¹⁵

793 Mantu satyadito. *Satimā*, *jutimā*, ⁴*atthadassimā*, *dhīmā*, *cak-khuma*, *āyasma*, *goma*.

794 Candadito imantu. Candavimānasamkhāto cando assa arthi ti *Candima* · Candadevaputto; atha vā Candasamkhāto deva-putto asmiṃ vijjati ti *candima* · candavimānaṃ, ¹⁰abbhā^b mutto ²⁰va^c *candima* ti hi paḷi dissati, keci pana sakkaṭabhāsa^dto^d nayaṃ gahetvā *candama* ti paṭhanti, taṃ na yuttaṃ; ¹¹puttā[-d-]assa^c atthi ti *pullima* · bahuputto, ettha *imantupaccayo* *Bhagavā* ti pade *vantupaccayo* viya atisayatthe daṭṭhabbo na atthitāmatte; papama assa atthi ti ¹²*Papimā* · Kāmadevo, ethā pi *imantu*- ²⁵paccayo atisayatthe, esa nayo aññatṛa pi yathārahaṃ daṭṭhabbo.

[§ 789 Ke 367]. ¹ (Pj II 314²⁴). ² (Pj II 216¹⁹). ³ J II 296¹⁴ III 484¹⁸ VI 171¹⁸ c. Be 8: 1d. ⁴ Rūpasiddhi-chara tui¹ saṇ, ns (Rūp C^c 162⁴⁻⁵). ⁵ ns: tatha pi so² laṇ³ na doso aphrac ma rhi. "na bhikkhave buddhavacanaṃ chandaso . . dukkatassa" Vin II 139¹³⁻¹⁴ hū ra kā^d sadosa phrac rā eṇ¹ hū mū chandaropana a³ phra¹ ma taṇ padanipphannaṇayadassana mhya phrac rve¹ na dosa phrac rā eṇ¹ sadosa ma phrac ra hū lui. [§ 790 Ke 368]. [§ 791 Ke 369]. ⁶ ns *cit* Rūp C^c 162¹⁷ (kuṇja = hanu); *aliter* Vva 35³⁻⁷ (Pva 37²⁰). ⁷ = svā¹ le¹ rhi so kuīy, ns. [§ 792 Ke 370]. ⁸ (145⁹, 148¹⁻⁷). [§ 793 Ke 371]. ⁹ (148⁷⁻¹²). [§ 794 Sd 148¹²—151²⁰]. ¹⁰ (148²⁰). ¹¹ (148¹¹). ¹² (148¹²).

^a C^c sakkatasatthaṇṇuno. ^b B^m attha- (c). abbhā- (c). ^c B^m ca. ^d C^c B^m sakkata^o. ^e C^c puttā assa. B^m ns puttadassa (ns *confert* bhavantu-d-assa [= J VI 206² *cod* B^d, *re vera* da- *pro* a- *scriptura* Birm. *recenti debetur*).

- 795 Saddhadito na.** ¹Saddha yassa atthi so puriso *saddho*, saddhā yassā atthi sa itthi *saddhā*, saddha yassa kulassa atthi taṃ *saddhaṃ*, evaṃ ²*pañño · paññā · paññaṃ*, ³"phalo" ambo aphalo ca" iced ⁴ādi.
- 796 Pabbādito to.** *Pabba* iced evamādito *topaccayo* hoti tad assa atthi iced etasmiṃ atthe: pabbam assa atthi ti^b *pabbalo* · giri; vaṃkaṃ saṇṭhānaṃ assa atthi ti *Vaṃkato*, ko so: Vaṃko nāma pabbato, yaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ Vessantarabodhisattena: ⁵"avaruddhasi" maṃ rāja^d Vaṃkaṃ gacchāmi pabbataṃ" ti, yaṃ ca sandhāya vuttaṃ buddhabhūtena Bhagavatā: ⁶"te tattha amhe passitvā karuṇaṃ giram udīrayuṃ, dukkhaṃ te paṭivedenti": dūre Vaṃkatapabbato" ti. Saddasatthe pana *marusaddato* pi *topaccayo* vihitto: ⁷"maru" assa atthi ti *maruto*" ti, Sakko devarāja ti attho.
- 797 Mantumhi āyussa ukāro asaṃ.** Āyu assa atthi ti *ayasma* · digha-yuko ti attho, ⁸piyasamudācāro esa. [C^c 693']
- 798 Tappakatan ti mayo.** Tena vatthunā pakatam iced etasmiṃ atthe *mayapaccayo* hoti: suvaṇṇena pakataṃ *suvaṇṇamayam*, evaṃ *rajatamayam* iced ādi.
- 799 Tannibbattattha-sakatthesu ca.** Tato nibbattaṃ ti atthe ca sakatthe ca *mayapaccayo* hoti: gohi nibbattaṃ *gomayam*; dānaṃ eva ⁹*dānamayam*, evaṃ ¹⁰*silamayam* iced ādi.
- 800 Sūrato^h a tena katatthe^g, digho ca rasso.** Sūrena nama vana-carakena katā pañajāti *sura*.
- 801 Varuṇatoⁱ, rasso ca digho.** *Varuṇasaddato* *paccayo* tena katan ti atthe, rasso ca saro digho [ca] hoti: Varuṇena nama dussilatapasena katā pañajāti *varuṇ*, Kumbhajātakaṭṭhakathayaṃ pana ādikālam upādāya ¹¹"Sūrena^h ca Varuṇena ca diṭṭhatta

[§ 795 Ke 372 (Pāṇ V 2: 101)]. ¹ Pj II 236¹³. ² Dhpa III 272⁸. ³ J VI 61⁵. ⁴ (cf. 229⁵). [§ 796 Vārt 10 *ad* Pāṇ V 2: 122 (Sd 324¹⁰ 325¹¹)]. ⁵ J VI 505¹³. ⁶ Cp I 9: 33a-d. ⁷ Mahābhāṣya vol. II 400⁸: marudbhīr datto Maruttah! [§ 797 Ke 373]. ⁸ Nidd I 140¹⁻³ Sp I 181²⁷. [§ 798 Ke 374] [§ 799 Rūp 370 (C^c 157⁸: nibbatta, 370A-Ce 157¹⁰: sakattha)] ⁹ (Vibha 412⁴³). ¹⁰ (Vibha 413⁵). [§ 800—801 *vide n* 11]. ¹¹ Ja V 131².

^a J: phalī (*vide tamen* Ja VI 61¹³ *cod.* B^d *et cf.* caḷa acala *etc.*; *legendum* phalo ca) ambo aphalo ca [ॐ — ॐ — —, ॐ ॐ ॐ ॐ]. ^b Bem om — sic Ce Bemns (= maṃ kui | avaruddho myak to² sak vaṃ chan¹ kyaṃ nhaṃ thut saṃ asī phrac eñ¹) ^c Ce Bemns rāja, J: deva. ^d B^m odanti ॐ ॐ, maru; ns: nat prañ nhae thap nat saṃ ^e B^m kata da gatthe ॐ ॐ: kata (ti) atthe? ^f B^m Sur¹⁰ = Ja¹¹.

tassa pānassa surā ti ca vāruṇī ti ca nāmaṃ jātan" ti vuttam,
tattha yā surā sā eva vāruṇī, yā vāruṇī sā eva surā · Sūra-Varu-
ṇehi ekato hutvā katattā; etarahi pana sā pānajāti^a aññehi katā pi
purāṇapaṇṇattiṃ paṭicca surā ti ca vāruṇī ti ca vohariyati ti.
802 Saṃkhyāpūraṇe pañca-sattādito mo. Pañcannaṃ pūraṇo *pañ-* 5
camo, evaṃ *sattamo*, *aṭṭhamo*, *navamo* icc ādi.

803 Chaṭṭhato ca sakatthe gāthāyaṃ. Gāthāvisaye pādakkharapāri-
pūriyā *mapaccayo* sakatthe *chaṭṭhasaddato* paro hoti: ¹"chaṭ-
ṭhamo so parābhavo; ²chaṭṭhamam^b bhadram adhanassa anā-
gārassa bhikkhuno", tattha chaṭṭho eva *chaṭṭhamo*. Gāthāyan 10
ti kiṃ: ³"chaṭṭham gātham^c āha; ⁴chaṭṭhāyatanam".

804 Chassa so vā. *Chassa sakārādeso*^d hoti vā saṃkhyāpūraṇe:
channaṃ pūraṇo *saṭṭho* · *chaṭṭho* vā.

805 Ekādihi dasante i. Ekādasannaṃ pūraṇī *ekādasī*, evaṃ *dvādasī*
icc ādi. Pūraṇe ti kiṃ: *ekādasā*. [C^e 694¹] 15

806 Dase niccam so. *Dasasadde* pare *chassa so* hoti niccam:
chahi adhikā dasa *soḷasa*; ⁵"cha ca dasa ca *soḷasā*" ti garūnaṃ
mate pana samāso bhavati.

807 Ante niggahītan ti garū. Tāsaṃ saṃkhyānaṃ ante niggahī-
tāgamo hoti ti garū vadanti, imāni tesam udāharaṇāni: *ekādasim*, 20
⁶"cātuddasim pañcadasim^e yā ca^f pakkhassa aṭṭhamī . . . upo-
satham upavasisan"^g ti. Ettha pana *cātuddasim* ti ca *pañca-*
dasim ti ca ⁷accantasamyoge upayogavacanam, na ettha niggahī-
tagamo; *yā ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamī* ti idaṃ pana paccattavaca-
nam, 'yā ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamī, tañ ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamin' ti 25
accantasamyoge upayogavacanam ⁸ānetabbaṃ. Ayam ettha
niti sādhuṃ manasikātabbā.

808 Tyāgamo visa-timsehi. *Visati. timṣati*.

809 Saṃkhyāyaṃ da-rānaṃ lo. Saṃkhyāyaṃ vattamānānaṃ *da-*
kāra-rakārānaṃ lakārādeso hoti: *cattālisaṃ*, ⁹"aḍḍhatelasehi 30
bhikkhusatehi", *soḷasa*.

[§ 802 Kc 375 |. | § 803 *vide nm.* 1, 2 |. ¹ (150³¹). ² J V 253¹.
³ J V 25⁴. ⁴ Vm 565²⁵ Vibha 174⁴. | § 804 Kc 376 | | § 805 Kc 377 |
| § 806 Kc 378 |. ⁵ Mmd C^e 321²³. | § 807 Kc 379 |. ⁶ Vv 139^{ab} 131^a.
⁷ Vva 71²⁵. ⁸ (*vide n. f.*) | § 808 Kc 380 | | § 809 *cf.* Kc 381 |. ⁹ Sn² p. 102²⁰.
^a Bm *om.* sā pāna-. ^b J: chaṭṭham (*cod*) B^d chaṭṭham pi; *vide* J V 252¹⁹, ²², ²⁴, ²⁶, ²⁸.
^c Bm chaṭṭhagātham ^d Bm *om.* sa-. ^e Bm *h l.* pañcadasim cātuddasim (*ns*
ubique cātuddasim). ^f Vv: yāva, *teste* Vva 71²⁶ (*ubi leg. cum* C^e: yāva pak-
khassa aṭṭhamī ti ettha *cā* ti vacanaseso). ^g Bm upavasisam; C^e upavaseyyam.

- 810 Visati-dasesu bā dvissa. ¹"Bāvisat' indriyāni", *barasa manussā*.
 811 Dvissa du-di-do. ²*Durattam* · *dirattam*, ³*digunam*, ⁴*dohaḷini*.
 812 Ekadihi vā dasassa dassa ro samkhyāne. *Ekārassa* · *ekādasa*,
bārassa · *dvādasa*. Samkhyāne ti kiṃ: ⁵"dvādasāyatanāni".
 5 813 Atthādihi ca. *Atthādihi* ca *dasasaddassa dakārassa rakārā-*
deso hoti vā samkhyāne: *aṭṭhārassa* · *aṭṭhādasa*. *Aṭṭhādito*^a ti
 kiṃ: *pañcadasa*.
 814 Pañcato dasassa dassa ro, ramhi pañcassa panno^b niceam. *Pañca-*
saddato ca *dasasaddassa dakārassa rakārādeso* hoti, tasmim
 10 *ramhi*^c *pañcasaddassa pañmādeso*^b hoti niceam samkhyāne:
pannarasa^b.
 815 Dv'ek'-atthanaṃ vā ākāro. *Dvi* *eka* *attha* iec etesam anto
ākāro hoti vā samkhyāne: *dvādasa*, *ekādasa*, *aṭṭharasa*. Sam-
 khyāne ti kiṃ: *dvidanto*, ⁶*ekacchanno*, *atthattambho*. [C^c 695¹]
 15 816 Catu-ccato ttha-ttha. *Catunnaṃ pūraṇo catuttho*, *channaṃ*
pūraṇo chaṭṭho.
 817 Dvi-tito tiyo. *Dvinnaṃ pūraṇo dutiyo*, *tiṇṇaṃ pūraṇo tatiyo*.
 818 Tiye du-tā. *Dutiyo*, *tatiyo*.
 819 Tesam addhūpapadena addhuddha-divaddha-diyaddh'-addhatiya.
 20 Tesam *catuttha-dutiya-tatiya*naṃ *addhūpapadanaṃ addhuddha-*
*divaddha-diyaddha-addhatiya*desa honti *addhūpapadena* saha
 nipphaṇṇanti: *addhena catuttho addhuddho*, *addhena dutiyo*
divaddho · *diyaddho*, *addhena tatiyo addhatiyo*.
- 820 Bavhatthañāpaniechayaṃ sarupanam ekaseso. *Puriso* ca *puriso*
 25 ca *purisa*, *itthi* ca *itthi* ca *itthiyo*, [C^c 695¹] *kulaṇ* ca *kulaṇ* ca
kulaṇi, *cittaṇ* ca *cittaṇ* ca *cittani*, evaṃ *migiyo* iec adi; ettha
 "purisā" ti vutte dve *purisa*, tayo *purisa*, cattaro *purisa*, aneka-
 satam *purisā* ti *purisānaṃ bahuttaṃ* ñayati. *Bavhatthañāpanie-*
*chaya*na ti kimattham: ⁷"na Maharaṇaṃ purisakanaṃ purisa-

[§ 810 Ke 382 | . ¹ Vibh 122¹. | § 811 Kev 382 'tu' , Sd 287¹⁴ | .
² 'tu' : Vin IV 16³¹. ³ Pj II 497¹¹ 'diguna' 'duguna'. ⁴ J VI 270¹ 'ns' *cit*
Kaccayanavaṇṇana: dve haḷa hadaya etissa ti va, dve haḷa iecchacāra etissa
 ti va. | § 812 Ke 383 | . ⁵ Vibh 401¹. | § 813 Ke 384 | . | § 814 Rup 256
 (C^c 79³ 80¹) | . | § 815 Ke 385 | . ⁶ 'ns' ta bhak amu¹ rhi so kyon² tu so
 amu¹ rhi so kyon² . | § 816 Ke 386 | . | § 817 Ke 387 | . | § 818 Ke 388 | .
 | § 819 Ke 389 | . | § 820 Ke 390 | . ⁷ D III 203²

^a ita C^c B^mns (cf. Ke). ^b C^c panno. ^c C^c ad pari

kānaṃ ādiyaṃti” ti ettha sati pi padānaṃ sarūpatte ‘puriso ca puriso ca purisā’ ti evaṃ purisānaṃ bahubhāvaṇāpanicchāya abhāvato kevalaṃ lokavohāravasena vuttattā ekaseso na hoti ti dassanattamaṃ, tathā hi “puriso ca puriso cā ti purisā” ti idaṃ bhūnaṃ purisānaṃ vācakattaṃ ṇāpetuṃ buddhiyā parikkappi- 5 tam, na sabhāvato ṭhitānaṃ sarūpānaṃ ekasesavaseṇa vuttaṃ.
¹“pūrenti ti ca puri senti ti ca *purisā*” ti nibbacanen’ eva bahatthassa viditattā. Sarūpānaṃ ti kiṃ: hatthi ca asso ca ratho ca patti ca ²*hatth’-assa-ratha-pattiyo*¹. [C^c 695³⁰]

821 Matantare virūpekaseso. Garūnaṃ matantare virūpānaṃ 10 padānaṃ ekaseso hoti: Sārīputto ca Moggallāno ca ³*Sārīputtā*, pita ca mātā ca ⁴*pīlaro*, putto^b ca dhītā ca ⁵*puttā*, migo ca migi ca ⁶*mīgā*, ⁷vamko ca kuṭilo ca *kuṭilā*. Ettha pana taṃ^c vadāma: yadi *Sārīputtā pīlaro* ti ādisu pulliṅgavisayesu virūpekaseso icchitabbo siyā, itthiṅgavisaye pi ‘itthi ca puriso cā’ 15 ti viggayha *itthiyo* ti virūpekaseso kātabbo siyā, tathā ‘mātā ca pitā ca *mālaro*, dhītā ca putto ca *dhīlaro*’ ti ca virūpekaseso kātabbo siyā, “itthiyo” ti vā “mālaro” ti vā “dhīlaro” ti vā rutte purisadāyo pi samadhigantabbā siyūṃ; [C^c 696¹] na ca veyyakaraṇehi itthiṅgavisaye virūpekaseso kato, pulliṅgavisaye 20 yeva kato — ubhayaṃ p’ etaṃ na sameti, dvīsu ca ṭhānesu samasamen’ eva nayena^d bhavitabbaṃ, tathā ca na bhavati, tena ñayati: virūpekaseso na icchitabbo ti.

822 Samodhanicchayaṃ ekatthe bahuvacanaṃ. Yattha yena^e vatthuna saddhiṃ yaṃ vatthūṃ vattum icchati, tasmīṃ payoge tena 25 vatthuna saddhiṃ tassa vatthuno samodhānicchaya^f sati ekasmiṃ atthe bahuvacanaṃ hoti vīna pi virūpekasesavidhiṇā, yatha kiṃ viya: āyasmata Mahamoggallānena saddhiṃ āyasmantaṃ Sārīputtaṃ Kīṭāgirimhi^g pesetukamassa Bhagavato

¹ (780²). ² cf. 750²³. | 821: Rūp C^c 30⁸⁻¹⁰ (vart. 23 *ad* Pāṇ I 2: 64) | ³ (19⁹). ⁴ Rūp *cit.* pitunnaṃ (Pv 241^b []), cf. Pvā 107²⁶. ⁵ JV 1509²⁴, *et* cf. 798³. ⁶ (798²⁰). ⁷ ns: vaṅko ca | gomut kok la re³ kok laṇ³ kuṭilo ca thvan tuṃ³ evaṃ³ kok laṇ³ kuṭila gomut ta pre³ la re³ ma yvaṃ³ thvan tuṃ³ evaṃ³ sui³ kok khraṇ³ tui *vide* Mahabhāṣya vol. I 230⁷⁻⁸. | § 822 Sd 19⁸⁻¹⁴ | ⁸ ns: atthakatha tu¹ nhuik ‘yathā kim, yathā’ hū eṇ¹ pāli to² tui¹ nhuik ‘yathā kathaṃ viya’ hū eṇ¹ *vide* Mil 91¹⁷.

^a Kev: “pattika” ^b C^cB^mns puttā. ^c 3: pan’ etaṃ? ^d B^m sāmāsajame-nayena. ^e (B^m satthanayena). ^f B^c ns “ecchayaṃ. ^g ns: Kīṭāgiriṃ.

bahuvacanavasena ¹"Sāriputtā" ti āmantaṇavacanam viya, tathā Sañjayamahārājassa suṇisāya saddhiṃ puttam āgataṃ disvā ²"puttā" ti āmantaṇavacanam viya ca, ³manussānam sihena saddhiṃ vyaggham vanato nikkhamantaṃ disvā ⁴"etha vyagghā" ⁵ti āmantaṇavacanam viya ca, atrāyaṃ pālī: ¹"gacchatha tumhe Sāriputtā; ²kacci vo Anuruddhā khamanīyam; ³kacci vo kusalam puttā"; ⁴etha vyagghā nivattavho paccupetha mahāvanan" ti. **823** **Brahm'-inda-buddha-purisa-mātugāmādivajjita-^b**

pulliṅgaputhuvacananiddese gahit' itthiyo [pi]. ²

- 10 *Brahma inda buddha purisa mātugāma^c* icc evamadihi vajjitānam pulliṅgānam puthuvacanaena^d niddese sati na kevalam purisā yeva gahitā atha kho itthiyo pi gahitā bhavanti vinā pi virupekasesavidhinā · padhānaggāhena appadhānassa gahetabbattā, purisā hi padhānā^e · purisabhāve t̥hitānam yeva mahabodhi-
15 sattānam buddhabhāvāya laddhavyākaraṇattā, purisesu yeva brahmattādidassanato ca; itthiyo pana appadhānā · itthibhāve t̥hitehi sattehi buddhabhāvāya vyākaraṇassa aladdhapubbatta, itthiṣu brahmattādinam adassanato ca. Tatr' imāni payogāni: ⁶"puttā piyā manussānam; ⁷haṃsā koṇcā mayūrā ca hatthayo^f
20 pasadā migā" icc evamādinī; ettha ca puttā ti iminā dhītaro pi gahitā, haṃsā ti ādihi^g haṃsādayo^h pi gahitā. *Brahm'-inda-buddha-purisa-mātugāmādivajjitamⁱ* iti kimattham: '*brahmano, Sakkā, purisā, puṃkokilā^j*' icc ādisu pulliṅgesu puthuvacanaena^d niddiṭṭhesu pi aṭṭhānattā purisapadatthānam^k yeva gahitatta ca
25 itthiyo na gahitā' ti dassanattam, tathā '*mātugāma, orodha* ti etesu pulliṅgesu puthuvacanaena niddiṭṭhesu pi itthipadatthanam yeva gahitattā puna itthiyo na gahitā' ti dassanattam ca. Puthuvacananiddese ti kim: *satto, haṃso, koṇco*. Ettha ca ayam pi nīti veditabbā: "satto" ti vā "sattā" ti vā [C^e 697¹] "loko"
30 ti vā "lokā" ti vā "pajā" ti vā "pajāyo" ti vā vutte itthi-purise samadhigacchanti · tesam sattavācakattā; "naro" ti vutte kadāci purisam samadhigacchanti kadāci itthi-purise · *narasaddassa*

¹ (19^o, 797¹¹). ² J VI 584¹¹. ³ ns: ī nhuik "manussānam" rhi sañ ka¹ ma lui, *et cit.* Ja II 357²⁷—358^o. ⁴ (19¹²). ⁵ M I 206^o. ⁶ ... (*cf.* S I 37¹¹). ⁷ J II 144² = S II 279²⁸.

^a J: putta. ^b B^m ovajjitam. ^c (B^m *ad. na*). ^d B^m ovacane. ^e B^m padhāna. ^f J: hatthiyo ^g B^m om; B^c *ad. pi*. ^h (B^m haṃsādayo). ⁱ C^e B^m ogamavajjitam; B^c ns ogamādivajjita. ^j B^m puliṅkokilā. ^k B^m purisatthānam

purisavacakattā sattavācakattā ca; "devatā, vaṭṭakā, godhā" ti ca vutte itthi-purise samadhigacchanti *devatādisaddānaṃ* itthilingabhāvena pum-itthivācakattā; "siho, vyaggho" ti ca vutte purisaṃ samadhigacchanti, "sihā, vyagghā" ti ca vutte itthi-purise samadhigacchanti, "sihā" vā "sihiyo" vā "vyagghā" 5 vā "vyagghīyo" vā ti ca vutte visuṃ visuṃ itthi-purise samadhigacchanti ti.

824 Gaṇane dasassa dvi-ti-catu-paṇca-cha-satt'-atṭha^a-navakānaṃ vī-ti-cattara-paṇṇā-cha-sattāsa-navā yosu, yonañ c' isam āsaṃ tṭhi ri tīt' uti^b. Gaṇane *dasassa* dvika-tika-catu k'ka-paṇcaka-chakka-sat- 10 taka-atṭhaka-navakānaṃ sarūpānaṃ katekasesānaṃ yathāsaṃkhyam *vi ti cattāra paṇṇā cha satta asa nava* ice ādesā honti yosu, yonañ ca *isam āsaṃ tṭhi ri ti iti uti* ice ādesā honti: *visam tiṃsaṃ cattālisaṃ paṇṇāsaṃ chaṭṭhi^d sattari sattati^e asūti* navutī. Gaṇane ti kiṃ: *dasadasakā purisā*. Iminā pana lakkha- 15 ṇena *visam* ice ādini bahuvacanantāni bhavanti aliṅgabhedāni ca.

825 *atha visatyādini^f navutipariyantān' ekavacanantān' itthilingāni*. Aparam pi saddagatim^g passatha: *visa visati^h* ice ādini *navuti*-pariyantāni padāni ekavacanantāni itthilingāni ti gahetabbāni. Kathaṃ pana *visa-visati*ādinaṃⁱ ekavacanantatā itthilingatā ca 20 ñayati ti: payogato avisadakāravoharabhāvato ca ñayati^j: *visa^k bhikkhū tiṭṭhanti, visam bhikkhū passati, (visāya bhikkhuhi kataṃ kammaṃ^m, puriso visāya bhikkhūnaṃ deti, visāya bhikkhūhi nissatam, visāya bhikkhunaṃ santakam, visāyaⁿ bhikkhusu patiṭṭhitam, evaṃ^p visati (visatiṃ^q visatiya visatiyaṃ^r; tiṃsati^s, 25 tiṃsaṃ, tiṃsaya^u tiṃsāyaṃ; cattālisa^t cattāsaṃ, cattālsaya, cattālsayaṃ; paṇṇāsa, paṇṇāsaṃ, paṇṇāsaya, paṇṇāsāyaṃ; saṭṭhi, saṭṭhim, saṭṭhiya, saṭṭhiyaṃ; sattati, sattatiṃ, sattatiya, sattatiyaṃ; asūti, asūtiṃ, asūtiya^v, asūtiyaṃ; navutī, navutiṃ, navutiya, navutiyaṃ, paṭiyaṃ* hi ¹"visam^v pi jātiyo tiṃsam pi jātiyo" ti 30

[§ 824 Ke 391 | | § 825 Sd 298^{c-16} | ¹ D I 81¹⁵ Vin III 4²³ It 99³ Pp 60⁶.

^a B^m -atṭhā. ^b C^eB^m tṭhi ri ti tu ti. ^c B^m *ad.* dḍha. ^d B^m *om.* ^e *vide* 799²⁸ etc. ^f *ita* B^m; C^{ns} *visa tiṃsa* ice ādini; B^e *visatiṃsatyādini* (B^m *ogataṃ*). ^g C^e *visa tiṃsa* (*vide* 799³⁰). ⁱ B^m < *visa-tisati*ādinaṃ; C^e *visa-tiṃsa*ādinaṃ. ^j B^m *ad.* *cattālīsaya cattālīsāyaṃ*. ^k B^{ns} *visam*; B^m < *visati*. ^m C^eB^m *om.* ⁿ C^{ns} *visāyaṃ*. ^p (B^m *ad.* *visa*) ^q B^m *om.* ^r B^{mns} *visāyaṃ*. ^s C^e *tiṃsa*. ^t B^{mns} *asam*. ^u D Vin: *visatiṃ* (B^{ns} *h* I *visati*).

āgataṭṭhāne *viṣaṃ tiṃsaṃ* i.e. ādini dutiyekavacanantāni ti gahetabbāni.

826 Catūpapadassa tulopo, ¹uttarapadadicassa cu co kvaci. *Catū-*
papadassa gaṇane pariyāpannassa *tulopo* hoti, uttarapadadissa
5 *cakārassa cu-coādesā* honti kvaci: catūhi adhikā dasa *cuddasa* ·
coddasa · *catuddasa*. [C³ 698¹]

827 Cattālisāy' ādivaṇṇassa ca. *Cattālisasaddassa* gaṇane pariyā-
pannassa ādivaṇṇassa lopo hoti kvaci *cu-coādesa* ca honti: *tali-*
saṃ · *cattālisam* · *cuttālisam*^a · *cottālisam*.

10 **828** Caturāsītīyā tulopo, cassa cu, rassa lo dvittaṇ ca. *Caturāsīti-*
saddassa gaṇane pariyāpannassa *tulopo* hoti, *cakarassa cu* hoti,
rassa lo^b hoti, dvittaṇ ca, kvaci: ²"cullāsīti saḥassāni; ³caturā
sīti saḥassāni".

829 Dvasatṭhiyā salopo, attam ā. *Dvāsattṭhisaddassa* kvaci *sa-*
15 *kāralopo* hoti, *ākāro* pana *attam* āpajjati: ⁴"dvaṭṭhi paṭipada" ·
dvāsattṭhi manussā.

830 Matantare ⁵ya-d-anupapanna nipatana sijjhanti. Garuṇaṃ
matantare ye saddā aniddiṭṭhalakkhaṇā akkhara-pada-vyañña-
nato itthi-puma-napumsakaliṅgato nāmūpasagga-nipatato^c avyayi-
20 bhāvādisamāsa-taddhitato gaṇana^d-saṃkhyā-kāla-kāraka-payoga-
saññāto sandhi-pakatī-vuddhi^e-lopāgama-vikāra-viparitato vi-
bhattivibhājanato^f, te "nipātanā sijjhanti ti veditabbaṃ.

Akkharato padato ca amhehi vyaññanadito

saddanaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ heṭṭha tattha tattha vibhavitam; 3

25 idāni pi^g vibhavissaṃ vibhavinam hitavahaṃ

sadaro adaram isam akatvana nipatane. 4

Tathā hi heṭṭhā amhehi yesaṃ kesañci saddānaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ

⁷"saralopo ya-ma-na-rādisū" ti adinayena akkharadito niddiṭṭhaṃ

⁸"khatyā, padmāni" ti ādini ca udaharaṇani dassitani; idani pi

30 imasmim^h Bhagavato pavacane nānānipuṇanayavicitresu padesu
sotūnaṃ nikkamkhabhāvatthaṃ atthaggaṇe ca paramako-

[§ 826 Kc 392]. ¹ -- dasa hū so nok pud · ñ¹ am¹ ca kur, ns. [s 827 Kev 392 ('api-')]. ² Nidda I 42¹⁵ etc. ³ Nidda *ad loc*. [s 829 *vide n* 4]
⁴ (633³). [§ 830 Kc 393]. ⁵ ns¹ yam ye sadda akraṇ sadda tu¹ sañ
⁶ = sut si³ ma pra payog nhuṃ kya tat so i mahavisaya-sut phraṇ¹, ns
⁷ § 69. ⁸ (621⁶⁻⁷)

a Bm om. b (B³m lopo). c C³ namōpa⁶ d ita C³ Bemns. e Bm .buddhi-

f Bm vibhattivibhājanato. g Bm idanū nam pi h C³ B³ *ad. pi*

sallajananattham nipātane ādaraṃ isakaṃ akatvā vividhāni lakkhaṇāni dassessāma. Yasmā paṇ' ettha 'paṭijunnagatikāni pi lakkhaṇāni dissanti, tasmā "punaruttidoso atthi" ti na vattabbaṃ.

831 Anekatthe dvadito ko. Satassa dvikaṃ *dvīsataṃ*, satassa ti-⁵ kaṃ *lisataṃ*, satassa catukkaṃ^a *catūsataṃ*, satassa pañcakaṃ *pañcasataṃ*, satassa chakkaṃ *chasataṃ*, satassa sattakaṃ *sattasataṃ*, satassa aṭṭhakaṃ *aṭṭhasataṃ*, satassa navakaṃ *navasataṃ*; satassa dasakaṃ *dasasataṃ* sahaṣṣaṃ hoti.

832 Dasadasakaṃ satam, dasakanam satam^b sahaṣṣaṃ yomhi. Gaṇane¹⁰ pariyaṇannassa dasadasakassa *sataṃ* hoti, dasasatakassa ca *sahaṣṣaṃ* hoti yomhi: *satam, sahaṣṣaṃ*. [C^e 699¹]

833 Yāva taduttari m dasagunitam^c, abbudato vā visatiguṇam. Yāva tasam saṃkhyānaṃ *dasādīnaṃ asaṃkhyeyyapariyantānaṃ* dasa-
gunitam^c kūtābbaṃ, atha vā pana pālinayena *abbudapariyosāne*¹⁵ visatiguṇam katva *nirabbudadikā* saṃkhyā yāva *asaṃkhyeyyā* veditabba, katham: dasassa gaṇana-ssa dasagunitam katvā *sataṃ* hoti, satassa dasagunitam katva *sahaṣṣam* hoti, sahaṣṣassa dasa-
gunitam katva *dasasahaṣṣam* hoti, dasasahaṣṣassa dasagunitam katvā *satasahaṣṣam* hoti² tam^d lakkhaṇaṃ ti vuccati, satasahaṣṣassa²⁰ dasagunitam katvā *dasasatasahaṣṣam* hoti, dasasatasahaṣṣassa dasagunitam katvā *koṭi* hoti³ satasahaṣṣānaṃ satam koṭi nāmā ti attho, koṭi-satasahaṣṣānaṃ satam *pakoṭi*, pakoti-satasahaṣṣānaṃ satam *koṭipakoṭi*, koṭipakoti-satasahaṣṣānaṃ satam *nahutaṃ*, na-
huta-satasahaṣṣānaṃ satam *ninnahutaṃ^b*, [C^e 699¹⁵] ninnahuta-²⁵ satasahaṣṣānaṃ^b satam *akkhobhani^c*, tathā *bindu, abbudaṃ, nirabbudaṃ, ahaṃ, ababaṃ, aḷaḷaṃ, sogandhikaṃ, uppalaṃ, kumudaṃ, padumaṃ, pundarikaṃ, kathanam, mahakathanam, asaṃkhyeyyan* ti. Idam tu acariyaṇaṃ mataṃ gahetva vuttaṃ, sāsane pana⁴ "catunahutadhikadvijojanasatasahaṣṣabāhala³⁰ ayam mahapathavi" ti vacanato⁵ "duve satasahaṣṣāni cattari nahutāni ca" ti vacanato ca dasasahaṣṣaṃ *nahutaṃ* ti pi vuccati, tasmā ekaṃ, dasa, satañ c'eva sahaṣṣaṃ, nahutaṃ pi ca, lakkhaṇam tatha dasasataṃ sahaṣṣaṃ ca, tato paraṃ⁵

¹ cf. 626⁹ etc. | § 831 Ke 394 |. | § 832 Ke 395 |. | § 833 Ke 396 -- Pi II 476³⁰ etc. (infra 802³²) | ² ... cf. Sv ad D II 107²². ³ (306¹⁴)

^a Bm catukam (vide 799¹⁰). ^b Bm om. ^c Bm gūṇam tam. ^d Bm kam (leg. yam?). ^e ns akkhobhani; C^e akkhohinī.

koṭi ppakoṭi icc ādi kamato niddise vidū —

nahutaṃ pañcamam evaṃ hot' ekādasamam pi ca. 6

Aparo nayo: ekaṃ dasa[m] satam sahasam dasasahasam sata-
sahasam dasasatasahasam koṭi pakoṭi koṭipakoṭi nahutaṃ
5 ninnahutaṃ akkhobhani^a ti evaṃ ekato paṭṭhāya gaṇiyamānā
akkhobhani^a terasamam ṭhānaṃ hutvā tiṭṭhati. [C^c 699³⁰]

Nava nāgasahasāni, nāge nāge satam rathā,

rathe rathe satam assā, asse asse satam narā, 7

nare nare satam kañṇā, ekekissam sat' itthiyo

10 esā akkhobhani^a nāma ¹pubbācariyehi bhāsita ti 8
iminā pana vacanena cuddasamam ṭhānaṃ hutvā tiṭṭhati ti
veditabbo^b.

²Akkhobhani^a ca bindu ca abbudañ ca nirabbudaṃ

ahahaṃ ababañ c'eva aṭaṭaṇ ca sugandhikaṃ 9

15 uppalaṃ kumudañ c'eva padumaṃ puṇḍarikaṃ^c tathā
kathānaṃ mahākathānaṃ asaṃkhyeyyan ti bhāsita^d 10
kamo Kaccāyane eso, pāliya so virūjhati,
pāliyan tu kamo evaṃ veditabbo: nirabbuda^c [C^c 700¹] 11

ababaṃ aṭaṭaṃ ahahaṃ kumudañ ca sugandhikaṃ

20 uppalaṃ puṇḍarikañ ca padumaṃ ti jīno bravi; 12
tathā hi Brahmasaṃyutte Bhagavata ³"seyyatha pi bhikkhave!
visati Abbudā nirayā evaṃ eko Nirabbudo nirayo" ti ādinā
visati abbudāni ekaṃ nirabbudaṃ vuttaṃ, tathā visati nirabbu-
dāni ekaṃ ababaṃ, visati ababāni ekaṃ aṭaṭaṃ, visati aṭaṭāni
25 ekaṃ ahahaṃ, visati ahahāni ekaṃ kumudaṃ, visati kumudāni
ekaṃ sogandhikaṃ, visati sogandhikāni ekaṃ uppalaṃ, visati
uppalāni ekaṃ puṇḍarikaṃ, visati puṇḍarikāni ekaṃ padumaṃ
ti, aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pi pāliya avirodhena attho gahito, kathaṃ:

30 tam satasahasāni koṭi hoti, evaṃ satam satasahasakoṭiyo
pakoṭi nāma hoti, satam satasahasapakotiyo koṭipakoṭi nāma,
satam satasahasakoṭipakoṭiyo nahutaṃ, satam satasahasana-
hutāni ninnahutaṃ, satam satasahasannahutāni [C^c 700¹⁵] ekaṃ
abbudaṃ, tato visatiguṇaṃ nirabbudaṃ, esa nayo sabbattha pi"^e,

¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰ ⁴⁷¹ ⁴⁷² ⁴⁷³ ⁴⁷⁴ ⁴⁷⁵ ⁴⁷⁶ ⁴⁷⁷ ⁴⁷⁸ ⁴⁷⁹ ⁴⁸⁰ ⁴⁸¹ ⁴⁸² ⁴⁸³ ⁴⁸⁴ ⁴⁸⁵ ⁴⁸⁶ ⁴⁸⁷ ⁴⁸⁸ ⁴⁸⁹ ⁴⁹⁰ ⁴⁹¹ ⁴⁹² ⁴⁹³ ⁴⁹⁴ ⁴⁹⁵ ⁴⁹⁶ ⁴⁹⁷ ⁴⁹⁸ ⁴⁹⁹ ⁵⁰⁰ ⁵⁰¹ ⁵⁰² ⁵⁰³ ⁵⁰⁴ ⁵⁰⁵ ⁵⁰⁶ ⁵⁰⁷ ⁵⁰⁸ ⁵⁰⁹ ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ ⁵¹² ⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴ ⁵¹⁵ ⁵¹⁶ ⁵¹⁷ ⁵¹⁸ ⁵¹⁹ ⁵²⁰ ⁵²¹ ⁵²² ⁵²³ ⁵²⁴ ⁵²⁵ ⁵²⁶ ⁵²⁷ ⁵²⁸ ⁵²⁹ ⁵³⁰ ⁵³¹ ⁵³² ⁵³³ ⁵³⁴ ⁵³⁵ ⁵³⁶ ⁵³⁷ ⁵³⁸ ⁵³⁹ ⁵⁴⁰ ⁵⁴¹ ⁵⁴² ⁵⁴³ ⁵⁴⁴ ⁵⁴⁵ ⁵⁴⁶ ⁵⁴⁷ ⁵⁴⁸ ⁵⁴⁹ ⁵⁵⁰ ⁵⁵¹ ⁵⁵² ⁵⁵³ ⁵⁵⁴ ⁵⁵⁵ ⁵⁵⁶ ⁵⁵⁷ ⁵⁵⁸ ⁵⁵⁹ ⁵⁶⁰ ⁵⁶¹ ⁵⁶² ⁵⁶³ ⁵⁶⁴ ⁵⁶⁵ ⁵⁶⁶ ⁵⁶⁷ ⁵⁶⁸ ⁵⁶⁹ ⁵⁷⁰ ⁵⁷¹ ⁵⁷² ⁵⁷³ ⁵⁷⁴ ⁵⁷⁵ ⁵⁷⁶ ⁵⁷⁷ ⁵⁷⁸ ⁵⁷⁹ ⁵⁸⁰ ⁵⁸¹ ⁵⁸² ⁵⁸³ ⁵⁸⁴ ⁵⁸⁵ ⁵⁸⁶ ⁵⁸⁷ ⁵⁸⁸ ⁵⁸⁹ ⁵⁹⁰ ⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² ⁵⁹³ ⁵⁹⁴ ⁵⁹⁵ ⁵⁹⁶ ⁵⁹⁷ ⁵⁹⁸ ⁵⁹⁹ ⁶⁰⁰ ⁶⁰¹ ⁶⁰² ⁶⁰³ ⁶⁰⁴ ⁶⁰⁵ ⁶⁰⁶ ⁶⁰⁷ ⁶⁰⁸ ⁶⁰⁹ ⁶¹⁰ ⁶¹¹ ⁶¹² ⁶¹³ ⁶¹⁴ ⁶¹⁵ ⁶¹⁶ ⁶¹⁷ ⁶¹⁸ ⁶¹⁹ ⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ ⁶²² ⁶²³ ⁶²⁴ ⁶²⁵ ⁶²⁶ ⁶²⁷ ⁶²⁸ ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² ⁶³³ ⁶³⁴ ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶ ⁶³⁷ ⁶³⁸ ⁶³⁹ ⁶⁴⁰ ⁶⁴¹ ⁶⁴² ⁶⁴³ ⁶⁴⁴ ⁶⁴⁵ ⁶⁴⁶ ⁶⁴⁷ ⁶⁴⁸ ⁶⁴⁹ ⁶⁵⁰ ⁶⁵¹ ⁶⁵² ⁶⁵³ ⁶⁵⁴ ⁶⁵⁵ ⁶⁵⁶ ⁶⁵⁷ ⁶⁵⁸ ⁶⁵⁹ ⁶⁶⁰ ⁶⁶¹ ⁶⁶² ⁶⁶³ ⁶⁶⁴ ⁶⁶⁵ ⁶⁶⁶ ⁶⁶⁷ ⁶⁶⁸ ⁶⁶⁹ ⁶⁷⁰ ⁶⁷¹ ⁶⁷² ⁶⁷³ ⁶⁷⁴ ⁶⁷⁵ ⁶⁷⁶ ⁶⁷⁷ ⁶⁷⁸ ⁶⁷⁹ ⁶⁸⁰ ⁶⁸¹ ⁶⁸² ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴ ⁶⁸⁵ ⁶⁸⁶ ⁶⁸⁷ ⁶⁸⁸ ⁶⁸⁹ ⁶⁹⁰ ⁶⁹¹ ⁶⁹² ⁶⁹³ ⁶⁹⁴ ⁶⁹⁵ ⁶⁹⁶ ⁶⁹⁷ ⁶⁹⁸ ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ ⁷⁰¹ ⁷⁰² ⁷⁰³ ⁷⁰⁴ ⁷⁰⁵ ⁷⁰⁶ ⁷⁰⁷ ⁷⁰⁸ ⁷⁰⁹ ⁷¹⁰ ⁷¹¹ ⁷¹² ⁷¹³ ⁷¹⁴ ⁷¹⁵ ⁷¹⁶ ⁷¹⁷ ⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ ⁷²⁰ ⁷²¹ ⁷²² ⁷²³ ⁷²⁴ ⁷²⁵ ⁷²⁶ ⁷²⁷ ⁷²⁸ ⁷²⁹ ⁷³⁰ ⁷³¹ ⁷³² ⁷³³ ⁷³⁴ ⁷³⁵ ⁷³⁶ ⁷³⁷ ⁷³⁸ ⁷³⁹ ⁷⁴⁰ ⁷⁴¹ ⁷⁴² ⁷⁴³ ⁷⁴⁴ ⁷⁴⁵ ⁷⁴⁶ ⁷⁴⁷ ⁷⁴⁸ ⁷⁴⁹ ⁷⁵⁰ ⁷⁵¹ ⁷⁵² ⁷⁵³ ⁷⁵⁴ ⁷⁵⁵ ⁷⁵⁶ ⁷⁵⁷ ⁷⁵⁸ ⁷⁵⁹ ⁷⁶⁰ ⁷⁶¹ ⁷⁶² ⁷⁶³ ⁷⁶⁴ ⁷⁶⁵ ⁷⁶⁶ ⁷⁶⁷ ⁷⁶⁸ ⁷⁶⁹ ⁷⁷⁰ ⁷⁷¹ ⁷⁷² ⁷⁷³ ⁷⁷⁴ ⁷⁷⁵ ⁷⁷⁶ ⁷⁷⁷ ⁷⁷⁸ ⁷⁷⁹ ⁷⁸⁰ ⁷⁸¹ ⁷⁸² ⁷⁸³ ⁷⁸⁴ ⁷⁸⁵ ⁷⁸⁶ ⁷⁸⁷ ⁷⁸⁸ ⁷⁸⁹ ⁷⁹⁰ ⁷⁹¹ ⁷⁹² ⁷⁹³ ⁷⁹⁴ ⁷⁹⁵ ⁷⁹⁶ ⁷⁹⁷ ⁷⁹⁸ ⁷⁹⁹ ⁸⁰⁰ ⁸⁰¹ ⁸⁰² ⁸⁰³ ⁸⁰⁴ ⁸⁰⁵ ⁸⁰⁶ ⁸⁰⁷ ⁸⁰⁸ ⁸⁰⁹ ⁸¹⁰ ⁸¹¹ ⁸¹² ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ⁸¹⁷ ⁸¹⁸ ⁸¹⁹ ⁸²⁰ ⁸²¹ ⁸²² ⁸²³ ⁸²⁴ ⁸²⁵ ⁸²⁶ ⁸²⁷ ⁸²⁸ ⁸²⁹ ⁸³⁰ ⁸³¹ ⁸³² ⁸³³ ⁸³⁴ ⁸³⁵ ⁸³⁶ ⁸³⁷ ⁸³⁸ ⁸³⁹ ⁸⁴⁰ ⁸⁴¹ ⁸⁴² ⁸⁴³ ⁸⁴⁴ ⁸⁴⁵ ⁸⁴⁶ ⁸⁴⁷ ⁸⁴⁸ ⁸⁴⁹ ⁸⁵⁰ ⁸⁵¹ ⁸⁵² ⁸⁵³ ⁸⁵⁴ ⁸⁵⁵ ⁸⁵⁶ ⁸⁵⁷ ⁸⁵⁸ ⁸⁵⁹ ⁸⁶⁰ ⁸⁶¹ ⁸⁶² ⁸⁶³ ⁸⁶⁴ ⁸⁶⁵ ⁸⁶⁶ ⁸⁶⁷ ⁸⁶⁸ ⁸⁶⁹ ⁸⁷⁰ ⁸⁷¹ ⁸⁷² ⁸⁷³ ⁸⁷⁴ ⁸⁷⁵ ⁸⁷⁶ ⁸⁷⁷ ⁸⁷⁸ ⁸⁷⁹ ⁸⁸⁰ ⁸⁸¹ ⁸⁸² ⁸⁸³ ⁸⁸⁴ ⁸⁸⁵ ⁸⁸⁶ ⁸⁸⁷ ⁸⁸⁸ ⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ ⁸⁹¹ ⁸⁹² ⁸⁹³ ⁸⁹⁴ ⁸⁹⁵ ⁸⁹⁶ ⁸⁹⁷ ⁸⁹⁸ ⁸⁹⁹ ⁹⁰⁰ ⁹⁰¹ ⁹⁰² ⁹⁰³ ⁹⁰⁴ ⁹⁰⁵ ⁹⁰⁶ ⁹⁰⁷ ⁹⁰⁸ ⁹⁰⁹ ⁹¹⁰ ⁹¹¹ ⁹¹² ⁹¹³ ⁹¹⁴ ⁹¹⁵ ⁹¹⁶ ⁹¹⁷ ⁹¹⁸ ⁹¹⁹ ⁹²⁰ ⁹²¹ ⁹²² ⁹²³ ⁹²⁴ ⁹²⁵ ⁹²⁶ ⁹²⁷ ⁹²⁸ ⁹²⁹ ⁹³⁰ ⁹³¹ ⁹³² ⁹³³ ⁹³⁴ ⁹³⁵ ⁹³⁶ ⁹³⁷ ⁹³⁸ ⁹³⁹ ⁹⁴⁰ ⁹⁴¹ ⁹⁴² ⁹⁴³ ⁹⁴⁴ ⁹⁴⁵ ⁹⁴⁶ ⁹⁴⁷ ⁹⁴⁸ ⁹⁴⁹ ⁹⁵⁰ ⁹⁵¹ ⁹⁵² ⁹⁵³ ⁹⁵⁴ ⁹⁵⁵ ⁹⁵⁶ ⁹⁵⁷ ⁹⁵⁸ ⁹⁵⁹ ⁹⁶⁰ ⁹⁶¹ ⁹⁶² ⁹⁶³ ⁹⁶⁴ ⁹⁶⁵ ⁹⁶⁶ ⁹⁶⁷ ⁹⁶⁸ ⁹⁶⁹ ⁹⁷⁰ ⁹⁷¹ ⁹⁷² ⁹⁷³ ⁹⁷⁴ ⁹⁷⁵ ⁹⁷⁶ ⁹⁷⁷ ⁹⁷⁸ ⁹⁷⁹ ⁹⁸⁰ ⁹⁸¹ ⁹⁸² ⁹⁸³ ⁹⁸⁴ ⁹⁸⁵ ⁹⁸⁶ ⁹⁸⁷ ⁹⁸⁸ ⁹⁸⁹ ⁹⁹⁰ ⁹⁹¹ ⁹⁹² ⁹⁹³ ⁹⁹⁴ ⁹⁹⁵ ⁹⁹⁶ ⁹⁹⁷ ⁹⁹⁸ ⁹⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰⁰

^a ns akkhobhani; C^c akkhohini. ^b ita C^cBemns. ^c C^c puṇḍarikaṃ padumaṃ (= Kev^c h. l. et 801²⁵, cf. 802²⁷). ^d ita C^cBem; ns etā. ^e ns nirabbuda mha. ^f ns bhikkhu (= S Sn.). ^g Spk Pt om. pi.

tenāvocumha: ¹"pālinayena pana abbudapariyosāne visatiguṇaṃ katvā nirabbuddādikā" . . . yāva asaṃkhyeyyā veditabbā" ti. Ettha pālinayo yeva sārato paccetabbo · sabbaññubuddhassa aññātaduññātādibhāvābhāvato. — Ettha saṃkhyā-gaṇanānaṃ nānattaṃ evaṃ veditabbaṃ: ²"muddā gaṇanā saṃkhyānan" ti pāli- 5 padesesu hi muddā ti aṅgulipabbesu^b saññaṃ ṭhapetvā katā hatthamuddā muddā nāma gaṇanā, 'imasmim saḥassan' ti ādinā saññaṃ katvā gaṇanā ti attho; gaṇanā ti ³acchinna-gaṇanā^c 'ekam, dve' ti ādinā navantavidhinā nirantaragaṇanā ti attho; saṃkhyānan ti piṇḍagaṇanā, ⁴saṃkalana-paṭuppannādinā^d piṇ- 10 ḍetvā^e gaṇanā ti attho, yāya hi khettaṃ oloketvā 'idha ettakā vihi bhavissanti', rukkhaṃ oloketvā 'idha ettakāni phalāni bhavissanti', ākāsaṃ oloketvā 'ime ākāse sakuṇā ettakā nāma bhavissanti' ti jānanā ti.

834 Navataṃ ṇo lopam. Nakāravantānaṃ tesam paccayānaṃ *ṇo* 15 lopam āpajjati: ⁵Gotamo, ⁵Vaseṭṭho, ⁶Venaleyyo icc ādi.

835 Hīlanānukampa-khuddaka-kucchita-sakatthesu ko. Tattha hīlanatthe: ⁷muṇḍako samaṇako, ⁸itthikā icc ādi; anukampatthe: ⁹puttako, kumārako icc ādi; khuddakatthe: *gāmako*. ¹⁰rathako, ¹⁰dhanukaṃ, ¹¹nangalakaṃ icc ādi; kucchitatthe: ¹²uddhumātakaṃ 20 ¹²vinilakaṃ icc ādi; sakatthe: *hinako*, *potako* icc ādi. [C^c 701¹]

836 Ekadito vibhāge dha. Ekena vibhāgena *ekadhā*, dvīhi vibhāgehi *dvidhā*, evaṃ *dvedhā* · *duvidhā*¹, tīhi vibhāgehi *tīdhā* · *tedhā* vā, evaṃ *catudhā*^g *pañcadhā* icc ādi ca *katidhā bahudhā* ti ca.

837 Eka-dvīhi jḡho. Eka-dvīhi *jḡhapaccayo* hoti vibhāgatthe: eka- 25 dhā karoti *ekajḡhaṃ*, ¹³ekato karoti ti attho; dvidhā karoti *dvi-jḡhaṃ*^h, na dvidhā vacanam etesan ti ¹⁴"advijḡhavaacanā¹ buddhā".

¹ (801¹⁵). ² D I 11¹⁰ (Cd 31³²) cf. Vin IV 7⁵. ³ ns: acchindagaṇanā ma prat re tvak khrañ³ . . . ⁵ = ta poñ³ tañ³ re tvak khrañ³ acu kui phrac ce khrañ³ ca sa phrañ¹, ns. | § 834 Kc 398 |. ⁵ § 752 (ṇ-a). ⁶ § 755 (ṇ-eyya). | § 835 vide nn. 7—10 (Paṇ V 3. 74, 76, 85, V 4: 28 sqq) |. ⁷ Sv I 254²⁰⁻²³ (hiṇento, cf. Pj II 402⁵⁻⁸). ⁸ Sp I 210²¹ (hiṇento). ⁹ Thā 269²⁶⁻²⁷ (anukampento). ¹⁰ Sv I 86¹⁵⁻¹⁶ (khuddaka-). ¹¹ cf. Sv I 86⁶⁻⁷. ¹² Vm 178⁹⁻¹¹ (kucchitaṃ) et 178¹³⁻¹⁴ (id.). | § 836 Kc 399 |. | § 837 Rūp 404 C^c 169²³ |. ¹³ Ps Ec II 377¹¹. ¹⁴ Bv 2: 110³.

^a C^c suppl. saṃkhyā. ^b Bm aṅgulap^o. ^c ita C^c Bm; B^c ns acchinda^o (o acchudda^o). ^d C^c B^c ns -paduppannādinā; leg. paṭuppannādinā, vide Sv. ^e C^c Bm piṇḍivā. ^f Rūp C^c 169²⁰: dudhā (Sacc 114^b). ^g Rūp: catuddhā (cf. Rūp C^c 279⁵ [epilog. str. 3^a]: tedhā sandhim catuddhā padam api catudhā. . .). ^h leg. dveijhaṃ (Rūp). ⁱ leg. adveijhavaacanā (Bv Bva).

838 Ākāra-pakāra-vibhāga-kevalatatiyatthesu so. Ākāratthe pakāratthe vibhāgatthe tehi ākāradīhi vajjite^a asammisse tatiyatthe ca so iti paccayo hoti. Tesu ākāratthe: ¹sabbākārena *sabbaso* icc ādi, pakāratthe: ²bahūhi pakārehi *bahuso* icc ādi, vibhāgatthe: ³suttavibhāgena *suttaso* icc ādi, kevalatatiyatthe: upāyena *upāyaso*, ⁴hetunā *hetuso*, ⁵taṃkhaṇen' eva *thānaso*, ⁶ñāyena^b *yoniso* icc ādi.

839 Lahuto sakatthe^c sa. ⁷"Yāni tāni vajjāni appamattakāni oramattakāni lahusāni lahusammatāni"; ettha ca 'lahūni eva ¹⁰*lahusāni*, lahukāni ti attho; ⁸"lomasāni brahāni ca" ti ettha pana lomā senti uppaṇṇanti etthā ti *loma-sam* ti attho gahetabbo. **840 Dvito l'hako bhavē^d.** Bhāvatthe^d *dvīsaddato l'hakapaccayo* hoti: ¹⁰dvebhāvo^d *dvel'hakam*, *dvel'hakajāto*.

841 Paccayato pi paccayo. Paccayato pi paccayo hoti ti vedī-
¹⁵ tabbhaṃ.

842 Niyato yusma^e niyo^e. Nipubbāya yadhatuyā yo yupaccayo pubbe^f paro, tato *nyapaccayo* hoti: niyāti ti niyāniyo^e, so eva *nikāragatassa ikārassa rassattam yakārassa* ca dvittam katvā dutiyassa pana *yakārassa kakāram* katvā *niyyāniko* ti bhavati, ²⁰tathā hi Abhidhammaṭṭikāyaṃ ¹¹"niyāti ti^e niyaniyan^h ti vattabbe ikārassa rassattam yakārassa ca kakāram katva niyyanikan ti vuttan" ti vatvā "niyātiⁱ etena ti va^j niyyānamⁱ, niyyānamⁱ eva niyyānikam *tenayiko* viya, ettha 'neyyanikan' ti vattabbe ikārassa ckarattam akatvā vuttan" ti vuttam. [C^c 702¹]

²⁵ **843 Tavato tassēdam icc atthe iyo, tassaro c' u.** Tassa idaṃ icc etasmiṃ atthe *tavāsaddato iyapaccayo* hoti, *takarassa saro* ca *ukāro* hoti: tava idaṃ santakan ti *luviyam*. Imassa pana at-

[§ 838 Kev 399 ("ca") + Rūp C^c 169¹⁴ | ¹ Vm 328²⁵, ² + ... ³ Mp (S^c III 84²¹) *ad* A III 237²³, ⁴ cf Mp *ad* A III 417²⁶, ⁵ Pvā 19¹ 170²⁵, ⁶ ... ⁷ Vibh 247²⁷, ⁸ Vibhā 342¹⁸, ⁹ J II 261¹⁷, | § 840 *vide* n. 10 | ¹⁰ Ps *ad* M II 243²⁰; *dvel'hakajāto* ti *dvebhāgajāto*; Sv *ad* D III 117³ (cf *vibhage dha*, Kc 399 *supra* 803²²); *aliter* As 259²⁸ == Nidda *ad* Nidd I 411³² | § 842 *vide* n. 11 | ¹¹ m^t *ad* As 214²⁷, | § 842 *vide* 805 n. 1 |

^a (B^m vijijjhite), ^b C^c ñāyena, ^c B^m sakattho, ^d s; bhag^o et *dvebhāgo*; *vide* n. 10, ^e B^m om., ^f B^m puroppa > paroppa, ^g (B^m niyyāniko); B^c niyyatī ti niyāniyo, ^h B^c niyyatī ti niyaniyam; m^t: niyyatī ti niyyāniyan, ⁱ ita C^c B^m, B^c ns niyya^o (= m^t), ^j m^t om.

thassa Jayaddi-ajātaka^a ¹"na kammunā vā^b vacasā ca^c tāta aparādh' ito 'haṃ tuviyaṃ sarāmi" ti gāthā sādhikā; tattha aparādh' ito ti aparādham ito ti chedo, tuviyaṃ ti tava eso ti ²tuviyo, taṃ tuviyaṃ *aparādhan* ti iminā tulyādhikaraṇaṃ, tenāhu^d aṭṭhakathāyaṃ: ³"tuviyaṃ ti tava santakan" ti, 'tava 5 santakan' ti ca iminā *tuviyasaddassa* taddhitantattam vibhāveti ⁴"sūkarassa idaṃ maṃsan" ti vacanena *sokaraṃ* ti padassa taddhitantattam viya; yathā hi "sokaraṃ maṃsan" ti vutte 'sukaramaṃsan' ti attho bhavati, evaṃ eva^c "tuviyo aparādhō" ti vutte 'tava aparādhō' ti attho bhavati. Tatrāyaṃ piṇḍattho: 10 ⁵"tāta ahaṃ ito pubbe^e tava kammato vā vacito^f vā kiñci mama appiyaṃ aparādham na sarāmi" ti.

844 Sabbanāmehi thā-tatthā^h pakāravacane. ⁶"So pakāro *tathā* · taṃ pakāraṃ *tathā* · tena pakārena *tathā*, evaṃ *yathā*. *sabbathā*, *aññatha*. *ilaratha*, *ubhayatha*; tena pakārena *tatathā*, evaṃ 15 *yatathā* *aññatathā*. Keci pana garū ⁷"so viya pakāro *tatathā*" ti ādikaṃ nibbacanam icchanti, sabbam etaṃ manasikatabbhaṃ. *Tatthūpaccayo* pāvacane appasiddho, *tayugapaccayo*ⁱ pasiddho, taṃ yathā: tathabbhāvo *tathattam*, evaṃ *aññathattam* ice ādi; ettha ca ⁸"thitassa aññathattam paññāyati; ⁹tathattāya paṭi- 20 pajjati" ti ca adini nidassanani bhavanti, tattha tathattāyā ti ¹⁰tathabbhavaya ti attho.

845 Kim-imehi tham. *Kim ima* ice etehi *tham*paccayo hoti pakaravacanatthe: ¹¹ko pakaro *katham* · kaṃ pakāraṃ *katham* · kena pakarena *katham*, ettha ca ¹²"katham jānemu taṃ mayan" 25 ti nidassanaṃ; ayaṃ pakaro *ittham* · imaṃ pakāraṃ *ittham* — ettha ca ¹³"imaṃ pakaraṃ bhuto patto apanno ti itthambhūto" ti nibbacanaṃ nidassanaṃ — · imina pakārena *ittham*, ettha ca ¹⁴"ittham sudam āyasmā Puṇinathupiyo thero ima gathayo abhasitthā" ti nidassanaṃ. ¹⁵"Itthamnamo; ¹⁶itthamnamassa 30

¹ J V 26¹¹⁻¹². ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶

^a B^mns Jayadisaṃ. ^b *ita* C^cB^mns. *et J.* ^c *ita* B^mns; *cf. J. 2. l.* ^d *va* ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} ^{ad} ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ka} ^{kb} ^{kc} ^{kd} ^{ke} ^{kf} ^{kg} ^{kh} ^{ki} ^{kj} ^{kk} ^{kl} ^{km} ^{kn} ^{ko} ^{kp} ^{kq} ^{kr} ^{ks} ^{kt} ^{ku} ^{kv} ^{kw} ^{kx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu} ^{lv} ^{lw} ^{lx} ^{ly} ^{lz} ^{ma} ^{mb} ^{mc} ^{md} ^{me} ^{mf} ^{mg} ^{mh} ^{mi} ^{mj} ^{mk} ^{ml} ^{mm} ^{mn} ^{mo} ^{mp} ^{mq} ^{mr} ^{ms} ^{mt} ^{mu} ^{mv} ^{mw} ^{mx} ^{my} ^{mz} ^{na} ^{nb} ^{nc} nd ^{ne} ^{nf} ^{ng} ^{nh} ⁿⁱ ^{nj} ^{nk} ^{nl} ^{nm} ⁿⁿ ^{no} ^{np} ^{nq} ^{nr} ^{ns} ^{nt} ^{nu} ^{nv} ^{nw} ^{nx} ^{ny} ^{nz} ^{oa} ^{ob} ^{oc} ^{od} ^{oe} ^{of} ^{og} ^{oh} ^{oi} ^{oj} ^{ok} ^{ol} ^{om} ^{on} ^{oo} ^{op} ^{oq} ^{or} ^{os} ^{ot} ^{ou} ^{ov} ^{ow} ^{ox} ^{oy} ^{oz} ^{pa} ^{pb} ^{pc} ^{pd} ^{pe} ^{pf} ^{pg} ^{ph} ^{pi} ^{pj} ^{pk} ^{pl} ^{pm} ^{pn} ^{po} ^{pp} ^{pq} ^{pr} ^{ps} ^{pt} ^{pu} ^{pv} ^{pw} ^{px} ^{py} ^{pz} ^{qa} ^{qb} ^{qc} ^{qd} ^{qe} ^{qf} ^{qg} ^{qh} ^{qi} ^{qj} ^{qk} ^{ql} ^{qm} ^{qn} ^{qo} ^{qp} ^{qq} ^{qr} ^{qs} ^{qt} ^{qu} ^{qv} ^{qw} ^{qx} ^{qy} ^{qz} ^{ra} ^{rb} ^{rc} rd ^{re} ^{rf} ^{rg} ^{rh} ^{ri} ^{rj} ^{rk} ^{rl} ^{rm} ^{rn} ^{ro} ^{rp} ^{rq} ^{rr} ^{rs} ^{rt} ^{ru} ^{rv} ^{rw} ^{rx} ^{ry} ^{rz} ^{sa} ^{sb} ^{sc} ^{sd} ^{se} ^{sf} ^{sg} ^{sh} ^{si} ^{sj} ^{sk} ^{sl} sm ^{sn} ^{so} ^{sp} ^{sq} ^{sr} ^{ss} st ^{su} ^{sv} ^{sw} ^{sx} ^{sy} ^{sz} ^{ta} ^{tb} ^{tc} ^{td} ^{te} ^{tf} ^{tg} th ^{ti} ^{tj} ^{tk} ^{tl} tm ^{tn} ^{to} ^{tp} ^{tq} ^{tr} ^{ts} ^{tt} ^{tu} ^{tv} ^{tw} ^{tx} ^{ty} ^{tz} ^{ua} ^{ub} ^{uc} ^{ud} ^{ue} ^{uf} ^{ug} ^{uh} ^{ui} ^{uj} ^{uk} ^{ul} ^{um} ^{un} ^{uo} ^{up} ^{uq} ^{ur} ^{us} ^{ut} ^{uu} ^{uv} ^{uw} ^{ux} ^{uy} ^{uz} ^{va} ^{vb} ^{vc} ^{vd} ^{ve} ^{vf} ^{vg} ^{vh} ^{vi} ^{vj} ^{vk} ^{vl} ^{vm} ^{vn} ^{vo} ^{vp} ^{vq} ^{vr} ^{vs} ^{vt} ^{vu} ^{vv} ^{vw} ^{vx} ^{vy} ^{vz} ^{wa} ^{wb} ^{wc} ^{wd} ^{we} ^{wf} ^{wg} ^{wh} ^{wi} ^{wj} ^{wk} ^{wl} ^{wm} ^{wn} ^{wo} ^{wp} ^{wq} ^{wr} ^{ws} ^{wt} ^{wu} ^{wv} ^{ww} ^{wx} ^{wy} ^{wz} ^{xa} ^{xb} ^{xc} ^{xd} ^{xe} ^{xf} ^{xg} ^{xh} ^{xi} ^{xj} ^{xk} ^{xl} ^{xm} ^{xn} ^{xo} ^{xp} ^{xq} ^{xr} ^{xs} ^{xt} ^{xu} ^{xv} ^{xw} ^{xx} ^{xy} ^{xz} ^{ya} ^{yb} ^{yc} ^{yd} ^{ye} ^{yf} ^{yg} ^{yh} ^{yi} ^{yj} ^{yk} ^{yl} ^{ym} ^{yn} ^{yo} ^{yp} ^{yq} ^{yr} ^{ys} ^{yt} ^{yu} ^{yv} ^{yw} ^{yx} ^{yy} ^{yz} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{zz}

bhikkhuno" ti ādisu pana 'Tisso ti vā Phusso ti vā evaṃ
nāmaṃ etassā ti itthaṃnāmo' ti *evamsaddassa itthaṃnādeso*
daṭṭhabbo. | Nanu ca bho *evamsaddo* avyayapadaṃ, kathaṃ
so *itthaṃ* iti ādesaṃ arahaṭi ti. Arahati yeva¹ avyayabhūtā-
5 naṃ ¹*adhī*ādinaṃ *ajjhādesā*didassanato, tesaṃ ca avyayabhāvo
līṅga-vacanehi aññathattābhāvo, nādesavasena: [C^c 703¹]

846 evass' itthaṃ nāme. *Evamsaddassa itthaṃnādeso* hoti *nāma-*
sadde pare: *itthaṃnāmo bhikkhu*. *Nāme* ti kiṃ: ²*evaṃgotto*.

847 Asaññogantānaṃ sarānaṃ saṇe vuddhi. Asaññogantānaṃ sarā-
10 naṃ vuddhi hoti *saṇakārappaccaye* pare: abhidhammaṃ adhite
³*ābhidhammiko*, Vinatāya apaccam⁴ *Venaleygo* icc ādi. Asañño-
gantānaṃ ti kiṃ: ⁵*Bhaggavo*.

848 Mā viākaraṇādisu y-ūnam, āgamo ṭhane. *Viākaraṇa-(su)agga-*
disaddānaṃ^b *īkār'-ukārānaṃ mā* vuddhi hoti^c, tatr' eva vuddhi-
15 āgamo hoti ca ṭhāne, ettha ca *ekār'-okārā* vuddhiāgamo: *vey-*
yākaraṇiko, sovaḍḍiko icc ādi.

849 Nipaccate^d. Nipaccate^d icc etaṃ adhikāratthaṃ veditabbaṃ:

850 vyākaraṇassa saṇe vi-ākaraṇa^e ti. *Saṇakarapaccaye* pare
vyākaraṇassa saddassa *vi-ākaraṇa* iti vyāsarūpaṃ nipaccate^d:
20 *vyākaraṇaṃ jānāti* ti "*veyyakarano*, evaṃ *veyyakaraniko*.

851 sagghassa su-aggā ti. *Sagghasaddassa^f saṇe* paccaye *su-aggā*
iti vyāsarūpaṃ nipaccate^d. ⁷rūpādihi pañcāhi kamaguṇehi suttu
aggo ti saggo, sagge vipākadāyakattā sagghassa hitaṃ ti *sova-*
yikaṃ ⁸*dānaṃ*.

25 **852 nyāyassa ni-āya ti.** *Nyāyasaddassa saṇe* paccaye pare *ni-āya*
iti vyāsarūpaṃ nipaccate^d: *nyāyaṃ* adhite *neyyāyiko*.

853 vyāvaccassa vi-āvaccā ti *Vyāvaccassa* saddassa *saṇe*
paccaye^g *vi-āvaccā* iti vyāsarūpaṃ nipaccate^d: ⁹*Vyāvaccassa*
putto *Veyyāvacco*.

30 **854 dvārassa du-ārā ti.** *Dvārasaddassa saṇe* paccaye *du-ārā* iti
vyāsarūpaṃ nipaccate^d: dve kavāṭā "aranti gacchanti ettha ti

¹ 1627¹². | § 816 686²⁰⁻²⁵, 805²⁰—806¹, 765²¹ | . ² 765²⁵. | § 847 Ke 402 |
³ § 764. ⁴ § 755. ⁵ § 757. | § 818 Ke 403 | . ⁶ Sv I 247³¹ ³² . ⁷ Sv I 158¹⁻². ⁸ *ita-*
iam Kev (Senart 215²). ⁹ | 757: ns. dakkhiṇamhi duvaramhi Ap 240¹⁴ | . la so
kron¹ "apāpuraṇaṃ ca thakanaṃ cā ti dve vārā asmiṃ ti dvāraṃ pavisa-nikkha-

me dve jane dve kiccāni va vāro nisedho etthā ti dvāraṃ" . hū rve¹ lañ³ pru
^d (ns arahat' eva). ^b C^c (com.)-suaggādi⁶, ns -saggādi⁶ Bem -aggādi⁶.
(cf. n. f. ^c *ita* C^cB^cmns ^d C^cB^cmns nippan⁶ (= pri³ eñ¹), *vide* 110 n. a.
et 648 n. a. ^e B^m oṇa. ^f B^m aggas⁶ ^g C^c ad. pare

dvāraṃ, atha vā pavisaṇaṃ ca nikkhamanaṃ eā ti dve kiccāni aranti etthā ti dvāraṃ, ¹dvāre niyutto *dovāriko*. [C^e 704¹]

855 vyagghassa vi-agghā ti. Taccammavācino *vyagghasaddassa saṃe* paccaye ²*vi-aggha* iti vyāsarūpaṃ nipaccate^a: vyagghassa idaṃ camman ti vyagghaṃ, vyagghena parivāritā rathā *vey-* ⁵*yagghā*, ³vyagghacammaparivāritā ti attho, tathā hi pāḷi dissati: ⁴“kadā su^b ⁵mam assarathā sannaddhā ussitaddhaḷā dīpā atho pi veyyagghā sabbālaṃkārabhūsitā yantaṃ mam nānuyissanti taṃ kudā su^c bhavissati” ti.

856 Aññesam aññāni pi. Ito aññesaṃ saddānaṃ aññāni pi vyā- ¹⁰sarūpāni nipaccante^a:

857 is'-usabhādisu y-unam āttaṃ, ri ṭhāne. *Isi usabha* icc ādi-saddānaṃ *i u* icc etesaṃ āttaṃ hoti *rikārāgamo* ca ṭhāne hoti *saṃe* paccaye: isino bhāvo *ārisyaṃ*^d, iṇassa bhāvo *ānyaṃ*, ⁶usabhassa idaṃ ṭhānaṃ ti *āsabhaṃ*, — uḷuno bhāvo *ājḷavan* ti ca, ¹⁵idaṃ ⁷akkharacintakānaṃ ruḷivasena vuttaṃ, sogatamatavasena pana 'uḷuno bhāvo *ājḷavo*' ti ākāro rassattam āpajjati so ca saddapullīṅgattam^c yebhuyyena ⁸“gāravo ca nivāto eā” ti ettha *gāravasaddo* viya, tathā hi ⁹“ājḷavo ca maddavo eā” ti pāḷi dissati, appakavasena pana ⁸*ājḷavaṃ* ¹⁰*gāravaṃ* ⁸*madda-* ²⁰*van* ti yattha katthaci dissati.

858 Ādi-majjh'-uttarasaranaṃ kvaci digha-rassattam. Tattha ādidigho tāva: *pakaro*, *nuvaro*¹, *pasado* icc ādi, majjhedigho: mahākaruṇāya ¹¹niyutto akaro vā *mahākāruṇiko*, *Āṅgamāgadhiko* icc ādi; uttaradigho: *Añjanagiri*, *Koḷārāvanam*^g, ¹²“tālāvattthukatā” icc ²⁵

¹ (786²²). ² (689²⁶). ³ (Ja VI 52⁴; *supra* 625⁸). ⁴ J VI 56⁵ — 49²², ¹⁶). ⁵ mam . . . mam, cf Ap 41¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Bv 3: 9a—d: ahaṃ . . . ahaṃ, J VI 181²⁵⁻²⁶; taṃ . . . taṃ; ns: “iṭṭhaṃ su mam āyasmā Subhūtitthero gātham abhāsittā” (Th p. 11³) nhuik “*suman* ti su imam, sandhivasena *ikāralopo*, *su* ti ca nipātamattaṃ, imaṃ gāthān ti yojanā” [Tha C^e 28²² *cod. Birm.*] bhvaṃ¹ eṇ¹ sui¹ ‘kadā su mam’ nhuik ‘su imam’ khvai¹ *su* kā² nipāt mhya imaṃ iḍisaṃ yojanā . . . | § 857 Kc 404 |. ⁶ Ps Ee II 26³². ⁷ Kev 404 (C^e 334³⁰; Senart 216³). ⁸ (255²⁹). ⁹ Dhs p. 7²⁹ (*supra* 255²⁹). ¹⁰ (255²¹ = Ap 438¹¹). | § 858 Kc 405 |. ¹¹ Vjb (Be I 72⁸) *ad* Sp I 1⁷. ¹² Vin III 31⁸ (Sp I 132²⁹—133⁶).

a C^e B^{emns} nippajjo (*vīde* Sob n. d.). b C^e ssu. c C^e kudassu. d C^e ārisaṃ. e *ita* C^e B^{emns} so ca . . . thui *ājḷava* saddā saṃ laṇ³ yebhuyyena phraṇ¹ saddapullīṅgattam saddā pullin eṇ¹ aphrac taṇ³ . . . ¹ *ita* B^{emns} (Kev); C^e B^m nivāso. g *ita* C^e (= Kev, Kāś VI 3: 117); B^{em} Koḷārānaṃ; ns *om*.

ādi, ayaṃ sabhāvadīghata nāma; ¹“gandhabbānaṃ adhipati;
²darito pabbatāto vā; ³paḷiṇā Jambudīpāto haṃsarājā va^d
 ambare” ayaṃ chandadīghatā nāma. Nanu ca bho ⁴“pabba-
 tātō vā” ti avatvā ‘pabbatamhā’ ti vattum vaṭṭati, ⁵“Jambudī-
 5 pāto” ti avatvā ‘Jambudīpamhā’ ti ca vattum vaṭṭati, kasmā
 pana sabbaññunā Bhagavatā ca taṃsāvakehi ca evaṃ na vuttan
 ti. Na codetabbam^b etaṃ ‘paññacakkhunā gāthāvisaye pacura-
 janena edisaṃ vohārabhedam vattum asakkuṇeyyatta, lokavoha-
 resu hi ativiya kusalo satthā tadanugā ca sāvaka; tasmā yaṃ
 10 tehi vuttam, taṃ tath’ eva sallakkhetabbam [C^c 705¹] hoti ti.

Nanu ca bho ²“darito pabbatāto va” ti idaṃ bodhisattena
 vuttam, na Bhagavatā ti. Tan na; attho hi bodhisattena vutto,
 taṃ pana gahetvā buddhabhūtena Bhagavatā attho ca pāḷi ca
 vuttā, tathā hi Bhagavatā Jātakesu sunakha-sigālādīhi^c vuttam
 15 vacanattham gahetvā gātham bandhivā ⁴“sunakho gatham
 āhā” ti ādinā desanā kata, na hi sunakha-sigaladinam^b gatha-
 bandhane samatthati atthi; tasmā bodhisattena vuttavacanam
 pi Bhagavatā vuttavacanam eva; buddhassa Bhagavato bhāsīte
 apanetabbam nama n’atthi, na hi tathagata ekavyaṇṇanam pi
 20 niratthakam vadanti, sāvakanam pana devatādinam ca bhāsīte
 apanetabbam hoti, taṃ dhammasaṅgāhakatthera apanayimṣu,
 pakkhipitabbam pana sabbatthā pi atthi, tasma, yaṃ pakkhipi-
 tum yuttam, taṃ pi^d pakkhipimṣu yeva, kiṃ pana tan ti: ⁵“tena
 samayenā” ti vā, ⁶“tena kho pana samayena” ti va, ⁷“atha
 25 kho” ti vā, ⁸“evaṃ vutte” ti vā, ⁹“etad avoca” ti va evamadi-
 kam sambandhavacanamattam.

Tattha adirasso: ¹⁰*pag eva* icc ādi, majjherasso. ¹¹*sume-
 dhaso* icc ādi, uttararasso: ¹²*gotrabhu, sukhakari danam* icc ādi,
 ayaṃ sabhāvarassatā nama; ¹³“suññagare va bhikkhavo; ¹⁴yaṃ
 30 kiñci yiṭṭham va hutam va loke” ti ayaṃ vuttirassata nama.

859 Tesu vuddhi-lopāgama-vikara-viparītādesa ca. Tesu adi-majjh’-

¹ D II 257² c. , 257²², III 197³ c. , 199³. ² J VI 11⁴². ³ Dip 12 36^{ab}
 Sp I 71²⁹. ⁴ Ja II 247¹⁴. ⁵ Vin III 1⁶. ⁶ Vin III 6¹⁸. ⁷ Vin III 1²². ⁸ Vin
 III 6³. ⁹ Vin III 2², 6¹. ¹⁰ (618¹⁵). ¹¹ (§ 788). ¹² (616²⁴⁻²⁵). ¹³ S I 220²²,
¹⁴ (620²). [§ 859 — Kc 406].

a Bm vi. b Bm vuttan ti codetabba, *et om* etaṃ . . vohare su
 hi (S08⁷⁻⁹), *et ad.* tāto vā . . pabbatamhā (S08² b). B^c mns -singāl².
 d Be *om*

uttaresu jīnavacanānuparodhena kvaci vuddhi hoti, kvaci lopo
 hoti, kvaci āgamo hoti, kvaci vikāro hoti, kvaci viparito hoti,
 kvaci adeso hoti. Tattha ādivuddhi tāva: ¹*ābhidhammiko* ice ādi,
 majjhe vuddhi: ²*"sukhascyyaṃ"*^a ice ādi, uttaravuddhi: ³*"Kā-*
lingo" ice ādi; ādilopo: ⁴*tālisaṃ* ice ādi, majjhelopo: *kattukāmo* 5
 ice ādi, uttaralopo: ⁵*bhikkhu* ice ādi; ādiāgamo: ⁶*"d-ubhato va-*
navikāse" ice ādi, majjhe āgamo: ⁷*samaṇa-m-acalo, eta-d-atthā ka-*
tha ice ādi, ⁸*ettha ca samaṇa-m-acalo ti samaṇo ca so acalo*
ca ti samaṇa-m-acalo, samaṇacalo^b ti attho — nanu ca bho *ma-*
calasaddassa core vattanato *"samaṇamacalo"* ti idaṃ asobhaṇat- 10
 thaṃ viya dissati^c, tan na ⁹*ettha makārassa niraṭṭhakattā*
acalasaddasamīpe ṭhitamattattā ca acalasamaṇasmiṃ^d yeva *sa-*
maṇamacalasaddassa nirūḷhattā ca, tathā hi ¹⁰*"saṃketavacanāṃ*
saceyaṃ lokasammutikāraṇaṃ" ti vuttaṃ, idaṃ ca ¹¹*lokavohāra-*
kusalena Bhagavatā kataṃ saṃketavacanāṃ *"samaṇama-* 15
calo" ti Bhagavatā [C^c 706¹] vuttamatte yeva devamanussehi^e
 suviditasobhaṇatthaṃ, yathā pana ¹²*"assaddho akataññū cā"*
 ti gathayaṃ *assaddha-akataññū-sandhiccheda-hatāvakāsa-va-*
tasapadāni sobhaṇatthani bhavanti, tathā *samaṇamacalo* ti
 idaṃ pi sobhaṇattham eva hoti na asobhaṇattham, ¹³*"yaṃ* 20
suvaṇṇo¹ suvaṇṇena¹ devo devena mantaye kiṃ tattha catu-
matṭassa² bilaṃ pavisa jambukā" ti imasmim̐ pana jātaka *catu-*
matṭassā² ti vyañjanaṃ sobhaṇaṃ akkharattho asobhaṇo ¹⁴*"nī-*
davacanatta, Upasālakajātaka^b ca ¹⁵*"n'atthi loke anāmatan"* ti
 ettha na amataṃ an-amatan ti *amatasaddena* mataṭṭhānabhū- 25
 tassa susanassa vacanatta amatamahānibbāne dibbāhāre ca
 pavattanavasena *"amatan"* ti sobhaṇavyañjanaṃ asobhaṇatthaṃ
 jataṃ, lokasmim̐ hi lokiya avamaṅgalabbutam pi atthaṃ vā
 vacanaṃ vā maṅgalavacanapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ katva voharanti ¹⁶
 susane *"amatan"* ti ayaṃ paññatti viya, aṅgaravare *"maṅgala-* 30

¹ 806¹¹ etc. ² J III 24¹. ³ J IV 232²⁵ Mmd C^c 339^a. ⁴ (806⁸). ⁵ (1324¹).
⁶ (618²⁵). ⁷ A II 86³⁰ (*supra* 618²⁴). ⁸ cf. Mp *ad loc.* ⁹ (366¹¹); *etiam* Sv *ad*
 D I 202⁵. ¹⁰ paheḷi-lokavohāra nhuik limmā to² mū so, ns. ¹¹ Dh^p 97a—(d¹)
 (cf. Trenckner Pālī Misc 82²⁰–83¹). ¹² J II 107^{20–27}. ¹³ = byāyavaṇṇanā alaṅkā
 mha prān ka kar¹ ra¹ sañ cñ¹ aphrae kroñ¹ lañ³ (Subodhālaṃkāra IV 116).
¹⁴ J II 56² (Ja).

^a *ita* C^c B^mns. ^b C^c samaṇo acalo. ^c C^c B^m (ns) *ad* ti. ^d B^m asalas¹.
^e B^m om deva. ^f *ita* B^mns (— rhve achan¹ rhi so hansa lu lañ sañ; C^c
 supaññ¹ (= J) — B^mns — matṭhassa. ^h C^c Upasālha¹ (cf. Ja).

vāro" ti sammuti viya cā ti daṭṭhabbam — tattha uttaraāgamo:
¹*vedallam* icc ādi; ādivikāro: ²*ārisyam* ²*āsabham* icc ādi, majjhe-
 vikāro: ³*varārisyam* icc ādi; uttaravikāro: ⁴*yāni*, ⁴*lāni* icc ādi;
 ādiviparīto: ⁵*uññātam*, ⁶"daharo ti na uññātabbo; ⁵ūhato rajo"
 5 icc ādi, ettha ca uññātān ti paṭhamam *avasaddassa okārādeso*
 pacchā *okārassa ukārādeso* daṭṭhabbo, tathā ūhato ti ettha
okārassa ukārādeso^a, majjheviparīto: *samūhato* icc ādi, uttara-
 viparīto: ⁷*digu* icc ādi; ādiādeso: ⁸*yūnam* icc ādi, majjheādeso:
⁹*nyāyogo* icc ādi, uttaraādeso: ¹⁰*sabbaseyyo*, ¹¹*sabbasetho*,
 10 ¹²*cittam* icc ādi. Ettha garū: ¹³"ādeso^b ¹⁴paṭhamāniddiṭṭho"
 ti vadanti ¹³"vikāro ¹⁵dutiyaniddiṭṭho" ti ¹³"viparīto nāma
¹⁶okārassa porāṇikā saññā" ti vadanti, apare pana

"aññassa aññathābhāvo saññogassa ca ekatā

saññogabhāvo c'ekassa vikāro ti pavuccati" ti

13

15 vadanti, apare pana

"rassabhāvo ca dighassa atho rassassa dighatā

saññogabhāvo c'ekassa saññogassa ca ekatā

14

vyañjanānam sarattañ ca aññavyañjanatā pi ca

sarassa c' aññassaratā vuccate viparītātā" ti

15

20 vadanti. Etesam tiṇṇam ācariyānam tayo vādā aññamañña-
 virodham āpajjanti, tasmā viṣuṃ viṣuṃ sallakkhaṇīyam idaṃ
 ṭhānam. [C^c 707¹]

860 A-y-uvaṇṇanam ā-y-o vuddhi, avuddhi ca. *Ākāra-ivaṇṇ'-uvaṇṇā-*
nam ā-e-o vuddhiyo honti, avuddhiyo ca: ¹⁷*ābhidhammiko* ¹⁷*Vena-*
 25 *teyyo* ¹⁸*olumpiko*, *ābhidhammiko* *Vinateyyo ulumpiko* icc ādi.

861 Vasiṭṭhādisu saṇe niccā vuddhi. ¹⁹*Vāsettho*, ²⁰*Bāladevo* icc ādi.

862 Vinatādisu aniccā. *Vinatādisu saṇakārapaccaye* pi pare
 vuddhi aniccā: ¹⁷*Venateyyo* · (*Vinateyyo*)^c, ²¹*karuñṇako* icc ādi.

863 Na vuddhi nilādisu. *Nilādisu saṇakārapaccaye* pi pare
 30 vuddhi na hoti: nilavattham assa ²²bhaṇḍam ²³*nilavatthiko*, evaṃ
pitavatthiko. *Nilādisū* ti kiṃ: *Peṭakopadeso*.

¹ (790¹⁶); *vide* Mmd C^c 315¹⁰ *cit.* Kc 28). ² (807¹⁴⁻¹⁵). ³ == mrat so
 rase¹ eñ¹ aphrac, ns. ⁴ (671²⁸). ⁵ (609²⁰). ⁶ S I 69³. ⁷ (753²⁹ *etc.*). ⁸ Kc 403
 (*supra* 807¹²). ⁹ == amrai yhañ khrañ³, ns. ¹⁰ (*cf.* 97¹³⁻²⁹). ¹¹ (*cf.* 650¹⁷). ¹² (*cf.*
 672²). ¹³ Mmd C^c 338³¹⁻³⁵. ¹⁴ ns *cit.* Kc 189. ¹⁵ ns *cit.* Kc 14, 15 (+ 16)
¹⁶ (609²⁷). [§ 860 Kc 407]. ¹⁷ (806¹¹). ¹⁸ (786¹⁹). ¹⁹ (783²²). ²⁰ (783³¹).
²¹ == sa nā³ khrañ¹ rhi, ns. [§ 863 *cf.* Kev 354 (karikā; Senart 191¹)]
²² (*cf.* 786²⁴). ²³ (*cf.* nīhya, J III 138¹²).

^a C^cBemns u^o. ^b C^c *ad* ti; Mmd *ad* hoti (Bm om).

864 Vicitra taddhitavutti^a. Nānapaccayesu ekasmim pi samāne paccaye nanaatthesu vattanato taddhitānaṃ vutti nāma vicitrā ti veditabba:

madisaṇaṃ avisayo gambhiro Taddhito nayo,
tasmā sabbapakārena na taṃ sakkomi bhāsituṃ: 16 5
paṭisambhidapattānaṃ^b arahantānaṃ eva so
visayo hoti, taṃ tasmā sakkaccaṃ sampatiṇṇachatha. 17

Vividhanayavicitraṃ Taddhitaṃ nāma kappam
suvipulasukhumatthaṃ samsayacchedakāriṃ
naravaravacanatthe pāṭavaṃ patthayāno 19
avikalasatipaṇṇo ko nu poso na sikkhe. 18

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññū-
naṃ kosallatthaya kate saddanitippakaraṇe taddhitakappo nāma
catuvisatimos^c paricchedo.

XXV.

15

Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi saddhamme buddhabhāsīte
kosallatthaya sotunaṃ kappam Ākhyātasavhayaṃ. 1

Tattha kiriyam akkhayati ti ākhyātaṃ * kiriyāpadaṃ.

865 Pubbani vibhattinaṃ cha parassapadāni. Vattamānādinam
vibhattinaṃ yaṇi yaṇi pubbakani cha padāni, tāni tāni parassa- 20
padāni nama: *ti anti, si tha, mi ma*.

866 Parani attanopadani. *Te ante, se vhe, e mhe.* [C^e 708¹]

867 Dve dve paṭhama-majjhim'-uttamapurisa. *Ti anti* iti paṭhama-
purisa, *si tha* iti majjhimapurisā, *mi ma* iti uttamapurisā; tathā
te ante iti paṭhamapurisa, *se vhe* iti majjhimapurisā, *e mhe* iti 25
uttamapurisa. Vattamānāvasen' etaṃ vuttaṃ, sesāsu pi ayaṃ
nayo netabbo.

868 Ekabhidhane paro puriso. So ca pacati tvaṇ ca pacasi *tumhe*
pacatha * atha va: tvaṇ ca pacasi so ca pacati *tumhe pacatha*,

[§ 864 Sp I 135¹² < Mahābhāṣya col I 284¹¹ 481¹⁵ III 77⁹ (*supra* 176¹³ 786²⁶)]. [§ 865 Ke 408 (*cf* Sd 16¹⁻²¹)]. [§ 866 Ke 409]. [§ 867 = Ke 410 (*cf* Sd 21¹² 27¹⁶)]. [§ 868 Ke 411 (*cf* Sd 23¹¹ 24²³)].

^a Mahābhāṣya: vicitrās taddhitavrttayah. ^b *ita* C^e (*metr.*); B^m paṭi-
sambhidap^o = B^m tevisatimo.

so ca pacati tvañ ca pacasi ahañ ca pacāmi *mayam pacāma* ·
 atha vā: ahañ ca pacāmi tvañ ca pacasi so ca pacati *mayam*
pacāma; evaṃ sesāsu vibhattisu paro puriso yojetabbo. Ekā-
 bhidhāne ti kimattham: "so pacati tvaṃ pacissasi aham
 5 pacin" ti ettha bhinnakālattā 'mayam pacimhā' ti na bhavati
 ti dassanattham.

869 Nāme payuḍḍamāne pi tulyādhikaraṇe paṭhamo. *So gacchati.*
Pisaddena apayuḍḍamāne pi: ¹"bhāsati vā karoti vā". Tul-
 yādhikaraṇe ti kiṃ: *tena haññase tvaṃ Devadattena.*

16 **870 Tumhe majjhimo.** *Tumhe* payuḍḍamāne pi apayuḍḍamāne pi
 tulyādhikaraṇe majjhimapuriso hoti: *tvaṃ yasi · tumhe yatha,*
yasi · yatha. Tulyādhikaraṇe ti kiṃ: *taṃ paciyate bhattaṃ.*

871 Amhe uttamo. *Amhe* payuḍḍamāne pi apayuḍḍamāne pi tul-
 yādhikaraṇe uttamapuriso hoti: *aham yajāmi · mayam^a yajāma^a,*
 15 *yajāmi · yajāma.* Tulyādhikaraṇe ti kiṃ: *mayā ijje buddho.*

872 Paccuppanne kāle vattamānā. ²Kāle ti c'ettha kiriya adhippe-
 tā. ³"Bhagavā Sāvathiyam viharati Jetavane".

873 Taṃsamipe 'tite. Tassa paccuppannassa kālassa samipe
 tabbohārūpacārato atite kāle vattamanā vibhatti hoti: ⁴"kuto
 20 nu tvaṃ bhikkhu āgacchasi", ettha ca 'āgantvā ⁵nisinno so
 bhikkhu' ti daṭṭhabbam.

874 Yava-pure-purāyoge 'nagate. *Yava pure purā* ice etesaṃ
 nipātānaṃ yoge anāgate kāle vattamānā vibhatti hoti: ⁶"yāvad
 eva anattāya ñattaṃ bālassa jāyati; ⁷pure adhammo dippati;
 25 ⁸dante ime chinda purā marāmi", *pura vassati devo.* [C^c 709¹]

875 Ekamsāvassambhāviyāniyamatthesu. Ekam-satthe avassambhā-
 viyatthe aniyamatthe ca ice etesu atthesu anagate kale vatta-
 mana vibhatti hoti. Ekam-satthe tāva: ⁹"nirayaṃ nanu^b gac-
 chami n' atthi me ettha^c samsayo"; avassambhaviyatthe:
 30 ¹⁰"dhuvaṃ buddho bhavam^c aham"; aniyamatthe: ¹¹"manasā
 ce paduṭṭhena bhasati vā karoti vā", ettha hi kalāniyamo na
 kato · kālasāmaññe vattabbe vattamanavacanassa icchitabbattā,

[§ 869 Kc 412 |. ¹ Dhṛp 1^d 2^d. | § 870 = Kc 413 | | § 871 = Kc 414 |
 | § 872 Kc 416 -- 415 (cf. Sd 25¹¹ sqq.) | ² Rūp C^c 172²⁰. ³ A I 1⁵. | § 873 Rūp
 C^c 172²⁸ < Pañ III 3: 131 | ⁴ cf. S I 89³¹. ⁵ cf. S I 89²⁹. | § 874 Kat-v III
 1: 17 (p. 159⁶) Pañ III 3: 1 | ⁶ Dhṛp 72^{ab}. ⁷ Sp I 6². ⁸ J V 52². ⁹ J VI 83².
¹⁰ Bv 2: 110^d . . 115^f (Bva. ekamsen' eva). ¹¹ Dhṛp 1^d.

^a B^m om. ^b J: nūna. ^c J: ettha me natthi

tena abhasi va akasi^a va^a bhāsissati va karissati vā ti^b attho pi vutto hoti.

876 Matantare *kada-karahinaṃ yoge va*. Garūnaṃ matantare *kadā karahi* iec etesaṃ yoge anagate kāle vattamānā vibhatti hoti vā: *kada gacchati, karahi^a gacchati*. Vā ti kiṃ: *kadā bhanṭe* 5 *gamissati, karahi gamissati*.

877 *nanumhi putṭhapaṭivacane 'tite ca*. Garūnaṃ matantare *nanu-* saddupapade pañhapubbake putṭhapaṭivacane atite ca vattamana vibhatti hoti: *akasi kaṭaṃ Devadatta nanu karomi bho*. Putṭhapaṭivacane ti kiṃ: *akāsi kaṭaṃ Devadatto*. 10

878 *na-nusu ca va*. Garūnaṃ matantare *nasadde^c musadde^d* cōpapade putṭhapaṭivacane atite vattamānā vibhatti hoti vā: *akasi kaṭaṃ Devadatta na karomi bho* · *nākāsim^e vā, ahaṃ nu karomi* · *ahaṃ nu akasim^e*.

879 *Atthappakāsanasamatthe ca*. Atthappakāsanasamatthe atite 15 kale ca vattamana vibhatti hoti: ¹"bhayaṃ tadā na bhavati", bhayaṃ tadā ²nāhoṣi ti ³attho. Saddasatthavidū pana pañcamīvisaye asimsayaṃ¹ 'jayantu santo' ti vattabbatṭhāne *jayanti santo* ti vattamanavacanam iecchanti. Taṃ na gahetabbaṃ · sasanassa ananurupatta, na hi sāsane 'jayatū' ti vattabbatṭhāne 20 *jayati* ti padaṃ dissati, ⁴"jayatu bhavaṃ Vessantaramahārāja"² ti pana dissati; yatha ca *mayoge* majjhimapurisaṭṭhāne paṭhamapuriso hoti: ⁵"ma tvaṃ bhayī mahārājā" ti, na tathā āsimsāyaṃ¹ pañcamīvisaye vattamanavacanam dissati, tasma taṃ vacanam na gahetabbaṃ. 25

880 *Ānaty-asitṭh'-akkosa-sapatha-yacana-vidhi-nimantaṇāmantanājjhiṭṭha-sampucchana-patthanasu pañcamī*. Aṇattiyaṃ asitṭhe akkose sapathe yacane vidhimhi nimantaṇe āmantanē ajjhiṭṭhe sampucchane patthanayaṃ^b iec etesv atthesu anuttakale pañcamī vibhatti hoti. [C¹ 710¹] Tatra aṇatti ti aṇapanam aṇatti, sā 30 eva saddasatthe "niyogo" ti nama vuttaṃ¹, niyogo ca nāma

[§ 876 Paṇ III 3: 5]. [§ 877 Paṇ III 2: 120]. [§ 878 Paṇ III 2: 121].
¹ Bv 2: 101¹. ² ns. tadā rhe¹ rhe¹ akhā bhura³ lyā tu¹ khve kā āa bhay-
 thak ray bhvai¹ so thui akha nhuok. ³ ns. tadāyogaatita-vattamān lañ³ hū
 sañ¹ eñ¹ cf. Ap 24²¹ 37¹⁶ 19 Bv 2: 38^d, 3: 9^{a-d} Cp I 1: 3^a c, 2: 1^a, 3: 1^a.
⁴ Ja VI 487² 5 J VI 143¹ 16. [§ 880 Ke 417 ÷ Rūp C¹ 179¹⁻² ("kala-") <
 Pān III 3: 161] · c. Kās III 3: 161; nimantaṇam niyogakaraṇam¹.

^a Bm om. ^b Bm om. vā ti. ^c C¹ B¹ ns ad. na. ^d C¹ B¹ ms ad. na. ^e Bm om.
¹ B¹ ms āsī². ² Ja Vessantaro. ³ Bm enaya. ⁴ sic B¹ ms; C¹ B¹ nāmam vuttam

anādarapubbako saddasatthe adhippeto, idha pana anādarapubbako vā hotu ādarapubbako vā^a, ubhayathā pi^a āṇattilakkhaṇo niyogo adhippeto, tissaṃ āṇattiyaṃ: *gāmaṃ gacchalu*, ¹"pabbājentu hanantu vā; ²Vaṃke vasatu pabbate; ³dhammaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi^b . . . taṃ suṇātha" icc ādi. Āsiṃsanaṃ^c āsiṭṭhaṃ icchitabbassa atthajātassa patthanā, tasmim āsiṭṭhe: *sukhaṃ te hotu*; ⁴"arogā sukhitā hotha; ²dighāyuko hotu ayaṃ kumāro" icc ādi. Akkosanaṃ akkoso, tasmim akkose: ⁶"caṇḍā mahisī taṃ^d anubandhatu; ⁷corā taṃ^e khaṇḍākhaṇḍikaṃ chindantu" icc ādi. [C^e 710¹⁵] Sapathe: ⁵"ekikā sayane setu^f yā te ambe avāhari; ⁹akkhayaṃ hotu^g te bhayaṃ" icc ādi. Yācane: ¹⁰"dadāhi pavaraṃ nāgaṃ" icc ādi. Vidhī ti kātabbopadeso, tasmim vidhimhi: *puññaṃ karotu, khettaṃ kasatu, bhattaṃ pacatu* icc ādi. Nimantaṇaṃ ādarapubbako ¹¹niyogo, tasmim nimantaṇe: ¹²"adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā bhattaṃ; ¹³idha nisidatu bhavaṃ" icc ādi. Āmantaṇaṃ kāmācārakaraṇaṃ, tasmim āmantaṇe: ¹⁴"āgacchatu bhavaṃ^h; ¹⁵Siviraṭṭheⁱ pasāsatu" icc ādi. Ajjhesanaṃ ajjhiṭṭhaṃ namakkārapubbako niyogo, tasmim ajjhiṭṭhe: ¹⁶"desetu . . . Bhagavā dhammaṃ; ¹⁷rajjāṃ karetha no ubho" icc ādi. Sampucchanāṃ ¹⁸sampadhāraṇaṃ, tasmim sampucchane: *kin nu khalu bho Abhidhammaṃ sunāmi^j udāhu Vinayan* ti icc ādi. [C^e 710³⁰] Patthanā nama sundarassa vā asundarassa vā āyatim upalabhitabbassa atthassa piḥanā, tissaṃ patthanāyaṃ: ¹⁹"bhavābhavābhiniḃbattiyaṃ^k me sati paritassanājīvitaṃ^m nāma mā hotu ayaṃ sumanamala viya nibbattaṭṭhāneⁿ piyā va homī" ti vā ²⁰"imaṃ jīvitā voropetum samattho homī" ti vā icc ādi.

¹ J VI 493¹³. ² J VI 491¹⁵. ³ M III 280¹⁸⁻²¹. ⁴ . . . ⁵ Ps II 239²⁶. ⁶ Ps I 201⁷. ⁷ Ps I 201¹². ⁸ J III 139¹⁰. ⁹ S I 227²⁵. ¹⁰ J VI 488⁵. ¹¹ (813 n. 6). ¹² Vin I 37³⁸ (Vin III 6¹³). ¹³ cf. J V 197⁷ (Vin I 28³⁰ D I 179¹⁵). ¹⁴ cf. M III 72⁷ (D I 179¹⁶). ¹⁵ J VI 579⁶. ¹⁶ Vin I 5²⁴. ¹⁷ J VI 587¹². ¹⁸ . . . me¹ mran³ cum cam³ khrañ³, ns. ¹⁹ . . . * cf. n. n. ²⁰ . . . i. optat. Dhpa I 47¹⁹.

^a Bm om. ^b Bm desissāmi. ^c Bemns āsiso. ^d Bm mahisī; Ps: taṃ mahisī. ^e Bm ta; Ps: vo. ^f ita C^eBm (metr.); J: sayatu. ^g S: hotu. ^h C^e ad rājā (< J VI 579⁶). ⁱ ita C^eBemns (= J E^e); J cod. L^k oratthaṃ. ^j C^eB^ens sunomi. ^k ita C^e; B^ens Bhagava bhavābhi^o; Bm Bhagava bhagavabhin^o. ^m B^ens paritassana^jo (= toñ¹ ta ra so asak rhañ khrañ³). ⁿ ita C^eBemns; vide tamen Mp I 346¹⁵ Dhpa II 83⁶ III 369⁶. ¹⁷ . . . 370¹⁵.

881 Anumati-parikappa-vidhi-nimantaṇaḍisu sattamī. Anumatiyaṃ parikappe vidhimhi nimantaṇe amantaṇe ajihiṭṭhe sampucchane patthanāyaṃ icc etesv atthesu sattamī vibhatti hoti. Tatthānumatiyaṃ tava: ¹"tadā eyyāsi khattiya"; ²*tvam gaccheyyasi* icc ādi. [C² 711¹] Parikappatthe: ³"kim ahaṃ ka-³ reyyāmi; ⁴sace pi vāto girim āvaheyya" icc ādi. Vidhimhi: ⁵*gamaṃ gaccheyya, bhallaṃ paceyya* icc ādi. Nimantaṇe: *idha bhavaṃ bhuñjeyya* icc ādi. Āmantaṇe: *idha bhavaṃ nisideyya* icc ādi. Ajihiṭṭhe: *ajjhāpeyya māṇavakaṃ* icc ādi. Sampucchane: *kiṃ nu khalu bho Dhammaṃ ajjheyyaṃ udāhu* ¹⁰*Vinayaṃ* ti icc ādi. Patthanayaṃ; ⁶"dadeyyaṃ na vikampeyyaṃ"; ⁷paradāraṃ na gaccheyyaṃ sadārapasuto siyaṃ^b thīnaṃ vasaṃ na gaccheyyaṃ . . . anivatti^c tato assaṃ" icc ādi.

882 Pesāṭisagga-pattakalesu dve. Pesāṭisagga-pattakālesu pañcamī sattamī icc eṭā dve vibhattiyo honti. Pesanaṃ peso, tasmim ¹⁵pese: *bhavaṃ khalu kaḷaṃ karotu* * *bhavaṃ khalu kaḷaṃ kareyya*. Kamaṇāraṃ^d abbhanuṇaṇaṃ atisaṃgga, tasmim atisaṃgga: *bhavaṃ khalu puññaṃ karotu* * ⁸"puññāni kayirātha sukhavahāni" icc ādi. Pattakāle: *ayaṃ te saccakālo saccaṃ vadeyyasi*. 20

883 Kala-samaya-velasu ya m' mhi sattamī. Yaṃsaddūpapadavisaye *kala-samaya-velasu* sattamī vibhatti hoti: *kālo yaṃ bhuñjeyya bhavaṃ, samayo yaṃ bhuñjeyya bhavaṃ, velā yaṃ bhuñjeyya bhavaṃ*. Ettha yaṃsaddo nipāto.

884 araha-sattisu ca Arahe sattiyaṇ ca sattamī vibhatti hoti. ²⁵Tesv arahe: *bhavaṃ khalu kaṇṇaṃ gaheyya bhavaṃ etaṃ arahati*; *sattiyaṃ: bhavaṃ khalu bharaṃ vaheyya, iha bhavaṃ vattaṃ sakkuneyya*; ¹⁰"ko imaṃ vijāṭaye jāṭaṃ", ettha ca ¹¹ko vijāṭaye ti ko vijāṭetum samattho ti attho. Aññāni pi yojetabbani. 30

[§ 881 Ke 418 — Rūp. C² 180¹⁹ (C²attha-¹)]. ¹ J. VI 426²¹. ² cf. J. VI 427¹. ³ . . . ⁴ J. IV 462¹⁸. ⁵ cf. Sn 386^b. ⁶ cf. J. VI 488¹⁰. . . 570¹, Cp 18; 2^d ns: 'na vikampeyyaṃ ka³ Cariyāpitaka paḷi to² Cp I 9: 13¹ rhi raṇ³ ma hut). ⁷ J. VI 572²⁵ 573². [§ 882 cf. Rūp. (C² 228^{24, 26}) ad Ke 637 (< Pān III 3: 163)]. ⁸ S. I 22². ⁹ cf. Vin I 95¹⁴⁻¹⁵). [§ 883 Pān III 3: 168]. [§ 884 cf. Ke 564 639 < Pān III 3: 169, Kāś. 'ca']. ¹⁰ S. I 13¹⁹ (*supra* 137 n. 1). ¹¹ Vm 2⁵].

^a *ita* B. ns., C²B^m vikampeyyaṃ. ^b C² siya ^c *ita* C²B^m ns. (= J. E. k.; J. E. c: anibbatta ^d B^m kamaṇāraṃ

885 Apaccakkhe 'tite parokkha. ¹*Supine kila-m-aha*^a, ²"evam kira porāṇā āhu".

886 Paccakkhe vā hiyyo pabhuti hiyyattani. Hiyyo pabhuti atite kāle paccakkhe^b apaccakkhe vā hiyyattani vibhatti hoti: *so agama maggaṃ, te agamū maggaṃ.*

887 Ajjatani samipamhi. Ajja pabhuti atite kāle paccakkhe^b apaccakkhe vā samīpe ajjatani vibhatti hoti: *so maggaṃ agamī, te maggaṃ agamūṃ.* [C^e 712¹]

888 Mayogaṭṭhāne tā pāyena. Tā hiyyattan'-ajjatani vibhattiyo yebhuyyena māsaddayogaṭṭhāne honti. Tattha hiyyattani tāva: ³"mā naṃ kalale akkamittha"^c, ⁴"Bhagavā" ti sambandhitabbaṃ; ⁵"khaṇo ve mā upaccagā"; ⁶attho te mā upaccagā" — bahuvacanicchāyaṃ *atthā mā upaccagū* ti vattabbaṃ · ⁷"sabbadukkaṃ upaccagū" ti ettha viya. Imāni hiyyattan'-ajjataniyo: ⁸"mā dhammaṃ rāja pāmado"^d, 'tvan' ti sambandhitabbaṃ; ⁹"mā kattha pāpakaṃ kammaṃ", 'tumhe' ti sambandhitabbaṃ, ¹⁰"māhaṃ kāko vā dummedho kāmanaṃ vasam anvagaṃ", idha hiyyattaniyā parassapaduttamapurisekavacanantaṃ vā ajjataniyā attanopaduttamapurisekavacanantaṃ vā ²⁰bhavati. Ayaṃ pan' ajjatani: ¹¹"mā vo^e ruccittha gamanam"; ¹²jaradhammaṃ mā jiri ti alabbhaniyaṃ ṭhānaṃ . . . mā vyādhayi mā miyi . . . mā khīyi . . . mā nassi", *ma jiriṃsu · ma nassiṃsu · ahaṃ agamī^f, mayaṃ agamimha^g*; ¹³"kamaṃ janapado māsi" aññāni pi upaparikkhitabbani, pāliyaṃ hi etā hiy-
²⁵yattan'-ajjataniyo anekasahassadha māyogaṭṭhāne sañcaranti.

889 Appikā pāliyaṃ pañcami. Pañcami vibhatti pāliyaṃ mayogaṭṭhāne appikā na bahutarā, aṭṭhakathadisū pana bahutara. Kasma sā pāliyaṃ appikā ti ce: katthaci padese pañcamiya vattabbaṭṭhāne ¹⁴"mā majiḥhe bhaṅgo ahosi" ti hiyyattan'-ajja-
³⁰taninaṃ vuttatta; kasma pana sā aṭṭhakathadisū bahutara ti

[885 Kc 419]. ¹ (Kas III 2: 115: supito 'ham kila vilalapa). ² [§ 886 Kc 420]. [887 Kc 421]. [§ 888 Kc 422]. ³ Bv 2 53^c. ⁴ (Buddho, Bv 2: 53^a). ⁵ Sn 333^d. ⁶ J VI 499⁷. ⁷ A III 311²². ⁸ J V 223²⁰. ⁹ Ud 51¹⁴. ¹⁰ J V 255⁷. ¹¹ J VI 516²⁵. ¹² A III 54¹¹⁻¹⁵. ¹³ J VI 491². ¹⁴ 37⁷.

^a *ita et Kev C^e et E^e cod C^d* (Senart *lectionem faciliorem recepit, fortasse leg*: supine kilāham āha). ^b C^e *ad. va.* ^c *sic h. l.* C^e B^mns (< Bva: buddho kalale mā akkamittha ti attho), *legendum* "attho, vide 373¹. ^d B^m rāja pāmado < B^m te. ^e *ita* C^e B^m; ns *om.* ^f ns agamimha ^g sva¹ kun pri ā kui rassa pri

ce: *ma vada*, ¹"ma . . . gaccha", ²*mā vadāhi, mā gacchāhi, ma bhuñjassu*, ³"ma hotu" ti adina āgatatta c' eva ⁴"mā jiri" ti ādinam ⁵"mā jiratu" ti ādinā atthasamvannaṇāvasena āgatattā ca^d. Tatv' ime pālito pañcamīpayogā: ⁶"mā te bhavant' antaraya"^b; ⁷daṭṭhini^c mātimaññavho" icc ādayo [appakatarā]. ⁵

890 Parokkha-vattamanā appakatarā. Parokkhā-vattamanā vibhattiyo *māyogaṭṭhāne* appakatarā honti: ⁸"mā kisitto mayā vinā", 'tvan' ti sambandhitabbam, ayam parokkhāpayogo; ⁹"mā deva paridevesi"^d, 'tvan' ti sambandhitabbam, ayam vattamānapayogo. Aññani pi padāni yojetabbāni. 10

891 Matantare mayoge hiyyattan'-ajjatanī-pañcamiyo sabbakale. Garūnam matantare, yadā *māyogo*, tadā hiyyattan'-ajjatanī-pañcamivibhattiyo sabbakāle honti ti āgatā. Tesam udāharaṇāni: [C^c 713¹] *māgama^e, māvacā māgami, māpaci; mā gacchāhi, so mābhavā · mābhavi* ⁶"mā te bhavantu^f antarāya" ti. Tesam mate 15 *māgama* ti padassa 'mā gacchatī' ti pi vattamānattho hoti, 'māgacchi' ti pi atitatttho hoti, 'ma gacchissati' ti pi anāgatatttho hoti, 'māgacchissa' ti pi kālātipattiattho hoti; *mā gacchāhi* ti padassa 'ma gacchatī, māgacchi, mā gacchissati, māgacchissā' ti vattamanātītānagata-kālātipattiattho hoti, tathā *mā bhavatū* 20 ti padassa 'ma bhavati, mābhavā, ma bhavissati, mābhavissā' ti vattamanātītānagata-kālātipattiattho hoti. Sabbam etaṃ atthakathanam atthakathadisū na dissati, tathā pi suṭṭhu upaparikkhitva, yuttañ ce, gahetabbam. ¹⁰Keci pana saddasatthavidu "pañcamivibhatti āṇatti" ti^g vadanti, "sattamivibhatti 25 pana parikkappanavibhatti" ti vadanti, evaṃ vatvā "aniddiṭṭhakālīka paccaya tisu pi kalesu bhavanti ¹¹ti āṇatti-parikkappana kalattaye bhavanti" ti vadanti. Taṃ na gahetabbam · *karotu* ti āṇattivibhattiyantassa padassa^h 'karoti' ti vā 'akāsi' ti vā 'karissati' ti vā atthassa ajotakatta, *kareyyā* ti parikkappanā- 30 vibhattiyantassa padassa pi 'karoti' ti vā 'akāsi' ti vā 'karis-

¹ J I 152¹². ² Jā I 311¹²; ma . . . vibettheho. ³ Mp I 413²² (cf. Mp I 321¹², ma temento). ⁴ A II 172⁵ III 54¹¹. ⁵ Mp ad A III 54¹¹. ⁶ + +. ⁷ J II 29¹⁷. ⁸ (37¹⁷). ⁹ J VI 510²⁸ (cf. J VI 81¹⁰). [§ 891 Kevy 422] ¹⁰ 5: Nirutti (vide 56³ . . . 58²). ¹¹ ns: iti tasmā kroñ¹ .

^a C^cB^mns om. ^b C^c bhavantu antaraya. ^c ita h. l. C^cB^mns (cf. 156²⁵). ^d B^m paridevasi. ^e B^m vama. ^f ita h. l. B^m; C^cB^c bhavantu (metr.). ^g leg. āṇattivibhatti ti? ^h B^m om.

sati^a ti^a vā^d atthassa aṭṭakattā; tasmā taṃ na gahetabbam — "aniddiṭṭhakālikā paccayā tīsu pi kālesu bhavanti" ti vacanam^b pana^b ¹kitantapadesu yujjati na īdise ṭhāne ti niṭṭham ev' etthāvagantabbam^c.

5 **892 Anāgate bhavissanti. So gacchissati.**

893 Kathaṇḥhināmāyogenāte nāgatassēva payogo. *Kathaṇḥhināmā-* saddassa yogena atite anāgatassa iva pa^ayo^go^d hoti, ettha ca *kathaṇ hi nāmā* ti nindāvacane ²apadis[s]anatthe nipātasamudāyo: ³"kathaṇ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa evam svākkhāte^e 10 dhammavinaye udarassa kāraṇā pabbajissasi" Vinaye Mahāvagge pāḷi esā. *Kathaṇḥhināmāyogenā* ti kimattham: ⁴"kathanu tvam mārisa ogham atarī" ti ādisu *kathaṇḥhināmā*ssa abhāvato atite anāgatassa viya payogo na hoti ti dassanattham. Tassā pana pāḷiyā aṭṭhakathāyaṃ *kathaṇḥhisaddam* agahetvā 15 *nāmasaddam* eva gahetvā ⁵"nāmāyogena atite nāgatassa viya payogo" ti vuttam. Amhehi pana daḷhikaraṇatthamⁱ "kathaṇḥhināmāyogenā" ti vuttam; tathā hi *nāmasaddayoge* niyamo n'atthi. Katham niyamo n'atthi ti ce: ⁶"tvam pi nāma maṃ evam vattabbam maññasi" ti etthānāgatassa viya payogo na 20 hoti, ⁷"cha bbassāni nāma muggayūsa-kulatthayūsa-kaḷāyayūsa^g-hareṇuyūsadinam^h pasatapasatamattenaⁱ yāpessati" ti imissam pana Cūlasihanādasuttatṭhakathāyaṃ [C^e 714¹] anāgatassa viya payogo hoti, tenāha taṭṭikāyaṃ: ⁸"yapessati nāmā ti *nāmasaddam* ānetvā sambandhitabbo, *nāmasaddayogena* hi 25 anāgatassa viya payogo, yāpesi icc ev' attho" ti. Ettha ca yadi atitathe anāgatavacanam siyā, "anāgatassa viya payogo" ti ṭikākāro na vadeyya, na hi asso "asso viya" ti vattabbo, assasadisam yeva pana anassam "asso viyā" ti vattum vaṭṭati.

894 Matantare tamkalavacaniechayam atite pi bhavissanti. Garu- 30 nam matantare bhavissantikalavacaniechayam sati atite pi bha-

¹ cf. Kev 526 etc. (kammaṃ akāsi, karoti, karissati) | § 892 = Kc 423 |
² = āhvan pra khrañ³ anak nhuik, ns. ³ cf. Vin III 20²⁰. ⁴ S I 11⁴. ⁵ cf. Sp (II) 288¹³⁻¹⁵. ⁶ (cf. Vin III 177¹⁶). ⁷ (739¹⁶). ⁸ (Ps-pt?). | § 894 Rūp 457 (C^e 187¹⁴⁻¹⁵) |.

^a Bm om. ^b Bm "vacana (om pana). ^c Bm ad anagate yassavikaro .
^d C^cBm yogo (vide 818¹³); ns comp. fecit. ^e Bm svakkhate (326²³⁻²⁴). ^f Bm daḷhekarāṇa. ^g B^mns om. -kaḷāyayūsa- (cf 739 n. d). ^h (B^mns sareṇu).
ⁱ C^c pasatapasatam^o.

vissantivibhatti hoti: ¹"anekajātisamsaram sandhāvissam anibbisa-
sam". Ettha pana, yadi bhavissantikālavacanicchāyaṃ sati atit-
atthe bhavissanti hoti, anāgatatthe yeva tāya bhavitabban ti anu-
papannam idaṃ vacanaṃ hoti. Keci pan' ettha evaṃ pariharey-
yūṃ: na anupapannam, [C^e 714¹⁵] upapannam evēdaṃ^a; nanu Vi- 5
mānavatthuatthakathāyaṃ ācariyehi ²"cātuddasiṃ^b pañcadasiṃ
yā ca pakkhassa atthamī pāṭihariyapakkhañ ca atthaṅgasusamā-
hitam uposatham upavasissam sadā silesu samvutā" ti imissā Ut-
taravimānavatthupāḷiyā attham samvaññentehi ³"upavasissan ti
upavasim, atitatthe hi idaṃ anāgatavacanan" ti vuttan ti. Sac- 10
cam, vuttam; tathā pi 'atitatthe anāgatavacanaṃ viyā' ti ⁴attho
gahetabbo, anāgatavacanasadisattā hi anāgatavacanan ti vattum
vattati, yathā ⁵"samiddham devanagaran"^c ti, ayam pan' ettha
attho: idaṃ Amaravatinagaraṃ vatthālamkāradīhi samiddham
devanagarasadisattā devanagaran ti; ⁶atha vā anāgatavacanan 15
ti anāgatavacanaṃ^d viyā ti *vīyasaddalopo* daṭṭhabbo ⁷"samid-
dham devanagaran" ti ettha viya, ettha hi 'devanagaraṃ viya
samiddhan' ti *vīyasaddalopavasenā* pi attho sambhavati — tasmā
⁷"sandhāvissam, ⁸upavasissan" ti ādisu sandeham akatvā atit-
atthe yeva idaṃ [C^e 714³⁰] atitavacanaṃ na atitatthe anāgata- 20
vacanan ti gahetabbaṃ, na hi lokavohāresu sātisaṃ kusalo
sabbaññu sabbadassi Bhagavā atite atthe vattabbe taddipakaṃ
anāgatavacanaṃ vadeyya, ayam pi pan' ettha nīti sādhuṃ
manasikātabbā, katham: acariya hi ³"atitatthe anāgatavacanan"
ti vadamana *sandhāvissam, upavasissan* ti idisesu *ssamsadda*- 25
visayesu yeva vadanti, *sandhāvissati sandhāvissanti* ⁴*upavasissati*
upavasissanti ⁵*sandhāvissa* ⁶*sandhāvissamsu* ti ādisu pana na
vadanti. Nanu idisesu pi ṭhanesu vattabbaṃ, yasmā idisesu
*ssamsaddavajjitesu*¹ paḷipadesesu "atitatthe anāgatavacanan"
ti² vuttam, tena ñāyati [C^e 715¹]: ³"anekajātisamsāram sandha- 30
vissam anibbisan" ti ādisu *sandhāvissam* icc ādini atitatthe
atitavacananī na atitatthe anāgatavacananī ti, ayam pi pan'

¹ Dh^p 153^{ab} *infra* 842¹⁵. ² Vy 130^a 131^b. ³ Vva 724². ⁴ ns: iti
attho i upama atyan¹ nut so samasarupakalankāra anak . . . ⁵ Bv 2: 4c. ⁶ ns:
atha vā rupakalankāra mha ta pa¹ upamalaṅkāra kā³ . . . ⁷ (819¹). ⁸ (819²).

^a *ita* C^eB^e; B^m evadam. ^b B^e ns cat^o. ^c *ita et* Bv E^e; Bva (C^eCP);
devanagaraṃ vā ti devānam nagaraṃ viya . . . ^d C^eB^m agatam vacanam;
B^e anāgatam vacana. ^e B^m om; C^e vissam; ns: sandhāvissa ra pri ā kui
rassa pu . . . ^f B^m ad vā . . . ^g C^e B^e ns ad. na.

ettha nīti sādhuḥkaṃ manasikātabbā, kathaṃ: *sandhāvissam upa-*
vasissam ¹*apaccissam*^a ti evaṃsutivantāni padāni katthaci payo-
 gānurūpena atitattthe atitavacanāni bhavanti katthaci anāgatattthe
 anāgatavacanāni bhavanti, na pana atitattthe anāgatavacanāni
 5 bhavanti. Ayañ c'attho sutisūmaññavasena veditabbo, kathaṃ:
²*gaccham* iti hi saddo katthaci *kitanto* hoti^b katthaci ākhyātaṃ,
abhisaddo katthaci upasaggo hoti^c katthaci ³ākhyātaṃ, ⁴*pati-*
saddo katthaci upasaggo hoti katthaci nāmikaṃ katthaci ākhyā-
 taṃ, tesam payogā^d heṭṭhā pakāsita^d, evam eva *sandhāvissam*,
 10 *upavasissam*, *apaccissam*^e icc ādini katthaci payogānurūpena atita-
 tattthe anāgatavacanāni bhavanti katthaci anāgatattthe [C^e 715¹⁵]
 anāgatavacanāni bhavanti, evaṃvibhāgavantesu samānasutika-
 saddesu ⁵"anekajātisaṃsāraṃ sandhāvissam anibbisam" ti ettha
sandhāvissam ti padaṃ atitattthe yeva atitavacanam na atitattthe
 15 anāgatavacanam, esa nayo aññatrā^f pi idisesu ṭhānesu. Api ca,
 yadi *sandhāvissam*, *upavasissam* icc ādini atitattthe yeva ana-
 gatavacanāni siyūṃ, ⁶"ahaṃ pure saññamissam" ti ettha pubba-
 kālāvācakaṃ *puresaddassa* atthena saddhiṃ *saññamissam* ti
 anāgatattthavācakaṃ padass' attho asambandhaniyo bhaveyya,
 20 tathā hi 'ahaṃ pubbakāle dānato saññamissāmi saṃkocam
 āpaṇissāmi dānam na dassāmi' ti attho ayutto hoti; tasma
 evam attham agahetvā ⁷'ahaṃ pubbakale dānato saññamim saṃ-
 kocam āpaṇim dānam nādāsin' ti atitattthe cātītavacanam^g gahe-
 tabbam, yathā ca ⁶"ahaṃ pure saññamissam" ti atitattthe atita-
 25 vacanam bhavati, evam eva ⁵"anekajātisaṃsāraṃ sandhāvissam
 anibbisam" ti ādisu pi *sandhāvissam* icc ādi atitattthe yeva
 atitavacanam bhavati na atitattthe [C^e 715³⁰] anāgatavacanāni
 ti niṭṭham etthāvagantabbam, imasmim pan'atthe *imvacanassa*
issam ādeso datṭhabbo:

30 ⁸atīte atitavacanam^h katakiccassa jantunoⁱ

⁵"anekajātisaṃsāraṃ sandhāvissam" ti ādisu.

2

¹ (628¹³). ² (181¹⁴⁻²⁴). ³ (30²). ⁴ (32²³). ⁵ (819¹). ⁶ (628¹⁵). ⁷ (Pva 103¹⁴⁻¹⁴). ⁸ Rūp 187¹⁴⁻¹⁵.

^a *ita* (conī.) B^{ns} (chan³ kroñ¹ *sa* ta lum³ kye anibbisam kar¹ sur¹); C^e B^m apacissam. ^b ns *ad*. katthaci nāmikaṃ. ^c C^e *ad*. katthaci nāmikaṃ ^d (Be payogo ... pakāsito). ^e C^e B^m apacissam. ^f B^m sabbatrāṭṭi. ^g *ita* B^m; C^e B^{ns} atitattthe atītavā. ^h *ita* C^e B^m (metr. atīte 'titavā'), Rūp atīte pi bhavissanti. ⁱ (Rūp: taṅkalavacanīcchayam *pro* katakiccassa jantuno)

Ācariya pana sasane rupanipphadanalakkhaṇaṇaṃ natthitāya
 "uposathaṃ upavasissan" ti ādisu *upavasissan* ti ādini anāgata-
 vacanasadisatta atitathe anāgatavacanānī^a ti vadiṃsu. Mayan
 tu sāsanaṇurupena ¹*imvacanassa issamādesavidhāyakam* lakkha-
 ṇaṃ vadāma. 5

895 Kiriyatipanne 'tite 'nagate ca kalatipatti. Ettha ca kiriyāti-
 patanaṃ^b kiriyatipannaṃ, taṃ pana sādhasakattavirahena kiriyā-
 ya accantānupapatti ti. Kiñcāp' ettha kiriyā [C^e 716¹] atita-
 saddena ca anagatasaddena ca na voharitabbā, tathā pi takriy-
 uppattipaṭiḥbandhakarakiriyāya^c kālabhedena ²atitavohāro anā- 10
 gatavohāro ca labbhat' evā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ: ³*so ce yānaṃ ala-*
bhissā agacchissā evaṃ atīte; ⁴"ciraṃ pi bhakkho abhavissā"^d
 sace na vivademase; ⁵sacāhaṃ na gamissāmi^e mahājāniko
 abhavissam" evaṃ anagate kalatipatti bhavati.

896 Vattamana ti anti, si tha, mi ma; te ante, se vhe, e mhe. 15
 Vattamana ice esa sañña hoti *ti-ant*vadinam dvādasannaṃ
 padānaṃ.

897 Pañcamī tu antu, hi tha, mi ma; taṃ antaṃ, ssu vho, e āmase.

898 Sattamī eyya eyyū, eyyasi eyyatha, eyyāmi eyyāma; etha eraṃ,
 etho eyyavho¹, eyyaṃ eyyamhe. 20

899 Parokkha a u^c, e ttha, a^h mha; ttha re, ttho vho, i mhe.

900 Hiyyattani a u, o ttha, a mha¹; ttha tthū, se vhaṃ, iṃ mhase.

901 Ajjatani i uṃ, o ttha, iṃ mha; a ū, se vhaṃ¹, a mhe.

902 Bhavissanti ssati ssanti, ssasi ssatha, ssami ssama; ssate ssante,
 ssase ssavhe, ssaṃ ssamhe. 25

903 Kalatipatti ssa ssamsu, sse ssatha, ssaṃ ssamhe^k; ssatha ssimsu,
 ssase ssavhe, ssaṃ^k ssamhase.

904 Hiyyattani-sattamī-pañcamī-vattamana sabbadhatuka^m. Ta hiy-

¹ § 1103. | § 895 Ke 424. - Rūp C^e 188²¹⁻²⁵ Mmd C^e 352²¹⁻²³ | ² (25²²⁻²³).
³ cf. 52²²⁻²³ 52²⁴ n. 4 = Ja II 393²⁴. ⁴ (52²⁴). ⁵ (52³⁰). | § 896 - Ke 425 |
 | § 897 = Ke 426 | | § 898 = Ke 427 |. | § 899 = Ke 428 |. | § 900 = Ke
 429 |. | § 901 = Ke 430 |. | § 902 = Ke 431 |. | § 903 = Ke 432 |
 | § 904 = Ke 433 |

^a (B^m anāgata-ssa vacanaṃ) ^b ns kiriyaya atip^a (B^m kriyāatipata)
^c C^e "paṭibaddhakara", B^m ns paṭibaddhakattukiriyā- ^d (*metr* C - C - - C C - - ;
 C^eB^m ciraṃ pi bhakkho bhavissa ^e ns nāgamissam. ^f B^m eyyavho. ^g C^e ū
^h B^m am ⁱ C^e mha ^j B^m vhe ^k *ita* C^eB^m, B^e ssamha ^l sīm ^m C^eB^e ns
 okam (= Kev, cf. 822²)

yattaniādikā catasso vibhattiyo *sabbadhātukasaññā* honti; ye-bhuyyena sabbāsu dhātusu vattatī ti sabbadhātukaṃ, kin taṃ: catūhi nāmehi saṅgahītaṃ *ā u* icc ādikāṃ aṭṭhacattālisa vidhaṃ padaṃ, tañ ca kho atthato catasso vibhattiyo yevā ti "hiyyat-taniādikā catasso vibhattiyo *sabbadhātukasaññā* honti" ti vuttan ti datṭhabbaṃ.

905 Dhātu-līṅgānukaraṇehi paccayā. Karoti *gacchati kareli*; ¹*pabbatāyati*, ²*Vāseṭṭho*; ³*daddubhāyati*^a, ⁴*cicciṭayati*^b, aññāni pi yoje-tabbāni.

10 **906** Tija khantiyaṃ kho. ⁵*Titikkhati*. Khantiyaṃ ti kiṃ: ⁶*tejati*. **907** Gupā cho nindāyaṃ. ⁶*Jigucchati*. Nindāyaṃ ti kiṃ: ⁶*gopati*. [C^e 717¹]

908 Kita ca rogapanayane. Rogāpanayanatthe *kitadhātuto* ca chappaccayo hoti: ⁷*tikicchati*. Rogāpanayane ti kiṃ: ⁷*ketati*.

15 **909** Mānato so vimamsāyaṃ. ⁸*Vīmaṃsati*. Vimamsāyaṃ ti kiṃ: ⁸*mānati*.

910 "Tumicchatthesu bhuja-ghasa-hara-su-pādito va. ¹⁰*Bhuja* ¹¹*ghasa* ¹²*hara* ¹³*su* ¹⁴*pā* cc^c evamādito dhātuto *tumicchatthesu kha cha sa* icc ete paccayā honti vā: bhottum icchati *bubhukkhati*,
20 *ghasitum icchati jigucchati*, haritum icchati *jigimsati*^d, sotum icchati *sussūsati*, pātum icchati *pipāsati*, ¹⁵*vijetum icchati vijigisati*^e.
Vā ti kiṃ: *bhottum icchati*. *Tumicchatthesu* ti kiṃ: *bhuñjati*.

911 Nāmato kattūpamānā ayācaratthe^f. Kattuno upamanabhūtamha nāmato *āvapaccayo* hoti ācaratthe: saṃgho pabbato iva attā-
25 nam ācarati ¹⁶*pabbatayati*, evaṃ ¹⁷*samuddayati*, saddo cicciṭaṃ iva attānam ācarati ¹⁸*cicciṭayati*, *taṇhayati*^g, ¹⁹*vatthaṃ dhumo viya attānam ācarati dhūmāyati*.

[§ 905 Kc 434 + Kev J. ¹ 587⁴⁻¹⁰ (822²⁶), ² 783²², ³ (587³, ¹⁴) J III 77¹⁰, Mp (S^c II 206¹¹) ad A I 175¹⁴.] § 906—909 Kc 435 J. ⁴ (822²⁶), ⁵ (346¹³), ⁶ (403¹⁶), ⁷ (360³²—361¹²), ⁸ (549⁷⁻¹²), ⁹ = *tumipaccāñ*³ eñ¹ anak icchā-anak tui¹ nhuik *tumipaccāñ*³ nhan¹ yhañ so iccha-anak tui¹ nhuik, ns.] § 910 Kc 436 J. ¹⁰ (I 1087), ¹¹ Vghasa adane Rūp C^e 216¹² (Sd 449¹¹), ¹² (I 732), ¹³ (I 1204), ¹⁴ (V 541), ¹⁵ (V 178).] § 911 Kc 437 J. ¹⁶ (587⁴⁻¹⁰), ¹⁷ (825²⁶), ¹⁸ (587⁷⁻¹²), ¹⁹ ns: *cit* vatthaṃ idaṃ dhūmasamānavāṇṇam.

^a *dedi* (cf n 3 etc.); B^m daduñāṇāyati, B^e daddaḥhayati, ns daddaḥhayati, C^e daddallayati. ^b C^e cicciṭayati; B^m cicitayati. ^c *ita* B^m; C^e B^e pā icc d Bemns jigisati. ^d C^e vijigimsati. ^e *dedi* (haplogr.); Bem *amānā* ācaratthe (ns; nāmato . . . ācaratthe . . . āya); C^e āya nāmato kattūpamānā ācaratthe, g B^m bhavāpdayati.

912 Īyo c'upamana. Namato upamanā ācāratthe (ca) *īyapaccayo* hoti: achattam chattam iva acarati *chattiyati*, aputtam puttam iva acarati *puttiyati* ^a sissam acariyo. Upamanā ti kiṃ: *dhammam acarati*. Ācāratthe ti kiṃ: *achattam^a chattam iva rakkhati*.

913 Attiechatthe namato. Namato attano icchatthe *īyapaccayo* ⁵ hoti: attano pattam icchati *patthiyati*, evaṃ^b *vatthiyati^b*, *parikhāriyati*, *civariyati patiyati*. Attiechatthe ti kiṃ: *aññassa pat-tam icchati*.

914 Ne-ṇaya-nape-ṇapaya hetvatthe dhatuto, karitā ca te. Suddha-kattuno payojake hetusaṃkhāte atthe abhidhātābhe *ne ṇaya* ¹⁰ *nāpe ṇapaya* icc ete paccaya dhatuto parā honti, te ¹ *kārita-sañña* ca. Ettha karita ti kāreti ti kāretā, ko so: hetubhūto kattā, kāreta eva karitā, taddipakattā ² *ṇādayo* paccayā *kāritā^b*, yatha: *Khuddasikha* ^a pakaraṇaṃ, yathā ca: *Visuddhimaggo* ^a aṭṭhakatha. [C' 718¹]

15

915 Ne-naya uvannantehi. Uvannantehi dhātūhi *ne-ṇayapaccayā* honti: yo koci suṇati, tam añño "suṇahi suṇahi" icc evaṃ braviti atha va suṇantaṃ payojayati *sāveli savayati^b*; yo koci bhavati, tam añño "bhavahi bhavāhi" icc evaṃ braviti bhavantaṃ va^b payojayati *bhaveli bhavayati*.

20

916 Nape-ṇapaya d-adantehi. *Dapeli dapayati*.

917 Anekasarato caturō, dve va. *Kareti karayati kārapeli kara-payati*, *obhaseti obhasayati*.

918 Curadihi nape-ṇapaya. Curadihi dhatuhi hetvatthe *ṇape ṇa-paya* icc ete paccaya honti, te *kāritasañña* ca: *corāpeli cora-* ²⁵ *payati*, *cintapeli cintapayati*. Hetvatthe ti kiṃ: *coreti corayati*, *cinteti cintayati*.

919 Dhaturupe namato ṇayo ca. Dhatuya rūpe nipphādetabbe 'karoti atikkamati' icc adike payuñjitabbe va sati namato *ṇayapaccayo* hoti *kāritasañña* ^d ca: hatthina atikkamati (*atīhat-* ³⁰ *thayati*), viṇaya upagayati *upavinayati*¹, daḷhaṃ karoti viriyaṃ

[§ 912 Ke 438 | | § 913 Ke 439 | | § 914 Ke 440 | ¹ cf. 716¹⁶, ² *ne* aca rhi kun so, ns | § 915 Rūp C' 218^{2-3, 10-11} | | § 916 cf. Rūp C' 218³ | | § 917 Sd 518²¹ | | § 919 Ke 441]

^a *ita* C'Be; Bm *om* ^b Bm *om* ^c *sic* C'Be'mns (ns) *da kā¹ agum*; cf. 19 *n e*, 248 *n a*, 793 *n e*, 829 *n d* ^d *ita* C'Be'm, ns *comp fecit*. ^e Be'mns hatthayati ^f Be'mns *upavīyati*

dalhayati, evaṃ *samanayati*^a *amissayati*, visuddhā hoti ratti *visuddhayati*, kusalaṃ pucchati *kusalayati*.

920 Kamme yo bhāve ca. ¹*Karīyate*, ²*bhūyate*.

921 Yassa cavagga-ya-vattaṃ sadhātavantassa. Yapaccayassa ca-
5 vagga-yakāra^b-yakārattaṃ hoti dhātūnaṃ antena saha: *puccate*
majjate^c *bujjhate haññate*; ¹*kayyate*; *dibbale*.

922 Ivaṇṇāgamo tamhi^d va. Tasmim̐ yapaccaye pare sabbehi
dhātūhi ivaṇṇāgamo hoti vā: ³*kariyyate karīyate*, *gacchiyyate*
gacchuyate^e. Vā ti kiṃ: *kayyate*.

10 923 Pubbarūpaṃ yo. Sabbehi dhātūhi yapaccayo pubbarūpaṃ
āpajjate vā: ⁴*puḍḍhate*, *phallate*, *dammate*, *labbhate*, *dissate*^f.
Vā ti kiṃ: *damyate*. [C^c 719^g]

924 Tathā kattari pi. Yathā bhāva-kammesu yapaccayādeso
hoti, tathā kattari pi yapaccayassādeso kātabbo: ⁵*bujjhati*,

15 ⁶*vijjhati*.

925 Bhuvadito a. ⁷*Bhu* icc evamādito dhatuganato apaccayo
hoti kattari: *bhavati pacati* icc ādi.

926 Rudhādito ca, majjhe niggahitaṃ. ⁸*Rudhi* icc evamadito ca^h
dhātuganato apaccayo hoti kattari, dhātūnaṃ majjhe niggahī-
20 tāgamo hoti: *rundhati chindati sumbhati*ⁱ.

927 Yathārahaṃ ivaṇṇ^j-ekār^j-okara ca. *Rudhi* icc evamadito dhā-
tuganato^j yathārahaṃ ivaṇṇa-ekara-okārapaccaya honti kattari,
dhātūnaṃ majjhe niggahitāgamo hoti: ⁹*rundhiti*, ⁹*rundhiti*,
⁹*rundheti*, ¹⁰*sumbhoti* icc ādi.

25 928 Divādito yo. ¹¹*Dibbati sabbati tāyati* icc ādi.

[§ 920 Kc 442]. ¹ (509¹⁵⁻¹⁶). ² (7²⁴—8²¹). [§ 921 Kc 443. [§ 922
Kc 444]. ³ ns: i lā rā ya dvebho² i lā rā dvebho² ma prū ra . [§ 923
Kc 445]. ⁴ [353 (Mmd C^c 366²¹) ÷] 1427 (ns). [§ 924 Kc 446]. ⁵ (48³²⁷).
⁶ (484²⁰); ns *de suo ad* + sabbati khyup cap the³ phā eñ¹ pubbarup su¹ thut .
[§ 925 = Kc 447]. ⁷ (3²⁶—1315¹—469²⁷). [§ 926 Kc 448]. ⁸ 470¹—475²³.
[927 Kc 448 ('ca')]. ⁹ (470²). ¹⁰ (473²²). [§ 928 = Kc 449]. ¹¹ 475²⁴
491¹⁶.

^a *īta* C^c B^mns (ns): samanenti ti samanaṃ karonti pūrenti hū so ukā-
dvār (???) nhañ¹ lyo² ce *samsadda pūraṇattha*; Rup pamāṇayati ^b B^m
yassakara (s): yyakāra? ^c C^c pajjate (Kc: majjate *et* paccate). ^d C^c yamhi
^e C^c kariyate kariyyate gacchiy^o gacchiyy^o. ^f *dedi* (= Kc). C^c B^m da-
dayate; ns dadiyate, B^c diyate ^g B^m bhūv^o (3 n. e.). ^h C^c om ⁱ C^c *ad*.
icc ādi (*male*, *vide* 824²⁴). ^j B^m ti kattari *pro* dhatu-.

929 Svadihi *ṇu ṇa una*^a. ¹*Suṇoti suṇāti, saṃvuṇoti saṃvuṇāti, avuṇoti avuṇāti, sakkuṇoti sakkuṇāti, papuṇāti, cinoti cināti* 1
icc ādi.

930 Kiyadito na^b. ²*Kiṇāti^c, jinati, munāti, lunāti^d, punāti, vici-* 5
nāti icc ādi.

931 Gahadito yatharaham akhyātatte namatte ca ppa-ṇhā. Ākhyā-
tatte ca namatte ca vattabbe ³*gaha* icc evamādito dhātuga-
ṇato yathārahamaṃ *ppa ṇhā* icc ete paccayā honti kattari: *ghep-*
pati gaṇhati. Yo yaṃ sikkhati, tassa taṃ atthāya hitāya su-
khāya^e ⁴sinoti gacchati pavattati ti *sippaṃ*, ⁵vāsiphalaṃ tāpetvā 10
udakaṃ va khiraṃ va uṇhāpeti ⁶usati dahati ti *uṇhaṃ*, ⁶tas-
sati paritassati ti *tanhā*, ⁷joṣeti^f lokassa pītiṃ^g somanassaṃ
ca uppādeti ti *junho* ⁸sukkapakkho, ⁷joṭati sayamaṃ nippabhaṃ pi
samāna candatarappabhavasena dippati virocati sappabhaṃ hoti
ti *junhā* ⁹ratti, ⁷siyati sayamaṃ sukhumabhāvena^h sukhumam pi 15
[atthaṃ] antamaṃ karoti nippattimaṃ pāpeti ti *saṇhaṃ* ¹⁰sukhuma-
ṇaṃ, aññāni pi upaparikkhitabbāni. [C^e 720¹]

932 Tanadito o-yira. ¹*Tanoti, karoti* ²*kajirati* ³*kubhati, jāgaroti,*
sakkoti icc evamādi.

933 Curadito ne-ṇaya. *Coreti corayati, cinleti cintayati* icc ādi. 20

934 Bhava-kammesv attanopadaṃ. *Vuccate labbhate* icc ādi.

935 Kattari ca. Kattari ca attanopadaṃ hoti: *maññate rocate*
icc ādi.

936 Dhatupaccayehi vibhattiyo. Dhatuniddiṭṭhehi paccayehi ¹*khādi-*
karitantehi vibhattiyo honti: *titikkhati, jigucchati, vimaṃsati*; 25
talakaṃ samuddam iva attanam acarati *samuddāyati, patthiyati;*
pacayati icc ādi.

937 Kattari parassapadaṃ. Kattari icc etasmiṃ atthe parassa-
padaṃ hoti: *pacati pathati* icc ādi.

938 Bhuvadayo dhatavo. *Bhu* icc evamādayo ye saddagaṇa, 30

[§ 929 Kc 450]. ¹ 491¹⁷ 495². | § 930 = Kc 451 |. ² 495¹⁰ 502².
| § 931 Kc 452 |. 502¹ 505¹⁴. ⁴ *aliter* 504¹⁴. ⁵ = pai khvap svā³ kui, ns
+ (503²⁴ 28). ⁷ (504² 4 9). | § 932 = Kc 453 |. ¹ 506¹ 518⁷ jāgaroti, cf paṭijā-
garonti A 1 142²⁶. | § 933 = Kc 454 |. | § 934 Kc 455 |. | § 935 = Kc 456 |
| § 936 = Kc 457 |. ¹ s 906—910. | § 937 = Kc 458 |. | § 938 = Kc 459 |.

^a C^e *ad*, ca (= Kc). ^b Bm pa. ^c Bm ns kināti. ^d Bm lunāti. ^e Bm om.
^f Bm joṣeti; C B m ns joṭeti. ^g C B m pīti-. ^h ns bhāve.

te *dhātusaññā* honti: *bhavati bhoti ajjhayati rundhiti dibbati* icc ādi.

939 Kvac' ādivaṇṇass' ekasarassa dvittam. Ādibhūtassa vaṇṇassa ekasarassa kvacī dvittam hoti: ¹*līlīkkhati jigucchati tikicchati* 5 *vīmaṇsati bubhukkhati pivāsati*, ²*daddallati*^a, *dadāti jahāti*, ³*caṅkamati* ⁴*cañcalati*. Kvacī ti kiṃ: ⁵"kampati . . . calati".

940 Pubbo 'bbhāso. Dvebhūtassa dhātussa yo pubbo so *abbhāsa*-sañño hoti: *dadhāti dadāti, babbhūva*^b.

941 Rasso. • Abbhāse vattamāno saro rasso hoti: *dadāti, dadhāti,* 10 *jahāti*.

942 Dutiya-catutthānam paṭhama-tatiyā. Abbhāsagatānam dutiya-catutthānam paṭhama-tatiyā honti: *"ciccheda, bubhukkhati, babbhūva*^b, *dadhāti*.

943 Kavaggo cavaggattam. Abbhāse vattamāno kavaggo cavag- 15 gattam āpaṇṇati: ⁷*cikicchati* ⁸*jighacchati* ³*caṅkamati* ⁹*jaṅgamati* ⁴*cañcalati*, ⁶*jāgarati sili bhūmijaṅgo*^c. [C^e 721¹]

944 Māna-kitānam va-tattam vā. *Māna kita* icc etesaṃ dhātūnam abbhāsagatānam *vakāra-takārattam* hoti vā yathākkamaṃ: ¹*vīmaṇsati tikicchati*. Vā ti kiṃ: ⁷*cikicchati*.

945 Hassa jo. *Hakārassa* abbhāse vattamānassa *jo* hoti: *jahāti, juhōti, jahāra*.

946 Antass' ivanṇ' akāro vā. Abbhāsantassa *īvaṇṇo* hoti vā *akāro* ca: *jigucchati pivāsati, vīmaṇsati, jighacchati; babbhūva*^d *dadāti*. Vā ti kiṃ: *bubhukkhati*.

947 Niggahitaḡamo ca. Abbhāsassa ante niggahitaḡamo hoti 25 vā^e: *caṅkamati, cañcalati, jaṅgamati*. Vā ti kiṃ: *pivāsati, daddallati*^f.

948 Tato pā-mānānam vā-maṃ sesu. Tato abbhāsato *pā-mānānam*

[§ 939 Kc 460]. ¹ 822¹¹⁻²² ² () dala dittimhi Mmd 373²⁹. ³ () 659) ⁴ () 808). ⁵ Nidd I 353¹⁰⁻¹¹. [§ 940 = Kc 461]. [§ 941 = Kc 462]. [§ 942 = Kc 463]. ⁶ () 1090). [§ 943 Kc 464]. ⁷ (361²). ⁸ (822²¹). ⁹ () 1075C). [§ 944 = Kc 465]. [§ 945 = Kc 466]. [§ 946 = Kc 467]. [§ 947 Kc 468]. [§ 948 = Kc 469].

^a *ita* C^e; B^m daduḷati; B^{ns} daddaḷhati ^b B^m bahuvaṇṇam ^c *sic* C^eB^m; B^e (*pro* jāgaro . . . ṅgo): jāgamati kira bhujāṅgo; ns jāgama kira bhujāṅgo [o: bhuvī jāḡgamanasīlī bhujāṅgamo?]. ^d B^m bahuva. ^e B^m om ^f B^m sad-
daḷati; B^{ns} daddaḷhati.

dhātūnaṃ *vā* *mam* ice ete ādesa honti yathākkamaṃ *se* paccaye: *pivasati, vimaṃsati*.

949 Tha-panaṃ tiṭṭha-piva *Thā pā* ice etesaṃ dhātūnaṃ *tiṭṭha piva* ice ete ādesā honti *vā* yathākkamaṃ: *tiṭṭhati, pivati*. *Vā* ti kiṃ: *ṭṭhati, pati*. 5

950 Nāssa jā-(ja)n-na¹. *Nā* ice etassa dhātussa *jā^b jan nā* ice ete ādesā honti *vā^b: jānāti jāneyya jāniya, jāññā, nāyati*: ¹"animittā na nāyare" ti. *Vā* ti kiṃ: *viññāyati*.

951 Pekkhane disassa passa-dakkhā. Pekkhanatthe *disa* ice etassa dhātussa *passa dakkha* ice ete ādesā honti *vā: rūpaṃ^c passati, 10 dakkhati, 2"dakkha"^d. Pekkhane ti kiṃ: ³"dhammadesi^c parābhavo". *Vā* ti kiṃ: *addasa¹*. ⁴Ācariyā pan' ettha *disassa dissā-* desam pi icchanti: *dissati* ti, mayan tu etaṃ rūpaṃ ⁵*divādigane* avocumha, tathā hi keci sakammakā dhātavo *divādiganaṃ* patvā akammikā honti yatha *"suttaṃ chijjati, 7 talākaṃ bhijjati* ti; *ayaṃ 15 sakammikā pi⁸ disadhatu divādiganaṃ* patvā akammikā hoti, yathā: ⁹"te kumārā na dissare" ti, ettha hi na dissare ti na paññāyanti ti attho. [C 722¹]*

952 Vyañjanantassa co che. Vyañjanantassa dhātussa *co* hoti *chapaccaye* pare: *jigucchati tikicchati jighacchati*. 20

953 Khe ko. Vyañjanantassa dhātussa *ko* hoti *khapaccaye* pare: *tītikkhati bubhukkhati*.

954 Gi^h se harassa. *"Jigisati¹*.

955 Jissa ca. *Jidhatussa jigādeso³* hoti *se* paccaye pare: *nijigisati^h*. 25

956 Brū-bhunaṃ parokkhaṃ aha-bhuva. *Āha ahu, babhūva^m babhuvu^m*. Parokkhāyaṃ iti kiṃ: *abravum*.

[§ 949 Kc 470 471 | | § 950 Kc 472 | ¹ (496¹⁶); cf. Vm 307²⁵ v. 1; Vin V 86¹ | | § 951 Kc 473 | ² Kv 3¹⁰, ³ (452¹⁸), ⁴ (Kc 473), ⁵ 578 (cf. 444¹), ⁶ (480²⁶); cf. Vin II 114¹⁰ 116¹, ⁷ (cf. 340¹⁵), ⁸ J VI 564¹⁶⁻²¹ | | § 952 Kc 474 | | § 953 Kc 475 | | § 954 Kc 476 | ⁹ ns: yassa piyaṃ jigise (Vin III 147²¹) ti yassa suttassa piyaṃ ti jāneyya (Sp *ad loc.* cf. Ja II 285²⁴) hu Parajikaṃ-atthakatha bhyaṃ¹ so kron¹ 'nāssa ca - - nādhātussa jigādeso hoti *se* paccaye pare' . . . si ma¹ am¹ . . . | § 955 Rūp 521 Cc 216²⁵ | | § 956 Kc 477 |

^a Bm jannā ^b Bm om. jān ^c vā (827⁸ 7), ^d Bm rūpaṃ rūpaṃ (3: rūpi rūpaṃ?) ^e *dedi*, Bm akkha ^f *cel* dakkha; B ^{om}: ns adakkha, Cc addakkhi, C (Bm dhammamaddessa) ¹ Bm aa (3: adda?) ² Cc Bmns hi ^h Cc gim (3: Kc Ce), ¹ Cc jigimsati, ¹ *ita* Bm; Cc jigimad¹, ^k Cc vijigimsati = Rūp¹ m Bm babhuv¹; ns babhuv¹.

- 957 Gamiss' anto sabbesu cho va. *Gamu* iec etassa dhātussa anto *makāro cho* hoti vā sabbesu vibhattipaccayesu: *gacchati gameli, gacchatu gametu, gaccheyya gameyya, agacchā agama^a, agacchi^b agami, ¹gacchissati gamissati, agacchissā agamissā; ²gacchissati*
 5 *gamissati, gacchamāno gacchanto. Gamissū ti kiṃ: icchati.*
 958 Vacassākāro ajjataniyam o. *Avoca avocum.* Ajjataniyan ti kiṃ: *avaca^c avacu^d.*
 959 Digham akāro hi-mi-mesu. *Gacchahi, gacchāmi, gacchāma*
³*gacchāmhe^e.*
 10 960 Hi ca vā lopam. *Gaccha · gacchāhi.*
 961 Hotissaro bhavissantiyam eh'-oh'-e, ssassa ca. *Hudhātussa saro cha-oha-ettam āpajjate bhavissantiyam vibhattiyam, ssassa ca lopo hoti vā: ⁴hehiti hehinti, ⁵hohiti hohinti, ⁶heti henti; hehissati hehissanti, hohissati hohissanti, ⁷hessati hessanti. Hu ti kiṃ:*
 15 ⁷*bhavissati. Bhavissantiyan ti kiṃ: honti.*
 962 Karassa kāho. *Karadhātussa kāhādeso hoti vā bhavissanti-vibhattiyam, ssassa ca lopo hoti vā: kāhati kāhiti, kahasi kāhisi, kāhāmi kāhāma. Vā ti kiṃ: karissati.*
 963 Vaca-hanato ssāmi-ssāmānam khāmi-khama. ⁸*Vakkhāmi vak-*
 20 *khāma, "paṭihamkhami" paṭihamkhamā. [C^e 723¹⁵]*
 964 Vasa-labhehi chāmi chāma. *Vasa labha* iec etehi dhatuhi *ssāmi-ssāmānam chāmi-chāmādesū honti vā: ¹⁰vacchāmi vacchāma, ¹¹lacchāmi lacchāma. Vā ti kiṃ: vasissāmi labhissāmi.*
 965 Vacanto ko khāmi-khāmesu. *Vakkhāmi vakkhama.*
 25 966 Vasa-labhanto co chāmi-chāmesu va. *Vacchami lacchāmi, vacchāma lacchāma. Vā ti kiṃ: vasissāmi, labhissāmi.*
 967 Hananto niggahitam khāmi-khāmesu. *"Paṭihamkhami" paṭihamkhamā. Vādhikāratta vā ti kiṃ: paṭihanissāmi.*

[§ 957 Ke 478]. ¹ ns: gacchissati gamissati lattam¹ ² ns: gacchissati svā³ so sū nhuik gamissati nhuik . [§ 958 Ke 479]. [§ 959 Ke 480].
³ Mmd C^e 383¹⁴: gacchāmhe ti tass' eva dhātussa vattamānattanopaduttama-purisabahuvacanamhevibhattim katvā . . . idhā pi makarassa upalabbanato iminā akārassa dighādāmihi kate rūpaṃ ; Rūp om. gacchāmhe. cf Ke ed Senart p. 248¹⁷; *re vera* < gacchāma amhe (*haploll*) MSL 1927 p. 116. [§ 960 Ke 481]. [§ 961 Ke 482 (cf Sd 455²⁹-456³⁰)]. ⁴ Bv 2: 10^a Vv 739d Th 1142d ⁵ Pv 9d Th 1137d. ⁶ *ita et* Kev Mmd Rūp. ⁷ Ap 32¹⁶: 32¹⁴: 23¹²: 23¹⁰. [§ 962 Ke 483 cf. Sd 514¹⁶⁻²¹]. [963—971 Kev 483 ("sappaccaya")]. ⁸ 337¹⁵⁻²⁵.
⁹ M I 10¹² etc. ¹⁰ (Vin I 60³⁰). ¹¹ (J VI 483³⁰).

^a Bm agama. ^b Bm gacchi. ^c B²ns avacā. ^d C^e avacu. ^e B² gacchamhe.

968 Vasa-labhato bhavissantissassa cho, cattam anto che. Vacchati vacchanti, vacchasi vacchatha, vacchate; lacchati lacchanti, lacchasi lacchatha, lacchate. Vadhikaratta vā ti kim: vasissati labhissati.

969 Hanato kho, no niggaḥitaṃ khe. Hanadhātuto bhavissantī-⁵ ssassa khadeso hoti vā, tasmim khe pure nakāro niggaḥitaṃ hoti: haṃkhati haṃkhanti; paṭihaṃkhati paṭihaṃkhanti, paṭihaṃkhasi paṭihaṃkhatha ice adi. Vā ti kim: hanissati paṭihanissati. Ettha hi ¹"paṭihaṃkhami" ti pāḍidassanen' eva haṃkhati paṭihaṃkhati ti adini pi paṭiyaṃ anāgatāni gaḥetabbāni diṭṭhena ¹⁰ nayena adīṭṭhassa pi tadisa-sa nayassa gaḥetabbattā, etāni hi vakkhati vakkhanti ti ādihi sadisāni.

970 Vacasma ²kh' anto, kattam niccam. Vacasmā dhātuto bhavissantissassa khadeso hoti niccam, tasmim khe pure dhātuss' anto vyañjano kakārattam apajjate: vakkhati vakkhanti, vak-¹⁵ khasi⁴ . . . , vakkhate vakkhante.

971 Atha vā vacassa vakkho vā bhavissantiyaṃ vibhattiyaṃ. Atha va paḷinayena vacadhatussa vakkha ice adeso hoti va bhavissantī-vibhattiyaṃ: vakkhissati ice adi. Atrāyaṃ āhacca pāṭho: ³"pa-vakkhissam"^b suṇohi me" ti; ayam pana aṭṭhakathāpāṭho: ⁴"rāja ²⁰ tumhehi saddhim paṭisantharam katva^c . . . āsanam ṇatva nīsi-dathā ti vakkhissati" ti, [C^s 724¹] imasmim thāne viññātasugatā-dhippayehi aṭṭhakathacarīyasabhehi pavacanānurūpen' eva aṭṭhakathasu saddaracana abhisamkhata, tatha hi atthato ca vyañ-
janato ca adhippayato ca ²⁵"buddhena dhammo vinayo ca vutto yo, tassa puttehi tath' eva ṇato so yehi, tesam matim acca-janta yasma pure aṭṭhakatha akāmsu . . .".

972 Da-d-antassa^d am mi-mesu. ^bDammi damma.

973 Dhatussa asaṇṇogantassa karite vuddhi. Kāreli karayati. Asaṇṇogantassa ti kim^e: cintayati. 30

974 Vikappena ghaṭadinam. Ghaṭadinam dhātunam asaṇṇogan-tanam vuddhi hoti vikappena karite: ghaṭeti ghaṭeti^f, ghaṭayati

¹ (828²⁰). ² ns. kho anto phrat. ³ (337¹⁸). ⁴ (337¹⁹). ⁵ Sp I 27³⁰ | s 972 Kc 484 | ⁶ (372¹⁷, 373¹⁸). | s 973 Kc 485 |. | s 974 Kc 486 |.

^a Cc ad. vakkhamā. ^b CCB^m om pa-. ^c Cc suppl. gaḥapatipatirupam
^d ita Cc Beṃns. ^e Kc dantassa, cf 823 n. c. ^f ns kimattham. ^g B^m om.

ghaḷayati, ghāḷāpeti ghaḷāpeti, ghāḷāpayati ghaḷāpayati; gāmeti gameti, gāmayati gamayati. Ghaḷādīnam iti kiṃ: kareti.

975 Aññesu pi. Kāritapaccayato aññesu pi paccayesu sabbesaṃ dhātūnaṃ asaññogantānaṃ vuddhi hoti: *jayati hoti bhavati bhoti.*

5 **976 Vikaraṇassa ca ṇuno.** Vikaraṇabhūtassa ca ṇuno vuddhi hoti: *abhisuṇoti samvuṇoti.*

977 Guha-dusassaro dighaṃ. ¹*Guha* ²*dusa* icc etesaṃ dhātūnaṃ saro kvaci dighattam āpajjate kārite: *guhayati, dusayati.*

978 Vaca-vasa-vahādivass' uttaṃ ye ca. *Vaca vasa vaha* icc evaṃ-
10 ādīnaṃ dhātūnaṃ *vakārass' uttaṃ* hoti yapaccaye pare:
³"monaṃ vuccati nāṇaṃ; ⁴asito tādī pavuccate sa brahmā;
⁵paṇḍito ti pavuccati", ⁶*vussati, vuyhati.*

979 Umhi va-rāgamo niccaṃ pāvacaṇe. Pāvacaṇe ādesabbhūte *ukāre* pare niccaṃ *vakāra-rakārāgamo* hoti, na kevalo *ukāro* tiṭṭhati:
15 ³*vuccati vuccate, 9 nirutti 10 niruttaṃ, 11 vuttaṃ hetam*". Pāvacaṇe ti kiṃ: ¹²"kimattham idam uccate; ¹³utta se uttagāratho"⁴.
[C^c 725¹]

980 Havipariyāyo, yassa lo vā. ¹⁴*Vulhati*^b, ⁷*vuyhati.*

981 Gahassa ghe ppe. *Gheppati.*

20 **982 Halopo ṇhāmhi.** *Gaha* icc etassa dhātussa *hakāra*lopo hoti *ṇhāmhi* paccaye pare: *gaṇhati.*

983 Karassa kās' ajjataniyaṃ. *Kara* icc etassa dhātussa *kāsā-*deso hoti vā ajjataniyaṃ vibhattiyaṃ: *akasi akasaṃ^c, akari akaruṃ.*

25 **984 Hū-dā-brūto sāgamo yatharaham.** *Hu dā bru* icc etehi dha-
tūhi *sakārāgamo*^d hoti yathārahaṃ ajjataniyaṃ vibhattiyaṃ:
so bhikkhu arahā ahoṣi, 15 ahaṃ rāja ahoṣiṃ, so danam adāsi
bhikkhūnaṃ; 16 "payirudāhāsi", ahaṃ payirudahasim; 17 "jāto
kaṇho pavyāhāsi"^e, *ahaṃ pavyāhasiṃ^e.*

[§ 975 Kc 487 |. | § 976 Kev 487 ("ca") |. | § 977 Kc 488 |
¹ [1034. ² [1188. | § 978 Kc 489 |. ³ Nidd I 577. ⁴ Sn 519d. ⁵ [336^b]
⁶ (305²³). ⁷ (38⁹); Paṭis I 127²⁴. | § 979 Sd 336⁸ |. ⁸ (Saccas 161d). ⁹ Nett 4²
¹⁰ Rūp C^c 277¹⁸ (*infra* 877¹⁰); Netta ad Nett 31². ¹¹ It 14. ¹² ***. ¹³ ***
| § 980 Kcc 490 |. ¹⁴ (609⁶ 837⁷). | § 981 Kc 491 |. | § 982 Kc 492 |
| § 983 Kc 493 |. | § 984 Kev 493 ("atta") |. ¹⁵ D H 196¹¹ ¹² ¹⁶ (632¹¹)
¹⁷ ***; ns: jāto bhva³ ca sa phra^c so kaṇho mañ³ nak krut krut mre bhut
ala³ kryan ma sā³ sañ pavyahāsi caka³ chui eñ¹

^a sic Bm; CeBc uttase uttate; ns: uttase chui ra eñ¹ uttate chui
ap eñ¹. ^b ita C Bmns. ^c Bm²su. ^d Bm sakar⁹. ^e C^c paccath⁹

985 Pavi-pariudato brūno āhā^a se. *Pa-vi* icc etehi *pari-uda* icc etehi ca upasagganipītasamudāyehi parassa *brūdhātussa* ¹*āhā^a* icc ādeso hoti *sakārāgame* pare yathārahaṃ aṭṭataniyaṃ vibhattiyaṃ: *pavyāhasi^b*, *payirudāhasi*.

986 Um amsu. *Āhā^a* icc ādesato parāya *uṃvibhattiyā amsu* ³ icc ādeso hoti: *te pavyahaṃsu^c*, ²*te payirudāhaṃsu*.

987 Asato mi-manam mhi-mh' antalutti ca. *Asa* icc etāya dhātuyā *mi ma* icc etāsaṃ vibhattinaṃ *mhi-mhā*desā honti vā, dhātu-antassa lopo ca: *amhi amha, asmi asma*.

988 Thassa^d tthattam. *Asa* icc etāya dhātuyā *thassa^d* vibhat- ¹⁰ tissa *tthattam* hoti dhātuantassa lopo ca: *tumhe attha*.

989 Tissa tthittam. *Asa* icc etāya dhātuyā *tīssa* vibhattissa *tthittam* hoti dhātuantassa lopo ca: *atthi*. ³"Puttā m' atthi dhanā^e m' atthi" ti ettha pana *atthisaddo* nipāto, ten' esa ekavacanabahuvacanakko hoti; ⁴*atthikhīrā brāhmaṇi* ti etthā pi ¹³ nipāto yeva, ten' eva hi tena uttarapadassa samāso hoti. [C^e 726¹]

990 Saññicchāyam akhyatam bhavati namikam. Saññicchāyaṃ sati ākhyātapadam nāmikapadam bhavati; *ākhyātan* ti nāmaṃ pan' assa antaradhāyati laddhūpasampadassa bhikkhuno sāma- ²⁰ ṇerabhāvo viyā ti *nānavyapadeso*, seyyathidaṃ: ⁵"aññāsi vata bho Koṇḍañño aññāsi vata bho Koṇḍañño" ti satthu udānaṃ paṭice' uppannaṃ āyasmato Koṇḍaññaassa *Aññāsikoṇḍañño¹* ti nāmaṃ, ettha hi akhyātabhavo antaradhāyati: tatha ⁶"mā khali mā khali" ti vacanaṃ paṭice' uppannaṃ Gosālassa ²⁵ titthiyassa namaṃ, ettha pi akhyātabhāvo antaradhāyati, tena ⁷*Makkhalim Gosālam*, ⁸*Makkhalinā Gosālenā* ti ādinā vohāro pavattati; tathā ⁹"iti ha asa iti ha asā" ti evaṃ pavattaṃ vacanam upādāya purāṇakathā *itihāsan* ti vuccati, etthā pi akhyatattaṃ vigacchati, ten' eva namikā vibhatti labbhati: ³⁰ ¹⁰"lakkhaṇe itihāse cā" ti ādisu.

¹ cf. Kc 477. ² [Ja I 27¹³]. | § 987 Kc 494 |. | § 988 = Kc 495 |. | § 989 = Kc 496 |. ³ (451¹ 673¹³, 612¹). ⁴ (450¹¹). ⁵ Vin I 12¹⁰. ⁶ Sv I 144¹. ⁷ M I 524⁴; D I 53¹⁹. ⁸ S I 53¹⁰. ⁹ Sv I 247²⁸. ¹⁰ Bv 2; 6^c.

^a C^e āha. ^b C^e paccāhasi. ^c C^e paccāh^o. ^d C^e(Bm) tassa. ^e C^e dha-
nam (ns: dhanā pi dhanakāmanam vinassati ti me sutam [J V 339²⁰] dhanā
ti dhanam ayam eva vā paṭho [Ja V 331¹²] hū so Soṇa-Nandajāt nhuik karī
sui¹ vacanavipallāsa). ¹ *ita* C^eBemns.

991 Tussa tthuttam. *Asa* icc etāya dhātuyā *tussa* vibhattissa *tthuttam* hoti dhātuantassa lopo ca: ¹"nam' atthu buddhānam".

992 Si-hisu ca. *Asass'* eva dhatussa *sī-hī*vibhattisu antalopo ca
5 hoti: *tvam asi, tvam* ²*āhi*^a.

993 Tato eyyum-eyyanam iyum-iyā. Tato *asadhātuto eyyum eyya* icc etāsam vibhattinam yathākkamam *iyum iyā* icc ete ādesā honti: *te siyum, so siyā*. ³"Siyā kusalā siyā akusalā" ti ādisu pana *siyāsaddo* ⁴avyayapadan ti datṭhabbo.

10 **994 Eyyum iyaṃsu, eyyam iyaṃ.** Tato *asadhātuto eyyum* icc etāya vibhattiyā *iyaṃsu* icc ādeso hoti, *eyyam* icc etāya ca vibhattiyā *iyam* icc ādeso hoti: ⁵*dve bhikkhu abhidhamme nānāvādā siyaṃsu*; ⁶"Ummadantya^b ramitvāna ⁷Kāsirājā^c tato siyam".

15 **995 Tassa seyyāya^d assattam.** Tassa *asadhātussa eyyavibhattiyā* saha *assattam* hoti: ⁷"so . . . evam assa vacaniyo".

996 Seyyussa assuttam. Tassa *asadhātussa eyyumvibhattiyā* saha *assuttam* hoti: ⁸"te . . . evam assu vacaniyā". [C^e 727¹]

997 Seyyāsissa assattam. Tassa *asadhātussa eyyāsivibhattiyā* saha
20 *assattam* hoti: ⁹"tvam . . . assā".

998 Seyyāthassa assathattam. Tassa *asadhātussa eyyāthavibhattiyā* saha *assathattam* hoti: ¹⁰"tumhe assatha".

999 Seyyāmiss' assam. Tassa *asadhātussa eyyāmivibhattiya* saha *assam* icc ādeso hoti: ¹¹"tattha assam mahesiyā"^c.

25 **1000 Seyyamass' assāma.** Tassa *asadhātussa eyyāmaivibhattiyā* saha *assāma* icc ādeso hoti: ¹²"mayam . . . assāma".

1001 Akarāgamassa dighattam ajjatanīyam. *So asi, te asīṃsu, tumhe āsiltha, ahaṃ asīṃ mayam āsīṃha*.

1002 Oss' i ca. Ajjatanīyam *akaragamassa dighattam* hoti, ovi-
30 bhattiyā *īkārādeso* hoti: *tvam āsi*.

[§ 991 = Kc 497 | ¹ J II 34¹⁴ 35²⁰. | § 492 Kc 498 + Rūp 486 C^e 199²² | ² (456¹³). | § 993—994 Rūp 486 C^e 199²⁴ + (siyaṃsu Sd 450²¹ 25) | ³ Vibh 62¹. ⁴ (456²⁶ — 451⁶). ⁵ (vide 456²³). ⁶ J V 216¹. | § 995—1000 Rūp 486 C^e 199²⁵⁻²⁸ | ⁷ Vin III 172³²⁻³⁴. ⁸ Vin III 175¹⁹⁻²⁰. ⁹ Vin I 32³⁰. ¹⁰ D I 35¹¹ J VI 483⁵ ¹² M I 252³³⁻³⁴. | § 1001—1002 Rūp 486 C^e 199²⁹⁻³⁰ |.

^a Bens ahi (834¹⁴). ^b C^eBemns Ummad^a (cf 204 n. b) ^c supra 204¹; Sīvirājā (= J). ^d ita C^eBemns ^e ita C^eBemns ^f J E^a; J cod Lb: mahesī piyā (cf J VI 421²⁰)

1003 Labhato i-innaṃ ttha-tthaṃ, tadantalopo ca. *Labhadhātuto i i[nnā]m^a ice etesaṃ vibhattinaṃ yathākkamaṃ ttha-tthaṃ-ādeso* hoti, tassa dhātuss' antalopo ca hoti: *'so alaltha pab-bajjaṃ, ²ahaṃ alalthaṃ.*

1004 Kupa^b cchi. *Kūpadhātuto^c ivibhattiyā^d cchiādeso* hoti, ⁵ tass' antassa lopo ca: *³"akkocchi".*

1005 Dāssa vā dajjo. *⁴Dajjati dajjanti* ice ādi. Vā ti kiṃ: *deti dadāti.*

1006 Vajjo vadassa. *⁵Vajjāmi, ⁶vajjeyya. I*ādhikārattā vā ti kiṃ: *vadāmi, vadeyya.* 10

1007 Dajjamhā eyyass' e-ā. *Ādesabhūtambhā dajjasaddamhā eyya-vibhattiyā ekāra-ākārādesā* honti vā: *dajje dajjā, ⁷dajjeyya.*

1008 Eyyum uṃ. *Ādesabhūtambhā dajjasaddamhā eyyumvibhattiyā umādeso* hoti: *⁸"te pi attamanā dajjum".* [C^c 728¹]

1009 Eyyāmiss' aṃ. *Ādesabhūtambhā dajjasaddamhā eyyāmissa ¹⁵amādeso* hoti: *⁹"dajjam".*

1010 Vajjamh' eyyassiss' āsi. *Ādesabhūtambhā vajjasaddamhā eyyāsissa āsādeso* hoti: *¹⁰vajjasi ¹¹vadeyyasi.*

1011 Emhā antissākāralopo. *Ādesabhūtā ekāramhā antivibhattiyā akārassa lopo* hoti: *vajjenti vadenti.* 20

1012 Dhatekārass' āyo tyādisu. *Dhātunaṃ ekārassa āyādeso* hoti *tyādisu: ¹²milāyati, ¹³khāyati, ¹⁴jhāyati jhāyanti jhāyasi.*

1013 Gamissa ghamma gaggha^c. *Ghammati ghammatu, gagghati¹: ¹⁵"tato tvaṃ bhikkhu yena yena gagghasi^g phāsum yeva gagghasi^h. I*ādhikārattā vā ti kiṃ: *gacchati.* 25

1014 Dā-dhā-mā-ṭhā-hā-pā-maha-mathadinam yamhi i. *Yamhi pac-caye dā dhā mā ṭhā hā pā mahaⁱ matha* ice evamādinam

[§ 1003 Ke 499]. ¹ (Vin III 15¹). ² (Sn 479^b). [§ 1004 Ke 500]. ³ M III 154^a Vin I 349³⁰ J III 488⁵; J III 212⁶ Dhṛp 3⁴. [§ 1005 Ke 501]. ⁴ (370⁹). [§ 1006 Ke 502]. ⁵ (385¹² sqq) ⁶ (388¹⁶). [§ 1007–1009 vide Rūp 494 C 202¹⁸ Sd 370¹³–371²⁵]. ⁷ (Vin III 259^{12, 14}). ⁸ J VI 15²⁸ cf. *supra* 370¹. ⁹ (370⁹). [§ 1010–1011 Rūp C 194^{20–26}]. ¹⁰ (388¹²). ¹¹ Ja VI 19⁸. [§ 1012 Rūp C 195^{1–3} (yogavibhāga < Ke 517)]. ¹² [795. ¹³] 40. ¹⁴ [243. [§ 1013 Ke 503 -- *on*. 15 *infra*]. ¹⁵ A IV 301¹⁷ (Mp: gagghasi ti gamissasi). [§ 1014 Ke 504]

^a C-Bm innam; ns in. ^b ita C-Bemns; Ke: kusasmā vel kudhasmā (vide Senart p. 255¹⁷ et Mnd C 393 *n.* ¹, Rūp C 191³⁰). ^c cf. *n.* b. ^d ita C-Bemns. ^e (Bm ghammagaccha; C ghamma-gagghā. ^f (Bm gacchati. ^g Bm gacchasi ^h Bm gamigghasi. ⁱ Bm om.

dhātūnaṃ anto saro ikārattam āpaṇṇati: *diyati dhyati miyati thiyati hiyati piyati mahiyati^a mathiyati.*

1015 Yajass' ādiss' i. *Yajadhātussa ādissa ikārādeso hoti yapaccaye pare: ijgate mayā buddho.*

1016 Um imsu sabbehi. Sabbehi dhātūhi *umvibhattiyā imsvādeso* hoti: ¹"upasaṃkamimsu . . . nisidimsu". ²"Te tam asse ayācisuṃ" ti ettha pana niggaḥitaṃ ṭhānantaragamaṇaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, lakkhaṇaṃ ³heṭṭhā vibhāvitam.

1017 Disat' āsum. *Disato umvibhattiyā āsumvādeso* hoti: ⁴*adda-*
10 *sāsum.*

1018 Jara-marānaṃ jira-jiyya-miyya. *Jirati jigyati, miyyati . marati^b.*

1019 Asass' ādilopo sabbattha. Sabbesu vibhattipaccayesu *asadhātussa ādissa lopo* hoti: *santi santu, āhi^c, siyā siyuṃ*, ⁵"santo
15 . . . samāno". *I'ādhikārattā vā ti kiṃ: asi.* [C^e 729¹]

1020 Asabbadhātuke bhū. *Asass' eva dhātussa bhuvādeso* hoti vā asabbadhātuke: *bhavissati bhavissanti*, ⁶"abhavissa ⁷abhavissā abhavissamsu. Vā ti kimatthaṃ: āsum.

1021 Nāto eyyass' iya ñṇā vā Nā *icc etāya dhātuyā parāya*
20 *cyvavibhattiyā iyā-ñṇāvādesā honti vā: janiyā vijaniyā jañṇā.*
Vā ti kiṃ: jāneyya.

1022 Nāssa lopo yakārattam. *Nā icc etāya dhātuyā parassa nāpaccayassa lopo* hoti vā *yakārattañ ca: jaṇṇā . nāyati.* Vā ti kiṃ: *jānāti.*

1023 Ettam akāro lopañ ca. *Akārappaccayo ettam āpaṇṇate vā lopañ ca: vajjeli vadeti, vajjemi vadāmi.*

1024 Uttam okaro. *Okārappaccayo uttam āpaṇṇate vā: kurule karoti, tanute tanoti. Okāro ti kiṃ: holi.*

1025 Karassākaro ca^d. *Kāra icc etassa dhātussa akaro ca uttam*

[§ 1015 = Kc 505]. [§ 1016 Kc 506]. ¹ D I 236²³⁻²⁵. ² J VI 512¹².
³ (635¹²⁻²²). ⁴ ns: "ath' addasāsīm sambuddhaṃ" hū so Sumangalattathera-
apadān [Ap 65¹⁴] lā sañ kui rhu rve¹ "im āsim" hū so sut kui lañ¹ chui ap eñ¹ .
[§ 1018 Kc 507]. [§ 1019 Kc 508]. ⁵ cf D I 91². [§ 1020 = Kc 509].
⁶ = ra prī ā kui rassa prū ns. ⁷ -- ra prī rassa ma prū ns. [§ 1021
Kc 510]. ⁸ (Sn 873^d. " (496¹⁷). [§ 1022 = Kc 511 (*supra* § 950)]. [§ 1023
Kc 512]. [§ 1024 = Kc 513]. [§ 1025 Kc 514].

^a Bm om. ^b Bm mara < mayyavara. ^c B ns āhi (cf. 832⁵). ^d Kc: karass' akāro ca.

āpaṇṇate vā: *kurute* · *karoti*, *kubbati* · *kayirati*^a. *Karassā* ti kiṃ: *sarati marati*.

1026 Ku kru c' ossa vattaṃ sabbattha. Pāvacanāyena *kara* icc etassa dhātussa *ku*ādeso *kru*ādeso ca hoti, *okārapaccayassa* ca *ṭakārattaṃ* sabbattha vibhattipaccayesu: ¹"sīlavanto na kubbanti ⁵ bālo sīlāni kubbati; ²tapo idha krubbati brahm[ūp]apattiyā^b; ²pharusāhi vācāhi pakrubbamāno".

1027 O ava sare. *Okārassa* dhātuantassa^c sare pare *av*ādeso hoti: *cavali bhavati*. Sare ti kimatthaṃ: *hoti*. *O* ti kiṃ: *jayati*.

1028 E aya. *Ekārassa* dhātuantassa sare pare *ay*ādeso hoti: ¹⁰ *nayati jayati*. Sare ti kiṃ: *neti*.

1029 Kārite te āv'āyā. Te *o c* icc ete *āva-āya*ādesā^d pāpuṇanti kārite: *lāveti nāyeti*. [C^e 730¹]

1030 Asabbadhātuke ikārāgamo. *Gamissati karissati*. Asabbadhātuke ti kiṃ: *agamā, gaccheyya, gacchatu, gacchati*. 15

1031 Attanopadāni kvaci parassapadattaṃ. Attanopadāni kvaci parassapadattaṃ āpaṇṇanti: *kariyati labbhati* · *kariyate labbhate*.

1032 Akārāgamo hiyyattan'ajjatani-kālātipattisu. Kvaci *akārāgamo* hoti hiyyattan' ajjatani kālātipatti icc etāsu vibhattisu: *agamā agami agamissā*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *gamā gami gamissā*. 20

1033 Brūto i timhi. *Bru* icc etaya dhātuyā *ikārāgamo* hoti kvaci *tīmhi* vibhattiyaṃ: ³*bravīti* · *bruti*.

1034 Dhātuss' anto lopo 'nekasarassa. Anekasarassa dhātussa^e anto kvaci lopo hoti: *gacchati gacchanti*. Anekasarassā ti kiṃ: *pāti gāti*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ⁴*mahiyati mathiyati*. 25

1035 Isu-yamadinam anto ccho va. *Isu yamu* icc evamādinam dhātūnam anto *ccho* hoti vā: *icchati, niyacchati, [†]vacchati*^f. Vā ti kimatthaṃ: *esati, niyamati, upasati*.

1036 Tara-karādito um aṃsu. *Tara kara* icc evamādito *um-*vacanassa *aṃsu*ādeso^g hoti va; ⁵"etena maggena atāṃsu^h pubbe; ³⁰

[§ 1026 Sd 509²⁶ - 510³⁰ |. ¹ (510¹⁴). ² (510¹⁵⁻¹⁶). | § 1027 = Kc 515 |
| § 1028 = Kc 516 |. | § 1029 Kc 517 |. | § 1030 Kc 518 |. | § 1031 Kc 520 |.
| § 1032 = Kc 521 |. | § 1033 = Kc 522 |. ³ (422⁶⁻¹² etc.). | § 1034 = Kc 523 |.
⁴ (834¹). | § 1035 Kc 524 = Rūp 190¹⁶⁻²¹ (yogavibhaga) |. ⁵ (54¹⁵).

^a Bm kariyati. ^b CeBem brahmūpapattiyā; ns brahmappattiyā. ^c Ce h. l. dhātvaṇṇo. ^d ita CeBemns comp. fecit. ^e CeBem dhātuyā. ^f ita CeBemns (ns; vacchati kui vipubba āsa tañ et cit. | āsa upāsane et | āsa upavesane ^{supra} | 973) et ad. anupaveccchati [Sd 453²⁶]; leg. acchati, Rūp: acchati | āsa upavesane. ^g Bm maṃsuādeso. ^h (Bemns akāṃsu).

¹akamsu satthu vacanam; ²vihaṃsu viharanti ca". Vā ti kiṃ: *atarīṃsu, akarīṃsu, viharīṃsu*.

1037 Ka karassa ssamhi^a. *Kara* icc etassa dhātussa *ka* icc ādeso hoti vā *ssamhi^a* vacane: ³"aham api pūjaṃ kassam". Vā ti kiṃ: *karissam*.

1038 Viharassa ha. *Vīpubbassa haradhātussa ha* icc ādeso hoti vā *ssa[tv]*mhi vibhattiyaṃ: ⁴"appamatto vihassati". Vā ti kiṃ: *viharissati*.

1039 S(s)alopo^b ssatyādinam. *Sakāralopo* hoti vā *ssatī*ādinam vibhattinam: *dakkhati, dakkhanti*: ⁵"yadā dakkhasi mātangaṃ" · *dakkhissati, vibhajim vibhajissim^c*; ⁶*vikāsati · vikāsissati*. [C^c 731¹]

1040 Sīdass' ikāro ñe āttam. Ādesabhūtassa *sīdas*saddassa *ikāro* nepaccaye āttam āpajjati vā: *nīsādeli nīsīdāpeti* vā. Atrāyaṃ pālī: ⁷"ucchaṅge maṃ nīsādetvā pitā atthānūsāsati" ti, tatra ¹⁵*nīsādetvā* ti *nīsīdāpetvā*, *nīsīdetvā* ti pi katthaci, so yev' attho — *bhuvā*digaṇikassa dhātussa *nīsīdetvā* ti *ekārasahitaṃ* hetukattupadaṃ bhavati · *tabbācakattā*, *nīsīdīvā* ti pana *ikārā*gamasahitaṃ rūpaṃ suddhakattupadaṃ bhavati · *tabbācakattā*.

1041 Vibhattissaro rasso. Vibhattibhāve *ñhito* saro rasso hoti ²⁰vā: *avoca agacchi^d* icc ādi. Vā ti kiṃ: ⁸"agama Rājagahaṃ buddho".

1042 Dhātussaro saññoge. Dhātussaro rasso hoti saññogakkhare pare: ⁹*acchati*. Saññoge ti kiṃ: *upāsati*.

1043 Vacassa vass' akaro^c o hiyyattan'ajjatanisu. ¹⁰"Etad avoca ²⁵sattā" · *so avacā, avaci*; *te avocum*; *aham avocaṃ · avacamⁱ*.

1044 Vacato u^u ttha-mhesu *Vaca* icc etāya dhātuyā *ukārā*gamo hoti *ttha-mhesu* vibhattisu: *tumhe avocuttha, mayaṃ¹¹ avocumha*.

1045 Rudassa dassa co^b bhavissantiyaṃ, ssassaⁱ ca cho^j. ¹²"Cira-rattāya rucchati^k *rucchasi^m, rodissati* vā.

³⁰ **1046 Ā-nito kusādinam dvittam, rassa ca te.** *Ā nī* icc upasaggehi

¹ 427¹⁸. ² (54¹⁸). | § 1037 Sd 514¹⁸ | ³ Pv 242^b. ⁴ (427¹⁸). ⁵ J VI 496²⁷. ⁶ = pvañ¹ lattam¹, ns. ⁷ (384¹⁷). ⁸ (464²⁴, ns. *cit. et* Khp VI 54: pari-vañṇayī). ⁹ (835 n. f). ¹⁰ Sn² p. 78¹⁷. ¹¹ ns. *avocumha* kun prī *mhā* kui rassa prū. ¹² (739²⁵).

^a B^cns ssammi cf. 836⁷. ^b C^cB^m salo. ^c sic B^cns, [ns: vibhajim vebhan prī vibhajissim prī *ssim*vibhat eñ¹ *ssa* kye ma kye kui pra sañ.]; C^c vibhajjati vibhajjissati; B^m vibhajji vibhajji vibhajjissati. ^d B^m agaccha. ^e C^cB^c vassākaro (cf. 838 n. b). ^f B^m om. ^g C^c vu. ^h B^m so. ⁱ B^m sassa. ^j C^cB^c co. ^k B^m rujja^o. ^l C^cB^cns ruccha; C^cB^cns *ad. rucanti*. ^m B^m rujjasi.

paresaṃ kusādināṃ dhātūnaṃ dvittamaṃ hoti, te c' upasagga rassā honti: *akkosati akkosasi, niyyāti niyyāsi*.

1047 Pavisassa^a *pāvekkh' ajjatanīyaṃ*. ¹"Pāvekkhi antepuraṃ surammaṃ" · ²*pāvīsi vā*.

1048 Havipariyayo^b *ye*. *Yapaccaye hakārassa vipariyāyo hoti*: 5 *vuyhati*.

1049 Lo^c *vā*^d *yassa*. *Hakārassa pubbabhāge t̥hitassa yapaccayassa lo*^c *hoti vā*: ³*vulhati*. *Vā ti kiṃ*: *vuyhati*.

1050 Vahassa vass' akāro uttam la-yesu. *Ādesabhūte lakāre ca hakārassa pubbabhāge t̥hite yapaccaye ca pare vaha-* 10 *dhātuyā vakārassa akāro uttam āpañjati*: *vulhati*^e *vuyhati*. [C^e 732¹]

1051 Hūss' ūkāro hiyyattaniyam uvo. *Hudhātussa ūkāro uvādeso hoti*, *hiyyattaniyaṃ vibhatti*yaṃ: ⁴*ahuvā*.

1052 Ajjatanīyam¹ *issa lopo*. *Hudhātuto parāya ajjatanīyā* *vi-* 15 *bhattiyā lopo hoti*: ⁴"ahū rājā".

1053 Oss' i. *Hudhātuto parāya ajjatanīyā* *ovibhattiyā* *ikāro hoti*: ⁵*ivam ahosi*.

1054 Im um kvaci. *Hudhātuto parāya ajjatanīyā* *imvibhattiyā* *uvādeso hoti kvaci*: ⁶"aham kevaṭṭagāmasmiṃ ahum kevaṭ- 20 *tadārako*". *Kvacī ti kiṃ*: ⁷"ahosiṃ nu kho aham".

1055 Saṇṭhato hagamo, tamhi rasso. *Sampubbasmaṃ thādhātuto hakārāgamo hoti*, *tasmīṃ hakārāgame dhātuss' anto rasso hoti kvaci*: ⁸*saṇṭhahati* · *saṇṭhali* vā.

1056 Patitṭhato ho⁹ *ca*. *Patipubbasmaṃ thādhātuto ca hakārāgamo* 25 *hoti*, *tasmīṃ hakārāgame dhātuss' anto rasso hoti kvaci*: *patitṭhahati* · *patitṭhali* vā.

1057 Pipassa passa vo^c *vā*. *Pivati* · *pipati* vā.

1058 Hanassa vadho sabbattha. *Hana* *icc etassa dhātussa* *vadhā-* *deso hoti kvaci sabbattha vibhattipaccayesu*: *vadhati*, *vadhamti*, 30 *vadhasi*^h *icc ādi sabbaṃ yojetabbaṃ*; *atrāyaṃ pālī*: ¹⁰"attānaṃ

¹ cf. J VI 289⁵ — 289¹³. ² J VI 289¹³. | § 1048—1050 cf. § 978 | ³ ns sut nhuik *la* ṇay (5: 1) — udaharuṇ nhuik *la* krī' (5: 1) . . . ⁴ (46I¹³); ahuvasi J VI 521²¹. ⁵ (D I 200¹²). ⁶ (455¹²). ⁷ M I 8⁴ (cf. D I 200²⁰). | § 1055 Rūp Ce 198⁷⁻⁹ | ⁸ (M I 445⁶). ⁹ ns: *casaddā phraṇṇī uṭṭhahi samuṭṭhahi vuṭṭhahitvā ca saṇ* *kui eī raṇ* . . . | § 1057 Rūp Ce 198²⁸⁻³⁰ | | § 1058 Ke 594 | ¹⁰ (308²⁰).

^a Bm *visassa (om pa-)*. ^b *ita* C^e Bm *h. l.*, B^e ns *ayo* (840^{1, 2}). ^c Bm *lopo*. ^d Bm *om*. ^e C^e B^e *vulhati*. ^f B^e ns *niya*. ^g (Bm *po*). ^h Bm *vadhesi* (cf. *vadheti* 398¹⁰).

vadhivā vadhivā rodati" ti ca ¹"vadhati na rodati" ti ca ²"akkocchi maṃ avadhi maṃ" ti ca ³"ahan taṃ avadhi(m) Sāman" ti ca bahudhā dissati.

1059 Dhato^a pubbass' apino^b nieccam akāralopo, dhassa ca ho abbha-
5 savisaye. *Dvāraṃ pidahati.* Abbhāsavisaye ti kimatthaṃ: *api-*
dhānaṃ, apidheti: ⁴"apidhetuṃ mahāsindhuṃ" ti anabbhāsavisa-
yattā vuttavidhānaṃ na hoti ti dassanattthaṃ. *Dvāraṃ a-pida-*
hivā ti ettha kathan ti ce: ettha pana akāro paṭisedhanatthe
10 lutto adassanaṃ gato ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, ayaṃ nīti sādhukaṃ ma-
nasikātabbā. [C^c 733¹]

1060 Bhujato ssassa^c kho, tamhi^d jassa ko vā. *Bhujadhātuto* parassa
ssassa^c vibhattiyā *khādeso* hoti, tasmīṃ *khe jassa ko* hoti vā:
bhokkhati bhokkhanti. Vā ti kiṃ: *bhukkhissati bhokkhissanti*^e.

15 1061 Asaññogantatt' eke^f pakatiyā vuddhiṃ^g. Ekacce dhātavo paka-
tiyā asaṇñogantattā^f vuddhiṃ^h pāpuṇanti: *bhokkhati.*

1062 Na saniggahitāgamā. Pakatiyā asaṇñogantatte pi sati sanigga-
hitāgamā dhātavo vuddhiṃ na pāpuṇanti: *muñcati parisamkati.*

1063 Yamhi ādass' anto ittaṃ. Yamhi paccaye pare āpubbassa
20 dādhātussa anto ikārattam āpajjate: *dhanam adiyati, sīlaṃ*
samādiyati.

1064 Janass' antoⁱ. Janadhātussa anto vyañjano āttam āpajjati
yamhi paccaye pare: *jayati.*

1065 Sakantassa kho kakārāgamen' ajjatanadisū. Saka ice etāya
25 dhātuyā antavyaṇjanassa *kho* hoti *kakārāgamenā* sah' ajjata-
nādisu: ⁵*asakkhi sakkhi · asakkhimsu; sakkhissati sakkhissanti;*
asakkhissa^j asakkhissamsu.

1066 Namhi kissa rassattam, no ca no. *Kiṇati, vikkiṇati.*

1067 Yathārahaṃ dhātuto sāgamo va. ⁶"Ajeṣi yakkho naravira-
30 setṭhaṃ".

¹ 398²⁰. ² Dh 3a. ³ J VI 86²⁴. | § 1059 Sd 392¹⁶-393⁷; Rūp C^c 202²⁷-203¹ |.
⁴ (393¹⁻²). | § 1060—1061 Rūp C^c 204¹⁹⁻²⁴ |. | § 1062: Rūp C^c 204²⁷ |.
| § 1063 Rūp C^c 205³⁵⁻³⁹ |. | § 1064 Rūp C^c 206¹⁻⁷ |. | § 1065 Rūp C^c
207²⁷⁻²⁹ |. ⁵ (506²⁵). | § 1066 Rūp C^c 207³⁷ |. | § 1067 *infra* § 1075 |.
⁶ J VI 282²¹.

^a C^c tato. ^b C^c B^c pubbassāpino. ^c B^c m^c sassa; (838¹³) C^c ssa-.
^d B^c amhi. ^e *sic* C^c B^c m^c ns; Rūp: bhuñhissati bhuñhissanti. ^f *ita* B^c m^c; C^c ns
sasaṇñog^o. ^g C^c B^c m^c vuddhi; B^c ns vuddhi. ^h B^c m^c vuddhi. ⁱ *leg* attam? C^c ns
sakkhissa.

1068 Karassa rassa yo yamhi kamme. Kammani yapaccaye pare kara icc etāya dhātuyā rakārassa yakārādeso hoti vā: *kayyate · kariyyati.*

1069 Ñass' anto ettañ ca. Kammani yapaccaye pare ñā icc etāya dhātuyā anto ettam āpaṇṇate vā: *dhhammo purisena ñeyyati · 3 dhammā ñeyyanti.* Vā ti kiṃ: *ñāyati viññāyati.* [C^e 734¹]

Lakkhaṇe cānukaḍḍhitavidhānam uttaratra nānuvattati, cānukaḍḍhane asati maṇḍukagatiyā pi ¹vattati.

1070 Kvaci eyyamass' emu. Eyyāma vibhattiyā emuādeso hoti kvaci: ²"tay' aṇṇa guttā viharemu divasaṃ; ³kathaṃ jānemu 10 taṃ mayam; ⁴na no dakkhemu sambuddham" icc ādi.

1071 Tanādito omu. ⁵"Pappomu".

1072 Nādhātuyam yapubbito^a ssassa hi. Nādhātuviseyā yapaccaya-pubbakasmā ikārāgamato ssassa^b vibhattiyā huādeso hoti kvaci: *paññāyihiti paññāyihinti.* Kvaci ti kiṃ: *paññāyissati.* 15

1073 Mānanto i nāmhi niecam. *Mināti minanti.* Nāmhi ti kiṃ: *mānati^c mānam.* ⁶"rūpena pāmesi^d; ⁷chāyā metabbā".

1074 Dhātuss' anto rasso. Dighassaravataṃ dhātūnam anto rasso hoti nāmhi paccaye pare niecam: *lunāti manāti punāti dhunati^e.*

1075 Sagamo yathārahaṃ dhātuto. *Akāsi.* Yathārahan ti kiṃ: *akā.* 20

1076 Iss' ettam. Dhātuto parassa ikārāgamassa ettam hoti yathārahaṃ: *aggahesi aggahesum.* Yathārahan ti kiṃ: *karissati.*

1077 Karotissa kass' anto uttam. *Karadhātussa kakārassa anto uttam āpaṇṇate yathārahaṃ: kurule.* Yathārahan ti kiṃ: *karoti.*

1078 Karassa (rassa) lopo ukare, uto c' ussa battam^f. *Karadhātussa 25 rakāralopo hoti ukāre pare, ukārato ca parassa ukārassa bakā-rattam^f hoti: kubbatī kubbanti, kubbasi* icc ādi.

1079 Yire ca. *Karadhātussa rakārassa lopo hoti yirapaccaye pare: kayirati^g kayiranti^g* icc ādi.

[§ 1068 Rūp C^e 211⁷⁻⁹ | [§ 1069 Rūp C^e 208²²⁻²⁴ | . ¹ ns: pag eva yathanupubbiya hū lui. ² J II 33²⁵. ³ J VI 13¹⁴ (cf Sn 999a, d). ⁴ J V 57¹⁹. | § 1072 Rūp C^e 209⁸⁻⁹ | . | § 1073 Rūp C^e 209¹⁰⁻¹¹ | . ⁶ J V 299⁷ (500¹). | § 1074 Rūp C^e 209¹²⁻¹³ | . | § 1075 Rūp C^e 212¹⁻² | | § 1076 Rūp C^e 209³¹ | . | § 1077 Rūp C^e 211¹² | . | § 1078: Rūp C^e 210³³ | . | § 1079 Rūp C^e 211¹ |]

^a ita ns; C^e B^{em} yapubbato. ^b C^e ssassa. ^c B^m mānati. ^d C^e B^m māmesi. ^e B^m vuccati. ^f J. s. bba²⁷. ^g B^m kariy^o.

1094 Uāgamo ttha-mhesu. *Tumhe gamuttha, mayaṃ gamumha.* [C^c 736¹]

1095 Gamissa gattam yathātanti. Tantiyā anurūpato *gamu* icc etassa dhātussa *gakārattam* hoti: *so dhanam ajjhagā^a, le ajjhagu:* ¹"so p' āga^b samitiṃ vanam; ²Kambalassatarā āgu"^c. 5

1096 Bhavissantiyaṃ chidassa va checcho ssena. Bhavissantiyaṃ vibhattiyaṃ *chīdadhātussa checchādeso* hoti vā vibhattiyā avayavabhūtena *ssakārena^d* saddhiṃ: *checchati checchanti, chec-chasi.* Vā ti kiṃ: *chindissati.*

1097 Bhidassa^e bheccho. *Bhīdadhātussa* ca bhavissantiyaṃ *bhec-* 10 *chādeso* hoti vā vibhattiyā avayavabhūtena *ssakārena^d* sad-dhiṃ: *bhecchati, bhecchanti:* ³"aviṃṇam bhecchati".

1098 Chida-bhīdanam ajjataniyaṃ ca. Puna pi *chīda-bhīdagga-* ṇam 'vibhattiyā saha hoti' ti atthassa nivattanattham. Ajjata-
niyaṃ ca vibhattiyaṃ *chīda-bhīdadhātūnam yathākkamam chec-* 15 *cha bheccha* icc ete ādesā honti vā: ⁴"acchecchi kaṃkham; ⁵acchecchum vata bho rukkham"; *abhecchi (abhecchum)^f, abhec-cho abhecchittha* icc ādinā ca *accheccho^g acchecchittha* icc ādinā ca sabbam yojetabbam. Vā ti kiṃ: *acchindi abhindi.*

1099 Kvacī purisavipallaso. Katthaci pāḷippadese vibhattivipa- 20 lāsādayo viya purisavipallāso bhavati: ⁶"puttam labhetha varadam".

1100 Lū-nito karitesu ñe va. *Lūdhātuto* ca *nīdhātuto* ca kārita-paccayesu *ñepaccayo* yeva bhavati: *lāveti nayeti.* Ettha ca "lu-nīto" ti sīsamattakathanam, aññe pi tādīsā dhātavo maggi- 25 tabbā.

1101 Pariavasoto ñe ca ñape ca. *Pariavapubbasmā* ⁷"so anta-kammani"^h ti dhātumhā *ñe* ca paccayo [bhavati]ⁱ *ñāpēpaccayo* ca ekakkhaṇe yeva bhavanti, tatrāyaṃ pāḷi: ⁸"attanā vipa-
katam attana pariyoṣāpeti: āpatti saṃghādisesassa, attanā vip- 30

[§ 1095: Rūp C^c 186²⁰⁻²⁷ |. ¹ (464²²). ² D II 258¹⁵. | § 1096 Rūp C^c 204¹⁸ |. ³ A I 8¹. ⁴ ⁵ (cf. S I 12¹⁰⁻¹¹ Sn 355³⁰); ns cit M I 122⁴. ⁶ J VI 502¹⁷; Sd 342². | § 1099 *vide n. 6* |. ⁷ (515⁸ sqq. 739²⁰). | § 1101 *vide n. 8* |. ⁸ (597¹⁴). ⁹ (597³²).

^a ita C^cB^{em}ns (B^m om. 841¹⁻⁵). ^b B^{em}ns p' āga. ^c B^{em}ns āguṃ. ^d (B^m sakārena). ^e C^c ad. ca. ^f B^m om. ^g B^m om. ^h C^cB^m so antarako. ⁱ C^cns om.

pakataṃ parehi pariyosāvāpeti^a: āpatti saṃghādisesassā" ti. Imasmiṃ thāne nīti 'heṭṭhā amhehi ṭhapitā, taṃ āyasmanto upaparikkhantu.

1102 Sekārāgamo ākhyāta-nāmehi. Ākhyātato ca nāmapadato^b ca
5 vacanassa siliṭṭhatthaṃ sekārāgamo hoti [C^c 737¹]: ²"na no vivāho nāgehi katapubbo kudācanam taṃ vivāhaṃ asaṃyuttaṃ kathaṃ amhe karomase" evaṃ ākhyātato sekārāgamo, ³"ye keci buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gatāse" evaṃ nāmato. ⁴"Aka-ramhasa te kiecan" ti ettha pana vuttirakkhaṇatthaṃ sekāra-
10 gatassa ekārassa akāro kato, ⁵"ukkantāmasi^c bhūtāni pabbatāni vanāni cā" ti etthā pi pana vuttirakkhaṇatthaṃ ekārassa ikāro kato^d ti daṭṭhabbaṃ; lakkaṇaṃ heṭṭhā vibhāvitaṃ.

1103 Gāthāyam atitattthe im issaṃ. Atikkante atthe vattabbe *im-*
vibhattiyā *issaṃ*ādeso hoti vā, so ca kho gāthāvisaye daṭṭhabbo:
15 ⁶"ahaṃ pure saññamissaṃ; ⁷sandhāvissaṃ anibbisam; ⁸uposathaṃ upavasissaṃ". ⁹"Nirayamhi apaccisan" ti ettha pana vuttirakkhaṇatthaṃ ekassa sakārassa lopo kato. Gāthāyan ti kiṃ: ¹⁰"amutra upapādim^e tatra p' āsim evaṃnāmo". Atitattthe ti kiṃ: ¹¹"taṃ vaṇissaṃ asaṃkhatam". Vā ti kiṃ:
20 ¹²"nākāsim satthu vacanam". Tattha keci gāthāpādesu^f adhikakkharabbhāvaṃ aniccamānā ¹³"uposathaṃ upavasin" ti paṭhanti, taṃ na yuttaṃ · pāvacane gāthāpādesu^g adhikakkharānaṃ ūnakkharānaṃ ca atthibhāvato, tathā hi ¹⁴"sa kattā taramāno^h Sivirājena pesito" ti ca ¹⁵"ime nu maccā kim
25 akāṃsu pāpaṃ ye 'me janāⁱ tippā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti"^j ti ca ¹⁶"sile patiṭṭhāya naro sapañño cittaṃ paññaṃ ca bhāvayan" ti ca ūnādhikakkharapāda^f gāthāyo dissanti, tathā pi na koci paramāṇumatto pi doso atthi · niyyānikasāsanattā sammāsambuddhassa bodhaneyyānaṃ ca aṭṭhāsayanu-
30 lomena pavattitadhammadesanattā, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Abhidham-

¹ (597¹⁹—598¹⁹). | § 1102 Sd 511¹⁷⁻¹⁹ | ² (511¹⁷) ³ (511¹⁸). ⁴ (511¹⁸ 628⁷ 633⁹). ⁵ (511¹⁸ 628⁷). ⁶ (628¹⁵) ⁷ (819¹¹) ⁸ (819¹⁵). ⁹ (628¹³). ¹⁰ D I 81²¹.

¹¹ Ap 530²⁴. ¹² Vv 226^a. ¹³ Vva 72⁵. ¹⁴ J VI 492⁹. ¹⁵ J VI 115²⁸⁻³⁰.

¹⁶ S I 13²⁰.

^a *ita* B^{ms}; C^c B^m pariyosāpeti ^b B^m om ^c *ita* C^c B^{ms}. ^d B^m ikarato (*pro* ikāro kato). ^e C^c B^m upavasim; D: upapādim. ^f *ita* C^c B^{ms} (*vide n. g.*). ^g *ita* h. l B^m; C^c B^{ms} opādesu ^h J E^c *ad. va; fuit, ut opinor*; tatoⁱ sa kattā taramāno (J V 264²¹). ⁱ C^c *ad.* adhimatta dukkha (— J —) C^c B^{ms} vedayanti.

maṭṭikāyaṃ: ¹"Bhagavā pana vacanānaṃ lahu^a-garubhāvaṃ na gaṇeti, bodhaneyyānaṃ pana ajiḥāsayaṇulomato dhamma-sabhāvaṃ avilomento^b tathā tathā^c [C^e 737³⁰] desanaṃ niyāmeti ti na kiñci^d akkharānaṃ bahutā vā appatā vā codetabbā" ti. Yadi evaṃ, kasmā tattha tattha pubbācariyehi "gāthāsu 5 chanda-m-abhedattham akkharalopan" ti ca "vuttianurakkhaṇatthāya viparitatā pi" ti ca "chandānurakkhaṇatthāya sukhuc-cāraṇatthāya cā" ti ca vuttan ti. Saccam^e, yattha chando ca vutti ca rakkhitabbā hoti, ²[kiṃ] tattha Bhagavā chandaṃ ca vuttiṃ ca rakkhati, yattha pana tadubhayaṃ rakkhitabbaṃ na 10 hoti, na tattha Bhagavā chandaṃ ca vuttiṃ ca rakkhati; taṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ: "Bhagavā pana vacanānaṃ lahu-garubhāvaṃ na gaṇeti" ti ādi. Chandaṃ ca vuttiṃ ca rakkhanto pi hi Bhagavā na kabbakārakādayo viya ³savyāpāratāvasena^e rakkhati, atha kho aparimitakāle anekesu jātisatasahassee 15 bodhisattakāle akkharasamayesu kataparicayavasena padāni [C^e 738¹] nipphannān' eva hutvā sassirikamukhapadumato nig-gacchanti, tesu kāñci chando-vuttinaṃ rakkhaṇasadisena-kārena pavattanti, kāñci tathā na pavattanti: yāni rakkhaṇasadisena-kārena pavattanti, tāni sandhāya Bhagavā "chandaṃ ca 20 vuttiṃ ca rakkhati" ti vattabbo, yāni tathā na pavattanti, tāni sandhāya Bhagavā "chandaṃ ca vuttiṃ ca na rakkhati" ti pi vattabbo, na hi Bhagavā paresaṃ codanāhetu sāsamko sappatibhaya, sāsamko yeva hi sappatibhaya chandaṃ ca vuttiṃ ca rakkhati^f ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. 25

1104 Ajjataniyaṃ attam^g im^h vā am^h va. Ajjataniyaṃ vibhattiyaṃ *im*vacanaṃ^h vā *am*vacanaṃⁱ vāⁱ attam^g āpajjati: ⁴"taṇhānaṃ khayam ajiḥga" — ahan ti^j sambandho, ettha hi ajiḥgā ti adhigacchin^k ti ⁵uttamapurisappayogavasena attho · ⁶"upāga-miṃ rukkhamūlan" ti ettha *upāgamin* ti padassa viya; atha 30 vā ajiḥgā ti ajiḥgan ti uttamapurisappayogavasena' eva attho · ⁷"kamānaṃ vasam anvagan" ti ettha *anvagan* ti pa-

¹ --- (*supra* 640²⁰⁻²³). ² ns: kiṃ na rakkhati bhai¹ kroṇ¹ ma coṇ¹ lhañ¹ am¹ nañ³. ³ = byāpā krī³ sañ eñ¹ aphrac nhañ¹ cap sa phrañ¹, ns. ⁴ Dhṛ 154¹. ⁵ *vide* Dhṛa III 129¹. ⁶ Bv 2: 32c. ⁷ (464²³⁻²⁴).

^a B^m h I. lahuka-. ^b *addendum* va (640²²). ^c B^m om. ^d *ita* C^eB^mns (= ta cuṃ ta rā). ^e B^e om. sa-. ^f B^m om. ca rakkha-. ^g B^m attam. ^h B^m ivacanaṃ. ⁱ B^m om. ^j B^m ajiḥgā-m-ahan ti. ^k C^eB^m uechan.

dassa viya ca. Sabbam etaṃ atitattavasena vuttaṃ: ahaṃ¹ taṇhakkhayasaṃkhātaṃ arahattaphalaṃ adhigato 'smī ti hi attho.

- 1105** Matantare kvaci dhātu-vibhatti-paccayānaṃ dīgha-viparīt'-ādesa-
5 **lopāgamā** ca. Garūnaṃ matantare anipphannānaṃ aññesaṃ padā-
naṃ sādhanatthaṃ kvaci dhātu-vibhatti-paccayānaṃ dīgha-vi-
parīt'-ādesa-lopāgama^a icc etāni kāriyāni jīnavacanānurūpāni
kātabbāni ti vuttaṃ, tasmā etaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ anipphannānaṃ
sādhanatthaṃ manasikātabbaṃ.

- 10 Icc evaṃ accantasusevaniye
 dhamme munindenā sudesite ca^b
 viññūnaṃ icchaṃ paramaṃ paṭuttaṃ
 Ākhyātaṃ etaṃ vipulaṃ abhāsiṃ. 4

- Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
15 ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe ākhyātakappo
nāma pañcaviṣatimo^c pariccheto.

XXVI.

- Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi Kibbidhānaṃ hitaṃkaraṃ^d
kosallatthāya viññūnaṃ pālidhamme subhāsīte. 1.
20 **1106 Kammādimhi dhātuto no.** Kammādimhi dhātuto *apaccayo*
hoti: kammaṃ karoti ti *kammakāro*, evaṃ *mālākaro*^e *kumbha-*
kāro icc ādi. [C^c 739¹]
1107 Saññāyam a, nvāgamo Saññāyam abhidheyyāyaṃ kammā-
dimhi dhātuto *apaccayo* hoti, nāmaṃhi ca *nikarāgamo* hoti:
25 *ariṃ*^f *dameti* ti ²*Arindamo*, evaṃ ³*Vessantaro* icc ādi.
1108 Pure dada ca im. *Purasadde* ādimhi *dada* icc etāya dhātuyā
akārapaccayo hoti, *purasaddassa* *akarassa* *im* ca hoti: ⁴*pure*
dānaṃ *dadāti* ti *Purindado*.

¹ *vide* Dhpa III 129⁴. | § 1105 Kc 519 | | § 1106 Kc 526 |. | § 1107
Kc 527 |. ² *cf.* *n* i (*infra* 847¹). ³ ns: vessaṃ vessavīthiṃ taraya (d) jāto
ti Vessantaro, *cf.* J VI 485^{1b}. | § 1108 = Kc 528 |. ⁴ *cf.* S I 230²⁵.

^a *ita* C^cBemns. ^b ns va. ^c B^m catuṣṣatimo. ^d B^c ns hitakkaraṃ (845¹).
^e C^cns mālākāro. ^f B^m ari (c): ari; *cf.* Mhvy 72².

1109 Nvu-tv-āvi vā sabbāhi. Sabbāhi dhātūhi kammādimhi vā akammādimhi vā *akāra-nvu-tu-āvi* icc ete paccayā honti: taṃ karotī ti *takkaro*, hitaṃ karotī ti *hitakkaro*, vineti tena tasmim vā ti *vinayo*, nissāya naṃ vasati ti *nissayo*; *ṇvumhi*: rathaṃ karotī ti *rathakarako*, annaṃ dadāti ti *annadāyako*, satte vineti 5 ti *vināyako*, karotī ti *kārako*, dadāti ti *dāyako*, neti ti *nāyako*; *tumhi*: tassa kattā *takkattā*, bhojanassa dātā *bhojanadātā*, karotī ti *katta*, saratī ti *sarilā*; *āvi*mihi: bhayaṃ passatī ti *bhaya-dassāvi* icc evamādi.

1110 Visa-ruja-padādihi ṇo. Pavisatī ti *paveso*, rujatī ti *rogo*, up- 10 pajjatī ti *uppādo*, phusatī ti *phasso*, uccatī^a ti *oko*, bhavatī ti *bhāvo*, ayatī ti *āyo*, sammā bujihatī ti *sambodho*.

1111 Bhavatthe ca. Bhāve abhidhātābhe dhātūhi *ṇapaccayo* hoti: pacanaṃ *pāko*, cajanaṃ *cāgo*, bhavanaṃ *bhāvo* icc evamādi.

1112 Kvi sabbato. Sabbadhātūhi *kvipaccayo* hoti: sambhavatī ti 15 *sambhū*, evaṃ *vibhū abhibhu*, ¹bhujanto gacchatī ti *bhuja-go*, suṭṭhu khaṇatī ti *saṃ-kho*.

1113 Dharadito rammo. ²Yathānusiṭṭhaṃ paṭipajjamāne catusu apāyesu apatamāne satte dhāretī ti *dhammo*, dharati tenā ti vā *dhammo*; kariyate tan ti *kammaṃ*. 20

1114 Tassila-taddhamma-tassādhukārisu ṇi-tv-āvi. Tassilo taddhammo tassādhukārī ti etesu atthesu gamyamānesu sabbadhātuto *ṇi tu āvi* icc ete paccayā honti: piyaṃ pasamsitum silaṃ yassa rañño so hoti rājā *piyapasamsi*^b, piyaṃ pasamsanasilo ti vā *piyapasamsi*^b, piyaṃ [C^e 740¹] pasamsanadhammo ti vā *piyapasamsi*^b, 25 *piyapasamsane*^b sādhu-kārī ti vā *piyapasamsi*^b; brahmaṃ caritum silaṃ yassa puggalassa so^c hoti puggalo *brahmacārī*, brahmaṃ caraṇasilo ti vā *brahmacārī*, brahmaṃ caraṇadhammo ti vā *brahmacārī*, brahma[m]caraṇe sādhu-kārī ti vā *brahmacārī*, esa naṃ añañatrā pi yathārahaṃ; pasayha pavattitum silaṃ 30 yassa rañño so hoti rājā *pasayhapavattā*, atha vā pasayha^d pavatt[it]um kathetum silaṃ assā ti *pasayhapavattā*; bhayaṃ passitum silaṃ yassa samaṇassa so hoti samaṇo ³*bhayadassavi*; ⁴*mallaṃ karaṇasilo mallakārī*, evaṃ *pāpakārī*, ⁵*sighayāyi*. Tatra

[§ 1109 Kc 529 |. | § 1110 Kc 530 | | § 1111 Kc 531 |. | § 1112 Kc 532 |. ¹ Nidd I 7²⁸. | § 1113 Kc 533 |. ² *vide* 560¹⁵. | § 1114 Kc 534 | ³ (845^b; M I 33^b). ⁴ = lak pan¹ lum³ khrañ³ kui, ns. ⁵ ns: sīghayāyī sīhayāyī | khrañse¹ alā³ svā³ le¹ rhi sañ .

^a C^e ucatī. ^b B^{ns} piyappas^o. ^c B^m om. ^d C^e B^m pasayhaṃ.

itthiliṅge vattabbe *piyapasamsini*^a *brahmacārini* ti ādinā vattabbaṃ, napumsake vattabbe *piyapasamsi*^a *brahmacāri* ti ādinā rassavasena vattabbaṃ, 'kulaṃ, cittaṃ' ti vā sambandho, esa nayo aññatrā pi.

- 5 **1115 Gamito ro odanto.** *Gamudhātuto*^b *okāranto ro* iti paccayo hoti: gacchatī ti *go*.

1116 Suto ā. *Suṇātī* ti *sā*.

1117 Saddakudhacalamandaṭṭha-rucādito yu. *Sadda-kudha-cala-maṇḍ-atthehi* ca *rucādihi* ca dhātūhi *yupaccayo* hoti tassilādisu atthesu:

- 10 *ghosanasilo ghosanadhammo ghosane sādhu-kārī* ti *ghosano*, evaṃ *bhāsano*; *kodhano rosano*; *calano kampano phandano*; *maṇḍano vibhūsano*; *rocano tejano vaḍḍhano* icc evamādi.

1118 Parādigamito rū. *Parādihi* upapadehi parasmā *gamidhātumhā* paro *rūpaccayo* hoti vā tassilādisu atthesu: bhavapāraṃ

- 15 *gantum sīlaṃ yassa purisassa so*^c hoti ¹*bhavapārāgu*, evaṃ^c ²*antaḡū*^d ²*vedagū*. Tassilādisu ti kiṃ: *pāraṅgato*. *Parādigamito* ti kiṃ: *anugāmi*.

1119 Bhikkhādīhi ca. ³*Bhikkha* icc evamadihi dhātūhi *rupaccayo* hoti tassilādisu^e atthesu: bhikkhanasilo ⁴*bhikkhu*, vijānanasilo

- 20 *viññū*.

1120 Nuko hanatyadinam^f. ⁵*Hanatyādinam* dhātūnam ante *nuka-* *paccayo* hoti tassilādisu atthesu: āhananasilo *āghātuko*, karaṇa- *silo kāruko*. [C^e 741¹]

- 1121 Aññatthesu ca ṇi.** *Vuttappakāratthesu tato*^g *aññesu*^h ca
25 *atthesu rūpaccayo* hoti: paṇḍitaṃ attānaṃ maññatī ti *paṇḍita-* *mām*, evaṃ *bahussutamānī*; *sattavo ghāteti* ti *sattughatī*, *dighaṃ* *cirakālaṃ jīvati* ti *dighajīvī*, *dhammaṃ vadati* ti *dhammavādi*, *siho viya nibbhayaṃ nadati* ti *sihanādi*, *bhūmiyaṃ sayati* ti *bhūmisāyī*ⁱ icc evamādi.

- 30 **1122 Padante nvāgamo niggahitaṃ.** *Padante nuka-rāgamo nigga-*

[1115 cf. Sd 466⁵ (Nirukta II 5)]. [1116 cf. Sd 492²⁴]. [1117 Kc 535]. [§ 1118 Kc 536] ¹ cf. S IV 210²⁰. ² Sn 458^c. [§ 1119 Kc 537] ³ V⁸³. ⁴ ns *cit.* Mmd C^e 419²⁷⁻²⁸: "kvac' ādi . . . ca" [Kc 405] ti rasse kate rūpaṃ. [1120 Kc 538]. ⁵ [536. [§ 1121 Rūp C^e 240¹⁵⁻¹⁶ :- (240¹⁴)]. [§ 1122 Kc 539].

^a B^s ns *piyappas*^o ^b *ita* C^eB^m (vide 816¹⁴); ns *comp. fecit.* ^c B^s *om.* ^d B^m *andhava* (o); *addhagū*, cf. Rūp C^e 241²⁷. ^e (B^m *tādīsu*). ^f *ita* (coni.) C^e ns (cf. Kc); B^m *hanatyādīsu*. ^g B^m *ca*. ^h (B^m *atthesu*). ⁱ (B^m *bhumipāsāyī*)

hītaṃ apajjati: ariṃ dameti^a ti ¹*Arindamo*, vessan taratī ti ¹*Vessantaro* · rājā, pabhaṃ karotī ti ²*pabhaṃkaro* · Bhagavā.

1123 Samādihanatv aññāya va ro, hanassa gho. *Samādi*pubbāya ³*hana* icc etāya dhātuyā aññāya vā dhātuyā *rapaccayo* hoti, *hanassa gho* ca: ⁴*samaggaṃ kammaṃ samupagacchati sammad* 5 *eva kilesadarathe hantī ti vā samgho*; paṭihanatī ti *paṭigho*; ⁵*vividhe satte bhuso hanatī*^b ti *vyaggho*; samantato nagarassa bāhire khaññatī ti *parikhā*; antaṃ karotī ti *antako*. *Samādi* ti kiṃ: *upaghāto*.

1124 Ramhi-r-anto^c rādi lopam *Ramhi* paccaye pare sabbo dhātu- 10 *anto rakārādi*^d *lopam āpajjati: antako, pārāgū, satthā, diṭṭho* icc evamadi.

1125 Bhāve kamme ca tabbāniyā. Bhāve kamme ca *tabba anīya* icc ete paccayā hontī sabbadhātūhi: bhūyate abhavittha^d *bha-* *vissate bhaviṭṭabbam bhavanīyam, asilabbam asanīyam, paji-* 15 *tabbam pajjanīyam, kattabbam karaṇīyam, gantabbam gamanīyam, ramilabbam ramanīyam.*

1126 Nyo teyyo ca. Bhāve kamme ca¹ *nya teyya* icc ete paccayā hontī yathārahaṃ dhātūhi: kattabbam *kariyam*, cetabbam *ceyyam*, netabbam *neyyam*; ñātabbam ⁶*ñāteyyam*, passitabbam ⁶*diṭṭhey-* 20 *gam*^e.

1127 Karato ricca. *Karadhātuto riccapaccayo* hoti bhāve kamme ca: kattabbam *kiccaṃ*. [C^e 742^f]

1128 Bhūto nyass^g abb^h ukarena^h. *Bhu* icc etāya dhātuyā *nyapac-* *cayassa ukārena*^h saha *abbādeso* hoti: bhavitabbo *bhabbo*, bha- 25 *vitabbam bhabbam*.

1129 Vada-mada-gama-yuja-garahⁱ-ākārādihi jja-mma-gga-yhⁱ-eyya, gāro va. *Vada-mada-gama-yuja-garaha-ākārāntādihi* dhātūhi *nyapac-* *cayassa yathakkamaṃ jja-mma-gga-yha-eyyādesa* hontī, dhatv- *antena saha garahassa ca garo* hoti bhāve kamme ca: vattab- 30

¹ (S14²⁵). ² Sn 991d. [1123 Kc 540 [. ³] 536. ⁴ (399¹²). ⁵ (399¹⁴).
[§ 1124 Kc 541 [. [§ 1125 Kc 542 [. [§ 1126 Kc 543 — Kev (ca) [.
⁶ S I 61²⁰ IV 93⁶ M III 131¹². cf. laddheyya J VI 225²⁰). [§ 1127 Kc 544 [.
[§ 1128 Kc 545 [. [§ 1129 — Kc 546 [.

^a B^mns dammeti. ^b B^m anati (ca) ahan²⁵). ^c B^m ramhi ravanto (ns) rādi ra aca rhi so anto dhat eñ¹ acit sañ ra ka³ agum . ^d (C^e ad ca).
^e C^e abhavittha bhūyate (S18 n. g, S50 n. g). ^f B^m bhāvekammesu (S18 n. a; S50 n. a). ^g *ita* C^eB^mns. ^h C^eB^m ukō.

baṃ *vajjaṃ*, madanīyaṃ *majjaṃ*, gamanīyaṃ *gamaṃ*, yojanīyaṃ *yoggaṃ*, garahitabbaṃ *garayhaṃ*, dātabbaṃ *deyyaṃ*, pātabbaṃ *peyyaṃ*, hātabbaṃ *heyyaṃ*, ¹mātabbaṃ *meyyaṃ*, ñatabbaṃ *ñeyyaṃ* icc evamādi.

- 5 **1130 Kattari ca tavyo yathatanti.** Bhāva-kammesu^a c' eva kattari ca *tavyapaccayo* hoti tantiyā anurūpena: ²"kāmesu pātavyatam āpajjimsu". Ettha ca pātavyatan ti paribhuññitabatan ti vā paribhuññanakatan^b ti vā attho, ³*pāsaddo* pana paribhogattho.

- 10 **1131 Te kicca.** Te paccayā ⁴*tabbādayo riccanta kiccasaññā*^c veditabbā. *Kiccasaññāya* kiṃ payoḷanaṃ: ⁵"bhāva-kammesu kicca-ka-kkhatthā".

1132 Aññe kit^d. Aññe paccayā *kit*-icc-eva^e-saññā honti. *Kit*-saññāya kiṃ payoḷanaṃ: ⁶"kattari kit".

- 15 **1133 Nandadito yu.** ⁷*Nandādito dhātuto yupaccayo* hoti bhāva-kammesu: nandate^c *Nandanaṃ*, nanditabbaṃ vā *Nandanaṃ* vanam^f, gahaṇīyaṃ *gahaṇam*, caritabbaṃ *caraṇaṃ*.

- 1134 Kattu-karaṇādhikaraṇesu ca.** Kattu-karaṇādhikaraṇesu ca *yupaccayo* hoti. Kattari tāva: raḷaṃ haratī ti *raḷoharaṇaṃ*; 20 karaṇe: karotī tenā ti *karaṇaṃ*; adhikaraṇe: tiṭṭhanti etthā ti *ṭhānaṃ*.

1135 Ra-hadito anassa ṇo. *Rakara-hakārā*diantehi dhatuhi *anādesassa ṇo* hoti: karotī tenā ti *karaṇaṃ*, pūreti tenā ti *puraṇaṃ*, gāho *gahaṇaṃ*, aññani pi yojetabbāni. [C^e 743¹]

- 25 **1136 Na vanagahanādisu ca¹.** Vanagahanādisu *anādesassa ṇo* na hoti: ⁵*vanagahanaṃ udakagahanaṃ kalalagahanaṃ* icc ādi. *Vanagahanādisū* ti kiṃ: *paḷisandhi*gahaṇaṃ.

- 1137 Nādayo tekālika.** ⁹*Nādayo paccaya yupaccayantā* tekālika ti veditabbā, yatha: kumbhaṃ karotī akāsi^g karissati ti *kumbhakaro*, karotī akāsi^g karissati tena ti *karaṇaṃ*, aññani pi 30 yojetabbāni.

¹ C: 500¹. | § 1130 Ps II 371²¹⁻²⁵ Mp ad A I 266⁵ Vibha 499⁶ S: Sv ad D III 89¹¹. | ² cf. M I 305²² etc. ³ ns cit. Ps-I: paribhogattho hi ayaṃ *pāsaddo*. | § 1131 = Kc 547. | ⁴ § 1125-1130. ⁵ § 1232. | § 1132 = Kc 548. | ⁶ § 1231. | § 1133 Kc 549. | ⁷ 451. | § 1134 Kc 550. | § 1135 Kc 551. | ⁸ Ja V 46¹⁷⁻²². | § 1137 = Kc 552. | ⁹ § 1106-1136.

^a Bm bhāve kammesu (847 n. 4). ^b Ce Bmns paribhuññanaṃkatan. ^c C ad. ti. ^d Bm kita (849⁹). ^e C kit eva; Bm kicc eva. ^f B om. ^g C akāsi karotī (847 n. 6).

1138 Saññāyam i dā-dhāhi. Saññāyam abhidheyyāyaṃ ¹*dā* ²*dhā* icc etehi dhātūhi *ipaccayo* hoti: ādiyati ti *ādi*, evaṃ *upādi*; udakaṃ dadhāti ti *udadhi*, mahodakaṃ dadhāti ti *mahodadhi*, evaṃ *jaladhi*; vālāni dadhāti tasmin ti *vāladhi*; sandhīyati san-nidhāti ti vā *sandhi*, nidhiyati ti *nidhi*, evaṃ vidhīyati vidadhāti 5 vidhānaṃ vā *vidhi*; sammā samaṃ^a vā cittaṃ ādadhāti ti^b *samādhi*.

1139 Ti kie cāsitthe^c. Saññāyam abhidheyyāyaṃ sabbadhātūhi *tīpaccayo* hoti *kītpaccayo*^d ca āsitthe: jīno jānaṃ^e bujjhatū ti *Jinabuddhi*, dhaṇaṃ assa bhavatū ti *Dhanabhūti*; *kītpaccaye*: 10 bhavatū ti *Bhuto*, dhammo eṇaṃ dadātū ti *Dhammadinno*, vaḍḍhatū ti *Vaḍḍhamano*, aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

1140 Itthiyaṃ yathatantim a-ti-yavo. Itthiyaṃ abhidheyyāyaṃ sabbadhātūhi *akāra-ti-yu* icc ete paccayā tantiyā anurūpena honti. Apaccaye tāva: jīrati jīraṇaṃ vā *jarā*, paṭisambhijjati 15 ti *paṭisambhidā*, paṭipajjati etāyā ti *paṭipadā*, evaṃ *sampadā āpadā*; upādiyati ti *upādā*, cintanaṃ^f *cintā*, patiṭṭhānaṃ *paṭiṭṭhā*; sikkhaṇaṃ sikkhiyati ti vā *sikkhā*, evaṃ *bhikkhā*; sampattiabhi-mukhaṃ^g jhayati ti *abhijjhā*; vajjāvajjassa upanijjhāyanaṃ ³*upajjha* · upajjhāyassa bhāvo, yaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ: ⁴“upaj- 20 jhaṃ gāhāpetabbo” ti, upasampadāpekkho ti sambandho. *Tīpaccaye*: manati jānāti ti *maṭi*, mananaṃ vā *maṭi*; saraṇaṃ *saṭi*. *Yupaccaye*: cetayati ti *celanā*, vedayati ti *vedanā*, aññāni pi yojetabbāni. [C^e 744¹]

1141 Karamhā ririya^h. *Karadhātusmā* itthiyaṃ anitthiyaṃ vā 25 abhidheyyāyaṃ *ririypaccayo*ⁱ hoti: kattabbā *kiriya*, karaṇaṃ^j ⁵*kiriyaṃ*.

1142 Ta-tavantu-tavi tite. Brahmācariyaṃ *vusilo vusitava vusi-tavi*, aggim *huto hutava hutavi*, odanaṃ *bhutto bhuttava bhut-tavi*. Tattha avasi ti vusito, ahavi ti huto, abhuñji ti bhutto, 30 esa nayo sesesu pi; tatra vusitavā ti evampakārāni ⁶*guṇa-vantasadisāni*^k padamālāvasena, vusitavi ti evampakārāni

[§ 1138 Kc 553 [¹ 1430, ² 1497 [§ 1139 = Kc 554 [[§ 1140 Kc 555 [³ (350²), Ap 489²⁰), ⁴ Vm I 94⁶ [§ 1141 Kc 556 [⁵ (A I 286⁶⁸), kammaṃ kiriyaṃ viriyaṃ [§ 1142 Kc 557 [⁶ (145²² sqq),

^a C^e samā (vide Vm 84²⁷). ^b B^m om. ti. ^c B^c kit cāsitthe. ^d B^m tīpaccayo (o: kītapaccayo) ^e sic CeBemns; leg eṇaṃ. ^f B^c om. ^g CeBemns sampattiṃ abhi. ^h ita B^mns; C^e ririyo; B^c ririya. ⁱ ita B^mns, C^e ririya⁹⁰. ^j Kev: karaṇiyaṃ ^k C^e guṇavantas⁹

pana ¹*daṇḍisadisāni*; *inīpaccaye* tāni *vusitavīni* ti ādini bhavanti, napuṃsake rassattavasena *vusitavī* icc ādini bhavanti.

1143 Bhāvakamme^a ca ta. Bhāve ca kamme ca atīte kāle *ta*-paccayo hoti sabbadhātūhi. Bhāve tāva: gāyanaṃ agāyitthā ⁵ti vā *gītaṃ^b*; naccanaṃ anaccittha ti vā *naccaṃ*, evaṃ *naḷḷaṃ*; hasanaṃ *hasitaṃ*. Kammani: abhāsīyitthā^c ti [vā] *bhāsitaṃ* · purisena, evaṃ *desitaṃ*, *kataṃ*, *sitaṃ^d* *sayitaṃ^e*; aruñjitthā ti *roditāṃ*, *ruṇṇaṃ* vā icc evamādi.

1144 Budha-gamādihi sabbattha kattari. ²*Budha* ³*gama^f* icc evam-
¹⁰ādihi kattari *tapaccayo* hoti sabbakāle: sabbe saṃkhatāsaṃkhata-sammutibhede dhamme bujjiḥati abujjiḥ^g bujjhissatī ti *buddho*, evaṃ *saraṇaṃ gato*, *samathaṃ gato*, *ñāto* icc evamādi.

1145 Jismā ina. ⁴*Ji* icc etāya dhātuyā *inapaccayo* hoti sabbakāle kattari: pāpake akusale dhamme jīnāti ajiṇi^h jīnissatī ti *jīno*.

¹⁵**1146 Supasmā bhāve ca.** ⁵*Supa* icc etasmā dhātusmā *inapaccayo* hoti kattari bhāve ca: supatī ti *supino*, supanaṃ vā *supino*.

1147 Īsa-du-suto kho bhāva-kammesu. *Īsa-du-suto* upapadato parehi dhātūhi *khapaccayo* hoti bhāva-kammesu: isaṃ siyati bhavatā *isassayo*, dukkhena siyati bhavatā *dussayo*, sukhena ²⁰siyati bhavatā *sussayo*; isaṃ kariyati ti *isakkaraṃⁱ* · kammaṃ bhavatā, dukkhena kariyati ti ⁶*dukkaraṃ* · hitaṃ bhavatā, sukhena kariyati ti ⁶*sukaraṃ* · pāpaṃ bālena; [C^c 745¹] dukkhena bhariyati ti *dubbharo* · mahiccho, ⁷sukhena bhariyati ti *subharo* · appiccho; dukkhena rakkhitaḥḥan ti ⁸*durakkhaṃ^j* · cittaṃ, duk-
²⁵kkena passitabbo ti ⁹*duddaso* · dhammo; sukhena dassitaḥḥan ti ¹⁰*sudassaṃ* · paravaññaṃ; dukkhena anubujjihitabbo ti ⁹*duranubodho* · dhammo, sukhena bujjhitabban ti *subodhaṃ* icc evamādi.

1148 Icchatthesu tave tuṃ vā samanakkattukesu. Icchatthesu sa-
³⁰mānakattukesu dhātusu santesu^k sabbadhātūhi *tave tuṃ* icc

¹ (187²⁷ *sqq.* | § 1143 Kc 558 | | § 1144 Kc 559 |. ² | 1132.

³ | 1075^c | § 1145 Kc 560 | ⁴ | 1238 | § 1146 Kc 561 |. ⁵ | 559 | § 1147 Kc 562 |. ⁶ (Ud 61¹⁻²). ⁷ Pj I 241⁷. ⁸ Dh 33^b. ⁹ Vin I 44⁴. ¹⁰ Dh 252^a. | § 1148 Kc 563 |.

^a B^c ns bhāve kamme (847 *n. f.*). ^b (B^m avāyanaṃ avāyitthā ti vā vitāṃ) c C^c B^m abhasayo. ^d B^m om. ^e C^c sahitaṃ, B^m om. ^f C^c B^c gamu (ns comp fecit). ^g C^c abujjiḥ bujjiḥati (847 *n. e.*). ^h C^c ajiṇi jīnāti (*n. g.*). ⁱ B^m isaka tariyati ti īsattaraṃ. ^j C^c B^m duro. ^k (B^m yan tesu).

ete paccayā honti vā sabbakāle kattarī: *puññāni kātave icchati, saddhammaṃ sotum icchati.*

1149 Tum araha-sakkādisu. Araha-sakkādisu atthesu sabbadhātūhi *tum* paccayo hoti: ¹“ko taṃ ninditum arahati; ²sakkā jetum dhanena vā; ³bhabbo niyāmaṃ okkamitum”; *anucchaviko bha-* 5 *vaṃ dānaṃ paṭiggahetum, idaṃ^a katum^a anurūpaṃ, dātum guttum, dātum vattuṇ ca labhati^b, ⁴“evaṃ vaṭṭati bhāsitum; ⁵bandhitum na ca kappati”; *kālo bhuñjītum* ice evamādi.*

1150 Pubbakal’ ekakattukānaṃ tūna-tvāna-tvā pāyena. Pubbakāle samānakattukānaṃ dhātūnaṃ *tūna tvāna tvā* ice ete paccayā 10 honti yebhuyyena: *kaluna kammaṃ gacchati, akālūna puññaṃ kilissanti satta, suttvā na^c dhammaṃ modati, ⁶“sutvā jānissāma”^d* ice evamādi.

1151 Kadāci samāne ca. Samānakāle ca samānakattukānaṃ dhātūnaṃ *tūna tvāna tvā* ice ete paccayā honti kadāci^e: ⁷“andha- 15 *kāraṃ nihantvāna¹ udito ‘yaṃ divākaro’, ettha ca tvānapaccaya² apayogadassanen’ eva³ tūna-tvāpayogā pi dassitā va honti.*

1152 Apare ca. Apare^b kale ca samānakattukānaṃ dhātūnaṃ *tūna tvāna tvā* ice ete paccayā honti kadāci: *dvāraṃ āvaritvā^f pavisati* ti. 20

1153 Asamanakattari pi. Asamānakattari pi dhātūhi *tūna tvāna tvā* ice ete paccayā honti kadāci: *“sihaṃ disvā bhayaṃ hoti, ⁸“paññāya c’ assa disva āsavā parikkhīṇā”.*

1154 Parapadayoge ca. Parapadayoge pi dhātūhi *tvādayo* paccaya honti kadāci: ¹⁰*apalvā nadim pabbato, alikkamma pabba-* 25 *taṃ nadi.* [C^c 746¹]

1155 Lakkhaṇa-hetuādippayoge ca. Lakkhaṇa-hetuādippayoge pi dhatuhi *tvādayo* paccaya honti kadāci: *“sihaṃ disva bhayaṃ hoti, ghaṭaṃ pivitva balaṃ jayate, dhan¹ ti katva daṇḍo patito.*

1156 Vyattaye saddasiddhappayoge¹ ca. Vyattaye saddasiddhappa- 30

[§ 1149 Kc 564]. ¹ Dhṛp 236^b. ² C^c. ³ cf Pp 13¹⁶. ⁴ cf Abhidh-av 7. 858^d. ⁵ C^c. [§ 1150 Kc 566]. ⁶ C^c. [§ 1151 Sd 311¹³—312⁶]. ⁷ (311³³). [§ 1152 Sd 312¹⁴—1⁹]. [§ 1153 Sd 312²⁴—30]. ⁸ (313¹). ⁹ (312²⁴). [§ 1154 Sd 312³¹]. ¹⁰ ns cit. Rūp C^c 259²⁰—22. [§ 1155 Sd 313¹—3]. [§ 1156 Sd 313²—5].

^a B^m om. ^b B^m dhātu tavataṇ ca sotum pro dātum ... labhati. ^c B^mns sutva. ^d C^c mantetvā jānissāmi. ^e (B^m kadā pi). ^f B^m om. nihantvāna ... āvari- (851¹⁶ 1⁹). ^g C^c B^m tvānappaccayogad^o; B^s ns tvānappayogad^o. ^h B^c apara-. ⁱ B^m than. ^j (note 852 n. a).

yoge^a pi dhātūhi *tvādayo* paccayā honti kadāci: ¹"upādaya rūpaṃ", *nhalvā gamaṇaṃ*, *bhulvā sayanaṃ* icc evamādi.

1157 Vattamāne vippakatavacane mān'-antā. Vattamāne kāle vippakatavacane vattabbe sabbadhātūhi *māna anta* icc ete paccayā honti: *saramāno rodati*, *gacchanto^b ganhāti^b*, ²"gacchanto so Bhāradvājo addasa Accutaṃ^c isiṃ".

1158 Avippakatavacane^d aniyāmitakāle anto. Avippakatavacane vattabbe aniyāmitakāle dhātuto *antapaccayo* hoti: *so mahanto hoti*, *mahanto ahosi*, *mahanto bhavissati*, *mahā bhavati*, *mahā āsi^e*, *mahā bhavissati*.

1159 Sasādito ratthu. ³Sadevakam (lokam)^f sāsati ti *satthā*.

1160 Pādito ritu. ⁴Pāti puttān ti *pītā*, puttam piyāyati ti vā pitā, puttam piṇayati tappeti ti vā pitā; mātāpitūhi ⁵dhāriyate ti *dhūtā*.

1161 Mānādihi rātu. Dhammena puttam ⁶māneti ti *mātā*, ⁷pubbe bhāsati ti *bhātā*, yebhuyyena hi jeṭṭhakabhātā bhāsati ti (bhātā ti) vutto^g, tasmā itaro pacchā bhāsati ti *bhātā* ti vattabbo.

1162 Āgamito tuko. Āpubbasmā *gamidhātuto tukapaccayo* hoti: āgacchati ti *āgantuko*.

1163 Iko bhabbe. *Gamu* icc etasmā *ikapaccayo* hoti bhabbe: ga-
missati gantum bhabbo ti^h *gamiko* · bhikkhu.

1164 Matantare paccayā-d-anitthā nipātana sijjhanti. Garūṇaṃ matantare saṃkhā¹-nāma-samāsa-taddhi¹-ākhyāta-kitakesu sap-paccayā ye saddā anitthāṅgatā, te pi nipātana va sijjhanti ti vuttam; [C^e 747¹] yathā ye ca payogā vohārūpagā sādhusaddā, te vuttappakārehi paccayehi anipphannā nipātana sijjhanti ti ca vuttam. Idam pi manasikātabbam.

1165 Ge gi ta-tisu. ⁸*Ge* icc etassa dhātussa *gādeso* hoti *lapaccaya-tipaccayesu*: *gitaṃ gīti saṅgīti*.

1166 Natimhā¹ tassa⁹ sacca-ṭṭantena. ¹⁰*Natidhatumhā¹* parassa

¹ (313¹). | § 1157 Kc 567 |. ² (80^{2b}). | § 1159 Kc 568 |. ³ (451^{2a}). | § 1160 = Kc 569 |. ⁴ (402²). ⁵ 1593 | § 1161 = Kc 570 |. ⁶ (549⁹). ⁷ (446²³). | § 1162 Kc 571 |. | § 1163 Kc 572 |. | § 1164 Kc 573 |. | § 1165: Kc 610 |. ⁸ } 91. | § 1166 Kc 573, Senart 288⁹⁻¹¹ |. ⁹ ns: sacca-ṭṭantena nhuik *sa* nhañ¹ *anta* sañ cca ṭṭa khrā³ lyak samās phraç sañ vā antena nhañ¹ , saha ta kva vākya nhuik *mahanta* kui *mahā* pru eñ¹ sui¹ vākya nhuik saha tui¹ *sa* pru vā saha-vāci sanipāt vā "cca-ṭṭa-santena" hū ap lyak vipariyāya pru . ¹⁰ cf. 1116. ^a *ita* C^eB^mns (= saddā pri³ so prayug¹ nhuik). ^b B^m om. ^c C^e Ajjanam. ^d B^m avippakita⁹. ^e ns ahoṣi. ^f B^m om. ^g C^eB^m vuttā, om. bhātā ti. ^h C^e ad. ca. ⁱ B^e ns saṃkhya-. ^j (Wg § 26: 9: nrñi; C^eB^mns natimhā *et* natidh⁹).

tapaccayassa dhātūantena saha cca-ttādesa honti: naccam naṭṭam.

1167 *Ima-samānāparehi jja-jju.* *Ima samāna apara* ¹icc etehi *jja jju* ²icc ete paccayā honti: imasmim kāle *ajja*; vattamānādivasena samānakāle *sajju* * tasmim khaṇe, tathā hi ³"na hi pāpaṃ 3 katam kammaṃ sajjukhiraṃ va muccati"^a ti ettha ⁴sajjukhiraṃ ti tam khaṇaṃ yeva dhenuyā thanehi nikkhantaṃ abbhunḥa-khiraṃ ti attho; aparasmim kāle *aparajju* * anantarātikantadvase, hiyyo ti attho, suve vā, tathā hi ⁵"piṇḍapātapatikanta vihāraṃ pavisitvā^b sāyaṃ vā nikkhamati aparajju vā kālenā"^c 10 ti ettha ⁶punadvase^d pāto vā ti atthaṃ ⁷vadanti.

1168 *Imass' attam jjamhi.* *Imasaddassa jjamhi* pare attam hoti: *ajja*.

1169 *Samānassa jjamhi^e so.* ⁷*Samānasaddassa jjamhi^e sakāra*deso hoti: *sajja*¹.

1170 *Sāsa-disehi rittho tassa.* ⁸*Sāsa* ⁹*dīsa* ¹⁰icc etehi dhātūhi *ta-* 13 *kārapaccayassa ritthādeso* hoti: ¹¹"anusittho so mayā", *diṭṭham me rupam*.

1171 *Disato kiccatassa raṭṭho.* ¹²*Disadhātuto* parassa kiccatakārassa *raṭṭha* ¹³icc ādeso hoti: dassaniyaṃ *daṭṭhabbam*.

1172 *tum-tvanam raṭṭhum.* ¹⁴*Disato* paresaṃ *tum tvā* ¹⁵icc etesaṃ 20 *raṭṭhum* ¹⁶icc adeso hoti: bhikkhusaṃghaṃ^g *daṭṭhum^g vihāraṃ gacchati*; ¹⁷"nekkhammaṃ daṭṭhu khemato", ettha ca daṭṭhun ti disvā, dassanahetu ti attho. [C⁷ 748¹]

1173 *tvassa raṭṭha ca.* ¹⁸*Disato* parassa *tvāpaccayassa raṭṭhā* ¹⁹icc ādeso hoti: ²⁰"Ummadantim^h ahaṃ diṭṭhā amuttamaṇikuṇḍa- 25 lam"ⁱ; ²¹diṭṭhā antaṃ patto ti *diṭṭhipatto*^j, paññācakkhunā disvā saṃsārassa antaṃ nibbānaṃ patto adhigato ti attho.

1174 *Disassa va salopo 'desen' iss' attañ ca.* *Dīsa* ²²icc etassa dhātussa *sakāralopo* hoti ādesāvayavabhūtena *rakārena^k* saddhim, *ikārassa ca attam* hoti: *daṭṭhabbam, daṭṭhum*. Vā ti kim: ²³"ahaṃ 30 diṭṭha", ²⁴*rupam diṭṭham*.

¹ Dh p 71^{ab} ² Dh p II 67¹⁹ ³ S I 186¹⁰ ⁴ cf Spk I 269²² ⁵ ns: "aparajjugatāya Āsālhiya purimika upagantabbā" [cf. Vin II 167¹¹] i laṇ³ suve eṇ¹ sādha ka paṇ ⁶ cf § 464. ⁷ cf. 780¹⁶ | § 1170 Ke 574 | ⁸ § 971 ⁹ § 924. ¹⁰ Vin I 95¹ | § 1171 1172 Kev 574 ("ca") | ¹¹ Sn 424^b (P)¹ | § 1173 *vide n.* 12—13 | ¹² 483¹¹⁻¹⁵ ¹³ Ppā 192²⁰⁻²¹ ¹⁴ 853²⁵ ¹⁵ 853¹⁶

^a *ita* CeB^{ms}. ^b B^m pavisetvā; S: pavisati. ^c S: kāle. ^d ns "divasena. ^e *ita* CeB^{ms}. ^f ns sajja. ^g B^m om. ^h *vide* 483 *n.* e ⁱ B^{ns} "kuṇḍaliṃ (B^m om). ^j B: diṭṭhapp^o. ^k *ita* C⁷; B^{ms} dakārena

1175 *diṭṭhass' ittaṃ patte.* *Patte* sadde^a pare 'disvā' ti atthavācaka-
kassa *diṭṭhā* icc etassa saddassa *ākārassa* *īkārattaṃ* hoti:
diṭṭhipatto. *Diṭṭhāssā* ti kiṃ: diṭṭhiṃ patto diṭṭhiyā vā patto
diṭṭhipatto.

5 **1176** *Sahādinaṃ santa-puccha-bhanja^b-hansadihi tassa tṭho.* *Sakāranta-*
¹puccha-²bhanja^b-³hansa icc evamādihi dhātūhi *tapaccayassa*
sahādivyañjanena *tṭhādeso* hoti ṭhāne: *tuḷḷho, ahinā daḷḷho; mayā*
puḷḷho; bhaḷḷho; haḷḷho pahaḷḷho, yiḷḷho, juḷḷho, saṃsaḷḷho, paṇiḷḷho
aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

10 **1177** *Uttho vasā.* *⁴Vasā^c* icc etasmā dhātumhā *tapaccayassa* saha
ādivyañjanena *utthādeso* hoti ṭhāne: *⁵vassaṃ vuḷḷho.*

1178 *Vasassa vassa vā⁶vu* *⁴Vasā* icc etassa dhātussa *vakārassa*
ukārādeso^d hoti vā *tapaccaye* pare: *⁷"vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ",*
uḷḷho · vuḷḷho vā.

15 **1179** *Dha-dha-bha-hehi dha-dhā ca.* *Dha dha bha ha* icc evaman-
tehi dhātūhi *tapaccayassa* yathākkamaṃ *dha-dhādesā* honti:
⁸"buddho Bhagavā", vuḍḍho bhikkhu, laddhaṃ me pattacīvaraṃ,
agginā daḍḍhaṃ vanaṃ.

1180 *Bhanjasmā^c ggo ca.* *⁹Bhanjasma^c* dhātumhā *tapaccayassa*

20 *ggādeso* hoti saha ādivyañjanena: *bhaggo.*

1181 *Bhujādinam anto no dvittaṇ ca.* *¹⁰Bhuja* icc evamādinam
dhātūnam anto no hoti *tapaccayassa* ca dvittaṃ hoti [C^c 749¹]:
bhutto bhuttavā, bhuttāvī, catto, satto, rattoⁱ, gutto, vivitto.

1182 *Vacassa vass' u.* *¹¹Vaca* icc etassa dhātussa *vakārassa* *ukārā-*
25 *deso^c* hoti, anto ca *cakāro* no hoti, *tapaccayassa* ca dvibhāvo
hoti: *¹²"vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā vuttam arahata".*

1183 *Gupādinaṇ ca.* *¹³Gupa* icc evamādinam dhātūnam anto ca
vyañjano no hoti, *tapaccayassa* ca dvibhāvo hoti: *sugutto, citto,*
litto^h, santatto, āditto, vivitto icc evamādi.

30 **1184** *Tarādih' inno.* *¹⁴Tarādihi* dhātūhi *tapaccayassa* *inṇādeso*

[§ 1176 Kc 575]. ¹ § 174. ² (c) : § 215. ³ (Mmd C^c 442¹⁷). [§ 1177
Kc 576]. ⁴ § 966. ⁵ Vin III 11¹. ⁶ ns: u u pru *vā āgum* . [§ 1178 Kc
577]. ⁷ D I 84¹¹. [§ 1179 = Kc 578]. ⁸ Vin III 11¹⁶. [§ 1180 Kc 579].
⁹ (Mmd C^c 444¹⁷): *bhanja* avamaddanē. [§ 1181 Kc 580]. ¹⁰ § 1087. [§ 1182
Kc 581]. ¹¹ § 145. ¹² It 1⁴. [§ 1183 = Kc 582]. ¹³ § 548. [§ 1184 (=) Kc
583]. ¹⁴ § 724.

^a *ita* C^c Bemns (c): *pattasadde*. ^b *ita* B^{ms} (B^m *bhanja*; C^c *bhañja*
(B^m *vasi*), ^d cf 854²⁴. ^e C^c *bhañjasma* ^f (B^m *datto*) g cf 854¹²⁻¹³ h B^m *om*.

hoti, anto ca no hoti: ¹"tiṇṇo 'haṃ tāreyyaṃ", *uttiṇṇo, sam-punṇo*^a *paripunṇo, tuṇṇo, pariṇṇo, ākiṇṇo*.

1185 Bhidādihi vā inn'-ann'-iṇā. ²*Bhidādihi dhātūhi tapaccayassa inna-anna-iṇādesa* honti vā, anto ca no hoti: *bhinno sambhinno, chinno sañchinno, dinno*^a, *nisinno, channo acchanno, khinno, ruṇṇo*, ³"khiṇā jāti". Vā ti kimatthaṃ: *bhitti*.

1186 Susa-paca-sakehi kkha-kka ca. ⁴*Susa* ⁵*paca* ⁶*saka* icc etehi dhātūhi *tapaccayassa kkha-kkādesā* honti, anto ca vyañjano no hoti: ⁷"sukkaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ", *pakkaṃ phalaṃ*, ⁸"Sakko 'haṃ".

1187 Kamādihi nto ca. ⁹*Kāmu* icc evamādihi dhātūhi *tapacca-* ¹⁰*yassa ntādeso*^b hoti, dhātunto ca no hoti: *pakkanto, vibbhanto*^a, *samkanto, santo, khanto, danto, vanto*.

1188 Khamādihi nti ca. ¹⁰*Khamu* icc evamādihi dhātūhi [†]*tapaccayassa*^c *ntādeso* hoti, dhātunto ca no hoti: *khanti, kanti, santi*.

1189 Janādinam antass' ā timhi ca. ¹¹*Jana* icc evamādinam dhā- ¹²*tūnaṃ antassa vyañjanassa āttaṃ* hoti *tapaccaye timhi* ca: *ajāyī ti jāto, jananaṃ jāti*. [C^c 750¹]

1190 Gama-khana-hana-ramādinam anto lopam. ¹²*Gama* ¹³*khana* ¹⁴*hana* ¹⁵*rama* icc evamādinam dhātūnaṃ anto vyañjano lopam āpajjati *tapaccaye timhi* ca: *sugato sugati*, ¹⁶"khaṭṭaṃ upaḥaṭṭaṃ", ¹⁷*samaggarato samaggarati, abhirato abhirati, mato mati*.

1191 Dhātvantarakāro^d **ca.** Dhātūnaṃ antabhūto *rakāro* ca lopam āpajjati *tapaccaye timhi* ca: ¹⁷*pakato pakati*, ¹⁸*sato sati*.

1192 Tha-panam anto ivaṇṇo ca. ¹⁹*Thā* ²⁰*pā* icc etesaṃ dhātūnaṃ anto *ivaṇṇo* hoti *tapaccaye timhi* ca: *ṭhilo ṭhili, yāguṃ pito*: ²¹"yagupitassa bhikkhuno; ²²*dhammaṃpīti*^e *sukkaṃ seti*".

1193 Hantehi ho, hassa lo vā adaha-nahānam. *Hakārantehi dhātūhi tapaccayassa hakārādeso* hoti dhātuantassa ca *lo*^f hoti *adaha-nahānam*: ²³*aruḷho*, ²⁴*gaḷho*: ²⁵"ajjhogaḷho mahaṇṇave", ²⁶*bālho*, ²⁷*mulho*. *Adaha-nahānam* iti kiṃ: ²⁸*daddho*, ²⁹*sannaddho*. 30

¹ cf. Uda 133¹⁷. | § 1185 Ke 584 |. ² V 1089. ³ D I 84¹¹. | § 1186 Ke 585 |. ⁴ | 1194. ⁵ | 162. ⁶ | 1206. ⁷ (490¹²). ⁸ J VI 572¹⁶. | § 1187 Ke 586 |. ⁹ | 659. | § 1188 Rūp C^c 249⁵ *ad* Ke 586 ("ca") |. ¹⁰ | 670. | § 1189 Ke 587 |. ¹¹ | 1154. | § 1190 Ke 588 |. ¹² | 1075^c. ¹³ | 533! ¹⁴ | 536. ¹⁵ | 678. ¹⁶ A I 89⁵. | § 1191 Ke 589 |. ¹⁷ | 1289. ¹⁸ | 719. | § 1192 Ke 590 |. ¹⁹ | 300. ²⁰ | 541. ²¹ cf. Vm I 46⁵. ²² Dhṛp 793. | § 1193 Ke 591 |. ²³ | 1032? ²⁴ | 1029? ²⁵ Vm 206⁴. ²⁶ | 1009. ²⁷ | 1198. ²⁸ | 1004. ²⁹ | 1197.

^a Bm *om.* ^b C^c *ntodeso*; Bm *ntodeso* ^c *leg.* *tipaccayassa* (= Rūp) ^d Bm *dhātant*^u ^e Bm *opita*. ^f Bm *lopo*

1194 *Ranjassa jo bhava-kattu-karāṇesu ṇamhi vā.* ¹Rañjanti sattā tena sayam vā rañjati^a rañjanamattam eva vā ti *rāgo*. Vā^b ti kiṃ: rañjati ti *raṅgo*.

1195 *Ghāto hanatissa.* ²*Hana* icc etassa dhātussa sabbassa *ghātā-*
5 *deso* hoti *ṇamhi* paccaye pare: upahananam ³*upaghāto* · bhogā-
nam, gāvo hanatī ti ⁴*goghātako*.

1196 *Sabbattha vā vadho.* ²*Hana* icc etassa dhātussa sabbassa
*vadhā*deso hoti vā sabbesu ṭhānesu: hanatī ti *vadho*, hananam
vā vadho: ⁵"esa vadho Khaṇḍahālassa"; vadhatī ti *vadhako*,
10 avadhi ahaṇī vā.

1197 *Ākārantānam āyo.* Ākārantānam dhātūnam āyādeso hoti
ṇapaccaye pare: dānam dadāti ti *dānadāyako* · *dānadāyi*^c, *majja-*
pāyi^d, *nagarayāyi*.

1198 *Pura-sam-upa-pariḥi karassa kha-kharā vā tappaccayesu ca.*
15 *Pura saṃ upa pari* icc etehi ⁶*karadhātussa kha-kharā*desū
honti vā tappaccaye^c *ṇamhi* ca: *purakkhato saṃkhato upak-*
*khato*ⁱ *parikkhāro saṃkhāro*. Vā ti kiṃ: *upakāro*. [C^c 751¹]

1199 *Tave-tūnādisu kā.* *Tave-tūnādisu* paccayesu ⁶*karadhātussa*
*kā*deso hoti vā: *kātave, kātum* · *kaltum* vā, *kātuna* · *kaltuna* vā.

1200 *Gama-khana-hanādinam tum-tabbādisu na.* ⁷*Gama-khana-hana*
icc evamādinam dhātūnam antassa *nakāro* hoti vā *tum-tabbā-*
disu paccayesu: *gantum gamitum, gantabbaṃ gamitabbaṃ; khan-*
tum khaṇitum^g, *khantabbaṃ khaṇitabbaṃ*^h; *hantum hanitum,*
hantabbaṃ hanitabbaṃ; mantum manitum, mantabbaṃ maṇi-
25 *tabbaṃ; gantūna khaṇtūna hanitūna mantūna; gantvāna*^h, ⁸"khan-
*tvāna*ⁱ *kāsum*", *rantvā*^j *ramitvā*.

1201 *Sabbehi tūnadinam yo.* Sabbehi dhātūhi *tūnadinam* paccayā-
nam *yakārā*deso hoti vā: *abhivandīya* · *abhivanditvā, ohāya* ·
ohāyitvā^k, *upanīya* · *upanētvā*^m, *passiya* · *passitvā, uddissa* · *uddi-*
30 *sitvā, ādāya* · *adiyitvā*.

1202 *Yāno ca.* Sabbehi dhātūhi *tūnadinam* paccayānam *yana*

[§ 1194 Kc 592]. ¹ cf. As 362²⁷. [§ 1195 Kc 593]. ² V 536. ³ A III 173⁴. ⁴ M I 58¹. [§ 1196 Kc 594]. ⁵ J VI 155²³. [§ 1197 = Kc 595]. [§ 1198 Kc 596]. ⁶ V 1289. [§ 1199 = Kc 597]. [§ 1200 = Kc 598]. ⁷ (855 n. 12, 13, 14). ⁸ " " [§ 1201 = Kc 599]. [§ 1202 cf. Sd 310¹²⁻²⁸].

^a (B^m rañjeti). ^b B^m om. vā. ^c B^m odāya. ^d C^cB^cns majjadāyī. ^e ita C^cB^cm (ns comp. fecit). ^f B^{ns} upakkhato. ^g ita C^cB^m; B^cns khaṇ^o. ^h B^m gantāna. ⁱ B^m khaṇtāna. ^j B^m rantā. ^k B^cns ohitvā. ^m ita B^{ns} (= Key); C^cB^m upanētvā.

icc ādeso hoti vā: ¹*anubhaviyāna khādiyāna* icc evamādi. Vā ti kiṃ: *anubhavitūna anubhavitvā anubhavitvāna anubhaviya anubhuyya*.

1203 Raccam ca-na-rantādihi. *Cakāra-nakāra-rakārantādihi* dhātūhi *tūnā*dinam paccayānam *raccā*deso hoti vā: ²"vivicca" eva ³kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi", *āhacca, upahacca*, ⁴"pa-dakkhiṇam kacca nipacca pāde". Vā ti kiṃ: ⁵*akātūna puñ-ñam, hanvā, kalvā, nipatīvā*.

1204 Disā svāna-svā^a 'ntalutti ca. ⁶*Disadhātuyā tūnā*dinam paccayānam *svāna^b-svā*desā honti antalutti ca: *disvāna^c disvā*. Vā ti kiṃ: ⁷"Ummadantim aham^d diṭṭhā", ettha ca diṭṭhā ti *disvā*.

1205 Ma-ha-da-bhehi mma-yha-jja-bbha-ddhā ca. *Ma ha da bha* icc evamantehi dhātūhi *tūnā*dinam paccayānam *mma-yha-jja-bbha-ddhā*desā honti vā antalutti ca: *āgamma · āgantvā, okkamma · okkamitvā, nikkhamma · nikkhamitvā, abhiramma · abhiramitvā, 15 paggayha · pagganhitvā paggahelvā, sammuyha · sammuyhitvā, sannayha · sannayhitvā^e, āruyha · āruhivā^f, ogayha · ogāhervā, uppajja · uppajjitvā, sampajja^g · sampajjitvā^g, acchijja · acchin-ditvā, chijja · chindiya, ārabha āradhā · ārabhitvā, upaladdhā · upalabhitvā* icc evamādi. [C^e 752¹] 20

1206 Dhantehi^h ddhā-ddhana tvā-tvānānañ ca. *Dhakārantehi* dhātūhi *tvā-tvāna*paccayānam yathākkamam *ddhā ddhāna* icc ādesā honti antalutti ca: [ko maṃ] *viddhā* [niliyasi] · *viddhāna, bud-dhaⁱ · buddhana*. Ettha ca ²*viddhāna* icc ādinā bhavitabbam · ³"laddhāna pubbāpariyam visesan" ti ca ⁴"ko maṃ viddhā 25 niliyasī" ti ca payogadassanato.

1207 Labhasma tvanassa ddhanaⁱ. ¹⁰*Labhasmā* dhātuto *tvāna*paccayassa *ddhāna* icc ādeso hoti vā antalutti ca: ¹¹"yasam laddhāna dummedho".

1208 Akkharato kāro. Akkharato *kārapaccayo* hoti: *akāro ākāro* icc evamādi *kakaro khakaro* icc ādi ca. 30

¹ (310²³). | § 1203 Kc 600 + Rūp C^c 260²²⁻²⁵ | ² D I 73²³. ³ (517¹⁰) (851¹¹). | § 1204 Kc 601 | ⁴ 924. ⁵ (853²⁵). | § 1205 = Kc 602 |. | § 1206 —1207 Sd 482²⁸ —483²⁸ | ⁶ (482²⁹⁻³²). ⁷ (483¹²). ⁸ (483¹¹). ⁹ 635. ¹⁰ (663²⁹). | § 1208 Kc 606 |.

^a B^m om. svā. ^b B^m om. svāna-. ^c B^m om. ^d (vide 853 n. h); B^m Ummadantipamā. ^e B^mns *pro* sammuyha . . . sannayhitvā) sampayha sampayhitvā. ^f C^e āruhivā. ^g B^mns upasampajja^o ^h B^m dhāntehi(?). ⁱ C^cB^m ddhānam.

1209 | **Na bhāvantarena.** Vattuno^a adhippāyantarena akkharato *kārapaccayo* na hoti kadāci; karaṇaṃ karo^b: *ra* iti karo *ra-kāro* · *ra* iti uccāraṇaṃ, *rasaddo* ti attho; *akāro* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo.

5 **1210 Yathāgamaṃ ikāro.** Yathāgamaṃ sabbadhātūhi sabbapaccayesu *īkāragamo* hoti: *tena kammaṃ kārīyaṃ, bhaviṭabbaṃ, ¹janītabbaṃ, viditaṃ, karitvā, icchitaṃ, gamītabbaṃ, vedītabbaṃ, haritvā, pacitvā* icc evamādi.

1211 Da-dhāntato kvaci yo. *Dakāra-dhakārantehi dhātūhi yathā-*
10 *gamaṃ^c īkāragamo* hoti kvaci *tīmādisu* paccayesu: *buddho loke uppajjitvā dhammaṃ bujjhitvā. Da-dhāntato* ti kimatthaṃ: *labhitvā.* Kvaci ti kimatthaṃ: *uppādetva.*

1212 Niggahitaṃ no saññogādi. *Nākāro saññogādibhūto nigga-*
hitattam āpajjati: raṅgo, bhaṅgo, saṅgo^d.

15 **1213 Sadassa sido.** ²*Sadadhātussa sīlādeso* hoti: *nisinno, nisudati.*

1214 Sannipubbassa sivo. *Saṃ-nīpubbassa sadadhātussa sīvādeso* hoti: *idāni pakkhī sannisīvā.* ³"sannisīvesu pakkhisu".

1215 Yajassa sarassa tthe i. ⁴*Yaja* icc etaya dhātuyā *sarassa īkāradeso* hoti *tthe* pare: *yijho*, ⁵"tam me suyijthaṃ". *Tthe*
20 ti kimatthaṃ: *yajanaṃ.* [C^e 753¹]

1216 Ha-catutthānaṃ antānaṃ^e do dhe. *Ha-catutthānaṃ dhātvan-*
tānaṃ do ādeso hoti *dhe* pare: *sannaddho, kuddho yuddho*
siddho, laddho āraddho.

1217 Do dhakāre. *Ha-catutthānaṃ dhātvantānaṃ do ādeso* hoti
25 *dhakāre* pare: *daddho, vuddho. Dhakāre* ti kimatthaṃ: *dāho.*

1218 | **Matantare gahassa ghara ñe va.** Garunaṃ matantare
⁶"*gaha* icc etassa dhātussa *gharādeso* hoti vā *ṇapaccaye* pare"
ti savuttikaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ ābhaṭaṃ; tesaṃ imāni udāharaṇāni
kimudāharaṇāni^f: "*gharaṃ gharāni* — va ti kimatthaṃ: *gāho*"
30 iti. Ettha ca ⁷"ghara secane" ti dhatuvasena *gharasaddo* nip-
phajjati.

| § 1209 cf. Rūp C^e 278²⁶⁻²⁸ | | § 1210 = Kc 607 |. ¹ = phrac ce ap eñ¹, ns. | § 1211 Kc 608 |. | § 1212 Kc 609 | | § 1213 Kc 611 |
² cf. 1482. | § 1214 Sd 384²⁸ - 385² (623²⁵⁻²⁷). ³ (384¹⁴). | § 1215 Kc 612 |.
⁴ V 226. ⁵ J VI 527²⁰. | § 1216 = Kc 613 |. | § 1217 = Kc 614 |. | § 1218
Kc 615 |. ⁶ V 1267. ⁷ 722.

^a (C^e vatthuno). ^b C^eB^m karo. ^c C^eB^mns yathākkamaṃ ^d B^m om.
^e (B^m antā). ^f ita C^eB^mns 15: udāharaṇa-kimudāharaṇāni?

1219 Dahassa do ḷattam. ¹*Dahadhātussa dakāro ḷattam āpajjate ṇapaccaye pare vā: pariḷāho · paridāho vā.*

1220 Dhātvantassa kvismim lopo. *Bhujago, samgho*^a *icc ādi.*

1221 Bhujassa kvaci lopo tva-tvanesu. *Bhutva · bhuñjivā, bhu-tvāna · bhuñjivāna.* 5

1222 Vidante ū. *Lokavidū.*

1223 Na-ma-ka-rānam antānam n' iyuttatamhi. *Nakāra-makāra-ka-kāra-rakārānam dhātvantānam na lopo hoti ikārayutte tapaccaye pare: hanitum gamitum, amkilo samkilo ramilo sarilo, karitvā. Iyuttatamhī ti kim: kato, sato, hato.* 10

1224 Ca-jā ṇvumhi ka-gattañ ca. *Cakāra-jakārā kakāra-gakāratam nāpajjanti ṇupaccaye pare: vācako, yājako.*

1225 Tattam karādinam antassa tumhi. *Karadhātuādīnam antassa vyañjanassa takārattam hoti tūpaccaye pare: kattā, pattā icc evamādi.* 15

1226 Tum-tūna-tabbesu karassa vā. *Karadhātuyā antassa rakārassa takārattam hoti vā tum tūna tabba icc etesu paccayesu: kattum · kātum, kattuna · kātuna, kattabbam · kātabbam. [C^e 754¹]*

1227 Nanubandho karitam va. *Nakārānubandho paccayo kārītam 20 viya dāṭṭhabbo vā: dāho deho, dāyako nāyako, kārī ghāyī^b dāyī icc evamādi. Vā ti kimattham: ²*upakkharo*^c.*

1228 An'akā yu-ṇvūnam. *Yu ṇvu icc etesaṃ paccayānam ana aka icc ete adesā honti: nandanam bhavanam gahanam, naḷa-kārako.* 25

1229 Ka-gattañ ca-janam. *Ca ja icc etesaṃ dhātvantānam kakāra-gakaradesa honti ṇanubandhe paccaye pare: pako, yago.*

1230 Yathasambhavam dhatunam antakkharalopo tasmim tasmim paccaye. ³*Ratho.*

1231 Kattari kit. *Kattukārake kitpaccayo hoti: karoti ti karu · 30 kāruko, kārako pacako, katta janita pacitā neta.*

[§ 1219 Kc 616 | ¹ } 1004 | § 1220 Kc 617 | | § 1222 = Kc 618 |
| § 1223 = Kc 619 |. | § 1224 Kc 620 |. | § 1225 Kc 621 |. | § 1226 Kc 622 |.
| § 1227 Kc 623 |. ² ns *cit* Abh-ṭ *ad* Abh 375^b : Am-k II 9: 35^b). | § 1228
= Kc 624 |. | § 1229 Kc 625 |. | § 1230 *vide n.* 3 | ³ Rūp C^e 268¹⁶ Mmd
C^e 481⁹⁻¹¹ (raha upadane). | § 1231 = Kc 626 |.

^a *ita* C^e Bm; Bens samkho = Kev, Rūp. ^b *ita* C^e Bm; Bens ghati (= Kev). ^c (Kev E): upakkharo.

1232 Bhāva-kammesu kicca-*kta*-¹kkhattha. Bhava kamma ice etesu atthesu kicca-*kta*-kkhatthapaccayā honti: *upasampadelabbam, sayilabbam bhavatā, kattabbam kammam, bhottabbo odano, asitabbam bhojanam bhavata; asitam, sayitam, pacitam bhavata, asitam* 3 *bhojanam bhavata, sayitam sayanam bhavata, pacitam odanam bhavata; kiñcisayo^a, isassayo, dussayo, sussayo^b bhavata, kiñcisayo mañco, isassayo, dussayo, sussayo.*

1233 Kammani dutiyāyam^c kto. Kamma ice etasmiṃ atthe dutiyāyam vibhattiyam vijjāmānāyam kattari *kṭapaccayo* hoti: *danam* 10 *dinno Devadatto, sūlam rakkhito Devadatto, bhaddam bhutto Devadatto, garuṃ upasito Devadatto.*

1234 Khyadito man^d, adato ca massa to va. ³*Khi* ⁴*bhi* ⁵*su* ⁶*ru* ⁷*hu* ⁸*vā* ⁹*dhi* ¹⁰*hi* ¹¹*li* ¹²*pī* ¹³*ada* ice evamadihi dhatuhi *maṇpaccayo*^e hoti, *adadhātuto* ca *maṇpaccayo* hoti, *massa* ca *to* 15 hoti va: khyanti ettha upaddavūpasaggādayo ti *khero*, ¹⁴*bhāyanti* etasma ti *bhimo*, savati abhisavati ti *somo*, ravati gacchati ti *romo*, hūyati ti *homo*, vāti gacchati pavati^f ca ti *vamo*, dhunati ti *dhūmo*, hināti^g ti *hemo*, lunāti ti *lomo*, pīnanam *pemo*, sukhadukkham adati ti *atta*. [C¹ 755¹]

20 1235 Digho adass' ādi man pare, dassa tattam, ukaragamo majjhe ca. *Adadhātussa ādibhūto* saro digho hoti *maṇpaccaye* pare, *dassa takārattam* hoti, majjhe pana *ukārāgamo* hoti vā; sukhadukkham adati ti *atuma*.

1236 Samadito tho mo ca. ¹⁵*Sama* ¹⁶*dama* ¹⁷*dara* ice evamadihi 25 dhātūhi *thapaccayo* hoti *mapaccayo* ca: ¹⁸kilese sameti ti *samatho*, damanam *damatho*, daranam *daratho*, ¹⁹rahiyati upadiyati ti *ratho*, sapanam *sapatho*, avasanti tasmin ti *avasatho*, ²⁰yavati missibhavati ti *yutho*, ²¹davati vuddhim^h gacchati ti

[§ 1232 = Ke 627]. ¹ = *khaan* ak rhi so paccāñ³ tui¹ sañ, ns. [§ 1233 = Ke 628]. ² ns *ad*: vamsānurakkhito ma lui rakkhako lui eñ¹ hū so jāt-*visodhana-charā* kui i prayug phrañ¹ si ce ap eñ¹ . [§ 1234 Ke 629]. ³ } 37. ⁴ } 614. ⁵ } 864. ⁶ } 706. ⁷ } 997. ⁸ } 830. ⁹ } 1244. ¹⁰ } 1225. ¹¹ } 1255. ¹² } 1247. ¹³ Mmd C¹ 480²⁰. ¹⁴ = 861¹⁴. [§ 1235 Rūp C¹ 268²⁷]. [§ 1236 Ke 630]. ¹⁵ } 1167. ¹⁶ } 1168. ¹⁷ } 755. ¹⁸ c. AS 144²⁴⁻²⁵. ¹⁹ 859 n. 3. ²⁰ } 682. ²¹ } 132.

a *īta* C¹ B¹ m¹; B¹ ns *ubique* kiñcisayo. ^b C¹ B¹ m¹ *om*. ^c C¹ B¹ m¹ *dutiyāya*, cf. 860². ^d C¹ Ke: *maṇ*. ^e B¹ m¹ *h. l. mānpaccayo*. ^f C¹ B¹ ns *pavāyati*. ^g *īta* C¹ B¹ m¹ ns. ^h B¹ m¹ *buddhim*.

dumo, hinoti ti *himo*, ¹siyati bandhiyati ti *simo* + *suma*, bhayanti etasma ti *bhumo*, ²dāti avakhaṇḍaṃ karoti ti *damo*, yāti ti *yamo*, tiṭṭhanti etena ti *thāmo*, ito c' ito ca ³bhasati ti *bhasmā*, ⁴sakkoti ti *samo*, ⁵tehi tehi guṇehi bruhati vaḍḍhati ti *brahma*, ⁶usanaṃ dahanam *usma*, aññani pi yojetabbāni. 5

1237 Antakkharato pubbakkharam upadhā. Antakkharato pubbak-kharam *upadhāsaññaṃ* bhavati.

1238 Gahass' upadhass' ettam asamase niccam. ⁷*Gaha* iec etāya dhatuya upadhassa *ettam* hoti *niccam* asamasavisaye; tam tam vatthum gaṇhāti ti *geham*, *geho* ti pi pulliṅgam icchanti. Asa- 10 mase ti kiṃ: ⁸"gahakāraṃ gavesanto . . . gahakāraṃ diṭṭho 'si'", *gahaṭṭho*, ⁹*gahakulaṃ*, *Rajagahaṃ*.

1239 Masussa sussa cchara-cchera. *Masu* iec etassa paṭipadikassa *ussa cchara-ccheradesā* honti. ¹⁰Ettha ca *masū* ti anipphan-
napātipadiko nipphanapātipadiko vā; duvidho hi paṭipadiko: 15
nipphanho ca anipphanho ca; tattha nipphanho: *karako pācako*
iec adi, itaro *ghalo paḷo* iec ādi. Tattha ¹¹"masu macchare"¹²
ti dassanato massati ti *maccharo* ti icchanti.

1240 Acarassa cchariyo ca, rasso. Apubbassa *caradhatussa cchara-*
ccheradesa honti *cchariyadeso* ca, *akaro* pana rasso hoti: a 20
bhuso caritabban ti *accharam*, evaṃ *accheram acchariyam*.
¹²Atha va acchariyan ti accharaya yoggan ti *acchariyam* +
vimhitahadayehi accharam paharitam yuttan ti pi acchariyan
ti taddhitantapadam^b bhavati. [C^c 756¹]

1241 Ala-kala-salato lo yo ca. ¹³"Ala pariyattiyam, ¹⁴kala sam- 25
khyane, ¹⁵sala gatiyam": ¹⁶*allam kallam sallam*, ¹⁶*alyam kal-*
yam salyam.

1242 Kala-salato yaṇo laṇo ca. *Kalyaṇam paṭisalyaṇam*, *kallaṇo*
paṭisallaṇo. Yada pana ¹⁷"li silesane" ti dhātu, tadā *paṭisal-*
lyanam paṭisallāṇan ti yupaccayena siddham^d. 30

¹ cf. 501¹⁰⁻¹⁰. ² | 11201. ³ Rūp C^c 268²⁷ Mmd C^c 481¹³: bhasa bhasmī-
karaṇe; ns: bhasati pra kmi pra tat eñ¹. ⁴ Rūp C^c 268²³: sa samatthe, samo
cf. 459⁹. ⁵ | 1268. | § 1237 Rūp C^c 233¹ < Pāṇ 1 1. 65 |. | § 1238:
Ke 631 |. | 1267. ⁸ Dhṛp 153⁸ 154³. ⁹ Dhṛp 154^d | § 1239 = Ke 632 |.
¹⁰ 861¹⁴⁻¹⁷ | Mmd C^c 482¹³⁻¹⁵. ¹¹ Rūp C^c 268³¹ Mmd C^c 482⁷. | § 1240 Ke 633 |
¹² Sv 1 13¹⁵ etc. | § 1241 Ke 634 | ¹³ cf. 134^{20, 21}. ¹⁴ | 1611 ¹⁵ | 785.
¹⁶ evam³ nuiñ eñ¹, ns. | § 1242 Ke 635 || ¹⁷ | 7252

^a Rūp Mmd. macchere, ^b Bm taddhitantam padam, ^c (Bm kalassa
lato) ^d C^c siddhi

1243 Mathissa thassa lla-llaka. ¹*Matha*^a icc etāya dhatuya *thassa llādeso* ca *llakādeso* ca hoti: ¹"*matha vilōḷane*"^b; *mallo, mallako* — *mallo* eva *mallako* ti vā.

1244 Pesātisagga-pattakālesu kicca. Pesane atisagge pattakale ca icc
5 etesu atthesu kiccapaccayā hontī. Ettha ca pesanaṃ nāma
"kattabbam idaṃ bhavatā" ti anuyuttassa aṭṭhesanaṃ, atisaggo
nāma "kim idaṃ maya kattabban" ti puṭṭhassa vā "upasa-
panna bhikkhūna sañcecca paṇo jivita na voropetabbo" ti
ādinā nayena paṭipattinidassanamukhena vā anuññā, pattakālo
10 nāma sampattasamayo, tassa ārocane ca kiccapaccayā hontī:
*kattabbam kammaṃ bhavata, karaṇiyaṃ kiccaṃ bhavatā, bhot-
tabbam bhojanaṃ bhavata, bhojaniyaṃ bhojjaṃ bhavatā, ajjhaya-
tabbam ajjheyyaṃ bhavatā, ajjha(ya)nīyaṃ^c ajjheyyaṃ bhavata.*

1245 Avassakādhamaṇesu nī ca. Avassaka adhamiṇa icc etesv
15 atthesu *ṇipaccayo* hoti kiccā ca: *kārī 'sī me kammaṃ* · avassaṃ,
hārī 'sī me bhāraṃ · avassaṃ. Ettha ca "avassan" ti vacanaṃ
na vattabbam: "kāri 'sī me kammaṃ, hārī 'sī me bharan" ti
ettakam eva vattabbam. Evaṃ sante pi avassakattam āvikātum
"avassan" ti vuttam; tattha kāri 'sī ti avassaṃ kātum yutto
20 'sī ti attho, hārī 'sī ti avassaṃ haritum yutto 'sī^d ti. — Adha-
miṇe: *dāyī 'sī me satam iṇaṃ, dhārī 'sī me sahaṣsaṃ iṇaṃ*; ettha
ca dāyī 'sī ti dātum yutto 'sī. *Kattabbam me bhavatā kammaṃ* ·
avassaṃ, *dātabbam me bhavata satam iṇaṃ, dhāritabbam^e me*
bhavatā sahaṣsaṃ iṇaṃ, karaṇiyaṃ bhavata kiccaṃ, avassam
25 *kariyaṃ, kayyaṃ bhavata vattham.*

1246 Araha-sakkadihi tum. *Araha sakka^f bhabba* icc evamādihi
yoge sabbadhātūhi *tumppaccayo* hoti: *araha bhavaṃ vattum,*
sakka bhavaṃ jetum, bhabbo bhavaṃ arahattaphalaṃ sacchika-
tum, anucchaviko bhavaṃ duteyyaṃ gantum. [C^c 737¹]

30 **1247 Vaja-ija^g-añja-sadadito nyo.** Saraṇadigahapato paṭhamam
yeva vajitabbā ti *pabbajja*, iṇanaṃ *ēja*^h, samaṭṭhanaṃ *samajja*,
nisidanaṃ *nisajja*. viṇānaṃ vedeti ti va *vijja*, visesaṭṭhanaṃ
vis(s)ajja, nis(s)atṭhanaṃⁱ *nī(s)sajjaⁱ*, hananaṃ *vajjha*, hantabbo

[§ 1243 Kc 636 |. ¹ cf. | 410 | § 1244 = Kc 637 | | § 1245 = Kc 638 | | § 1246 = Kc 639 |. | § 1247 Kev 640 |

^a ita C^c B^mns. ^b ? B^mns vilothane. ^c B^mns ajjhāyaniyaṃ; C^c B^m ajjhāniyaṃ. ^d B^m om. 'sī. ^e ita C^c B^mns. ^f B^m sakkā. ^g Kev: iṇja. ^h B^m om., ns iṇanaṃ eja. Kev: iṇṇanaṃ eja. ⁱ B^m nisajja, C^c B^mns nīpajja.

vajjho, 'sayanam'^a sayanti etthā ti vā *seyyā*^b, caraṇaṃ *cariyā*, sadanaṃ *sajjā*^c.

1248 Sandhato a. *Saṃpubbaya dhādhātuyā apaccayo* hoti: sam(mā)^d cittaṃ nidheti etāya sayam vā saddahatī ti *saddhā*.

1249 Nādito ca. ¹Nādhātādito ca apaccayo paro^e hoti: *saññā* 3 *paññā*, *pabhā nibhā*, *pucchā* ice evamādi.

1250 Rujādito cho. Rujaṇaṃ *rucchā*, riccaṇaṃ^f *riccha*, tikicchaṇaṃ *tikiccha*, saṃkocaṇaṃ *saṃkucchā*, madanaṃ abhikkhaṇaṃ majjanaṃ ti vā *macchā*, labhanaṃ *lacchā*; ²radīyati vilekhīyati pathikehī ti *raccha* * maggo, rathassa hitā ti vā *racchā* * mahā- 10 maggo; ³adhogamaṇaṃ *tiraccha*; saha gamaṇaṃ *sāgacchā*, *saṃpubbassa*^g *gamudhātussa* vasen^h eva vuttaṃ; durāsaṇaṃ^h dubbhakkhaṇaṃⁱ *dobhacchā*, duṭṭhu rosaṇaṃ *dorucchā*, muhaṇaṃⁱ *mucchā*, (vasanaṃ *vacchā*)^k, ⁴kacaṇaṃ ditti *kaecchā*, saha kathaṇaṃ *sākaccha*, tudanaṃ *tucchā*, visaṇaṃ *viccha*, tathaṃ avita- 15 than ti *taccham*, virūpaṃ gāyitaṃ ti *vigacchaṃ*.

1251 Tirato ccha-ccāna. ³*Tiradhātuto ccha-ccānapaccayā* labbhanti^m: *tiraccho* * *tiracchā*, *tiracchāno* * *tiracchānā*: ⁵"dukkhaṃ tiracchesu"; *tiracchānagato*.

1252 Pisato ecchillo. Pisaṇaṃⁿ *picchillā*.

20

1253 Musato tyu^p-tṭu. ⁶*Musadhātuto tyu^q tṭu* ice ete paccayā honti: paṇaṃ caṇṇatī ti *maccu*, evaṃ ⁷*maṭṭu*.

1254 Atha va marato ratya. Apareṇa aṭṭhakathacariyaṇaṃ na-yena *maradhātuto ratyapaccayo* hoti: ⁸maritabbasabhāvatāya *macco*: ⁹"evaṃ jātena maccena kattabbaṃ kusalaṃ bahum". 25 Idam p' ettha sallakkhitabbaṃ: *macca* ti vattabbaṭṭhane *māḷiyā* ti padaṃ dissati: ¹⁰"kammabandhu hi matiyā" ti. [C^c 758¹]

1255 U-dhuto tyo. U^ppubbāya ¹¹*dhudhātuyā tyapaccayo* hoti: uddhaṃ uddhaṃ dhunaṇaṃ *uddhaccaṃ*.

[§ 1248 Key 640 Mmd C^c 489³⁰ | ¹ | 1240. | § 1250 Key 640 |. ² | 139. ³ (431 n. 8). ⁴ | 1343. ⁵ Vm 501¹⁴ Vibha 97²². | § 1252—1255 Key 640 (Senart 320⁹) |. ⁶ Mmd C^c 491¹⁷; msa pānacāge. ⁷ (431¹⁵). ⁸ Dhpa I 419¹⁴. ⁹ Dhpa 53¹⁴. ¹⁰ J VI 100¹⁰ ¹¹ | 1244.

^a *vide* Rup C^c 270¹⁶. ^b C^cB^m seyyo. ^c B^m sajjhā. ^d C^cB^m samā. ^e C^c om.; (B^c apaccayo aparo hoti). ^f Key: riccaṇaṃ, B^c ricanam. ^g B^m saṃpubbo; Mmd C^c 490²⁷; Saṃapubbo. ^h ita C^cB^mns. ⁱ (C^c dubbhikkhaṇaṃ). ^j ita C^cB^mns (= Key); Rup C^c 270²⁶; muihanam . . . mucchanaṃ va. ^k B^mns om. ^m B^m labbhanti; C^c B^c honti. ⁿ Key. piṇṇaṇaṃ. ^p C^cB^m tyā. ^q C^c tyā.

1256 **Atha vā uddhatato bhāve nyo.** ¹Uddhatassa bhavo *uddhac-*
caṃ, taddhitantam etam padam.

1257 **Ku-karato ca.** *Kūpubbaya karadhatuya tyapaccayo* hoti:
kucchitam katam karanam *kukkuccam*.

5 1258 **Atha vā kukatato bhāve nyo.** ²Kucchitam katam kukatam,
kukatassa bhavo *kukkuccam*.

1259 **Aja-sadato jho^d.** ³"Aja gati-kkhepane": ajanam *ajjha*; ⁴"sada
visaraṇa-gatyāvasānesu": sadanam *sajjha*.

1260 **Sata-nata-nitato^b tyo.** *Saccam, naccam, niccam*.

10 1261 **Kukatassa ko dvittam, ass' uttam nyamhi.** *Kukatassaddassa*
kakāro dvittam āpajjate, *akārassa^c uttam nyamhi* paccaye:
kukkuccam^d.

1262 **Chādisu co dhatvanto.** *Chādisu* paccayesu^e dhātuvanto vyañ-
jana *cakāro* hoti: madanam *maccha*, labhanam *lacchā* iec evam-
15 ādi; radanam^f *racchā* iec evamādi.

1263 **Dyo jhayugam^g.** *Dakāra-yakārasañño* *jhakāradvayam^g*
āpajjate: sadanam *sajjhā^g*.

1264 **Musass' ukaro attam tyu^h-ttusu.** *Musadhatussa ukāro tyu-ttu-*
paccayesu paresu *attam* āpajjate: *maccu maḷlu*.

20 1265 **Dhūss' ū ca tyamhi.** *Dhudhātussa ukāro* ca *attam* āpajjate
tyamhi paccaye pare: uddhunanam *uddhuccam*.

1266 **Yehi kvi, tehi bhū-dhū-bhādihi 'ssa lopo.** *Kvīpaccayo* yehi
dhatuhi paro hoti, tehi ⁵*bhu^b-dhu⁷-bhadihi* assa *kvīno* lopo hoti:
vibhu sayambhu abhibhu^c, sandhu uddhu, vibha nibha pabha
25 *sabhā ābhā, bhujago turago^f*; ⁸"yamu uparame": *viyo*; ⁹"mana
ñāṇe": *sumo*; ¹⁰"tanu vitthāre": *parito* iec evamādi. [C¹ 759¹]

1267 **Saca-janam ka-ga nanubandhe pare.** *Saca-janam* dhatunam
ca-jānam^h antanam *ka-gadesa* honti yathakkamam *nanubandhe*

¹ cf. Vm 469⁵. ² Vm 470¹⁰ *infra* § 1261. | § 1259 Kev 640 (Senart 320⁵, ⁶ |. ³ | 188. ⁴ cf. | 482. | § 1260 Kev 640 (Senart 320¹⁰) | | § 1261 Sd 864⁷⁻⁸ | | § 1262 Sd 863¹⁰ |. | § 1263 1264 Sd 863²¹ ²² | | § 1265 Sd 863²⁹ |. | § 1266 Kc 641 |. ⁵ | 1. ⁶ | 1241. ⁷ | 613. ⁸ | 660. ⁹ | 1152 ¹⁰ | 1277.

^a B¹ ns io *etc.* cf. *n. g.* ^b C¹B¹ ns nitito, B^m natito. ^c Ce *ad* ca. ^d B^m kukkutam. ^e B^m *om.* ^f B^m rantam. ^g C¹B¹ ns jayugam *et* yakar⁹ *et* sapa. ^h Ce B^m tyā- ¹ *ita* C¹B^m, B^c *om.* ¹ C¹B^m turango. ^k *ita* C¹, B^{em} ns sa-
cajanam.

paceaye pare: ¹"uca viyattiyam vācāyam": ucanam oko; *pāko seko soko viveko, cago yogo bhogo rogo rāgo bhago bhaṅgo sango*.

1268 Nudadihi yu-nvūnam an'-ananāk'-ānanaka sakāritehi ca. ²*Nuda* ³*sūda* ⁴*jana* iec evamadihi dhātūhi ⁵*phanda* ⁶*citi* ⁷*āṇa* iec evam- 5
ādihi sakāritehi ca *yu-nvūnam* paṇḍayānam *ana-ānana-aka-
ananakādesā* honti yathakkamaṃ kattari bhāva-karaṇesu ca:
panudatī^d ti *panudano*^d, evaṃ *sūdano janano savano lavano
havano pavano bhavano nāno āsano*^b *samaṇo* evaṃ kattari.
Bhāve pana: panujjate *panudanam*^d, sujjate *sudanam*, jāyate 10
jananam, suyyate *savanam*, lūyate *lavanam*, hūyate *havanam*,
pūyate *pavanam*, bhūyate *bhavanam*, nāyate *nānam*, aśṣate
asanam, sammate *samanam*, sañjāniyate *sañjananam*, kūyate
kananam^c, --- karite ca: phandapayate *phandapanam*, ceta-
payate *cetapanam*, ānapayate *anapanam* — evaṃ bhāve. 15
Karaṇe: nudanti anenā ti *nudanam*, sūdanti *jananam*^d *sava-
nam lavanam havanam pavanam bhavanam jananam asanam
samanam*. — Puna kattari: nudati ti *nudako*, sūdanti ti *sudako*,
janeti ti *janako*, suṇoti ti *sāvako*, lunāti ti *lāvako*, juhoti ti
hāvako, punāti ti *pāvako*, bhavati ti *bhāvako*, jānāti ti *jānako*^e, 20
asati ti *āsako*, upasati ti *upasako*, samati ti *samaṇo*; puna karite
va: ānapayati ti *anapako*, evaṃ^d *phandapako*^d *cetapako*^d *sañ-
jananako* iec evamadi.

**1269 I-ya-ta-ma-ki¹-e-sanam antasaro digham, kvaci dusassa guṇam,
do ram, sa-kkh²-i ca.** *I ya ta ma ki³ e sa* iec etesaṃ sabbanā- 25
manam anto saro digham apajjate, kvaci ⁴*dusa* iec etassa dha-
tussa *ukaro* guṇam apajjate, *akāro rakāram* āpajjate, dhātu-
antassa ca *sa kkhā i* cādesa honti yathāsambhavaṃ, ettha ca
ākāradānam ¹⁰"vuddhi"^b ti gahitatta "guṇaṃ" ti *īkaradāni* saṅ-
gaṇhati. Tattha *i* iti adiakkharena *īmasaddam* saṅgaṇhati, 30
*ma*¹ iti adesekadeseṇa *amhasaddam*, *e* iti *etasaddam*, *sa* iti
¹¹*samanasaddam*: imam iva naṃ passatī ti *idiso*, yam iva naṃ

¹ : Mmd C^e 492¹⁸. | § 1268 = Kc 643 |. ² | 494. ³ | 470. ⁴ | 1153

⁵ Mmd C^e 495¹. ⁶ | 390. ⁷ Rūp C^e 234¹¹. ⁸ āṇa pesane ⁹ | 321¹²⁻¹³; Mmd C^e 494¹¹. | § 1269 = Kc 644 |. ¹⁰ ¹¹ | drs. ¹² § 751. ¹³ *cide* § 745.

^a C^e panud^o. ^b B^m ns asano. ^c *ita* C^e ns (*conī*); B^m kayanam. ^d B^m om. ^e *ita* C^e B^m ns. ^f B^e ns kim. ^g B^m kim. ^h B^m buddhi. ⁱ B^m me.

passatī ti yādiso, evaṃ tādiso mādiso kidiso^a ediso sādiso, īriso yāriso tāriso māriso^b kiriso eriso sāriso, [C^c 760¹] idikkho yādikkho tādikkho mādikkho kidikkho edikkho sadikkho, idi yādi tādī^c mādī kīdī edī sādī. Casaddaggahaṇena tesam eva saddā-
 5 naṃ i ya icc evamādināṃ anto ca saro kvaci dīghattam āhu: idikkho yādikkho tādikkho madikkho kidikkho edikkho sādikkho, sādiso · sadiso^d, sāriso^e, sarikkho^d · sārikkho.

1270 Bhyadito mati-buddhi-pūjādihi ca kto. ¹Bhī ²supa ³mīda icc evamādihi dhātūhi matyādito ca buddhādito ca pūjādito ca
 10 kṭapaccayo hoti: bhūto sutto mitto, sammato saṃkappito sampādito^f avadhārito, buddho ito vidito takkito, pujito apacayito mānito apacito vandito sakkato garukato.

1271 Vepu-si-dava-vamuto thu nibbattatthe. Vepanaṃ vepo, tena nibbatto vepathu; sayanaṃ sayo, tena nibbatto sayathu; dava-
 15 naṃ davo, tena nibbatto davathu; vamaṃ vamo, tena nibbatto vamathu.

1272 Bhū-ku-dāto ttimo^g. Bhūti bhavanaṃ, tena nibbattaṃ bhottimaṃ; kutti karaṇaṃ, tena nibbattaṃ kuttimaṃ; dāti dānaṃ, tena nibbattaṃ dattimaṃ.

1273 Huto nimo. Avahuti avaha vaṇaṃ^h, tena nibbattaṃ ohavimaṃ.

1274 Aññato pi te. Te thu-ttima-ṇimāpaccayā aññasmā pi dhātuto honti, te maggitabbāⁱ, tathā hi Kaccāyanappakaraṇe ādiggaṇaṃ kataṃ: ⁴"vepu-si-dava-vamu-ku-dā-bhu-hvādihi thu-ttima-ṇimā nibbatte" ti.

1275 Ku karassa ttime. Kara icc etassa dhatussa kuādeso hoti ttimāpaccaye^j pare: karaṇena nibbattaṃ kuttimaṃ.

1276 Kuttito vā imo. Atha vā kuttisaddato imāpaccayo hoti: karaṇaṃ kutti, kuttiya nibbattaṃ kuttimaṃ; ettha ca ⁵"ākapapaṃ sarakuttiṃ^k vā na rañña^m sadisam acare" ti paḷi nidassa-
 30 naṃ, ayaṃ nīti sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā.

1277 Tabbhavakiriyayam imo. Tabbhavakiriyāyaṃ gamyamanāyaṃ nipphannapāṭipadikehi vā anipphannapāṭipadikehi vā imāpac-

[§ 1270 Kc 645]. ¹ | 614. ² | 559. ³ | 1130. [§ 1271—1276 Kc 646]. ⁴ Kc 646. ⁵ J VI 293¹⁹

^a B^m om. ^b C^c B^{em} mārīso tāriso. ^c B^m om tadī. ^d C^c om.; ns om-
 idikkho sārīkkho (866⁶⁻⁷), B^c ti. ^e B^m sādīso. ^f ita B^{em}ns; C^c sammādito
^g B^{em}ns h. l. -timo. ^h C^c B^{em}ns avahanaṃ. ⁱ B^m maggātabbā. ^j B^m timā.
^k C^c B^m otti. ^m J: rañña.

cayo hoti: [C¹ 761¹] *aṇima mahimā lahimā*^a. Sakkaṭabhāsāvasena pana *laghimā* ti uccāriyati. ¹Tattha paramāṇuno viya iddhi-mantānaṃ attano sarirassa atisukhumabhāvakaraṇaṃ aṇimā, aṇusadisabhāvakiriya aṇimā ti nibbacanīyaṃ; mahantabhāva-kiriya mahimā, lahubhāvakiriya lahimā, sā eva laghimā. ⁵Etāni itthilīṅgāni.

1278 'Ahaṃ pubbaṇ' ti^b kiriyāyaṃ iko. ²'Ahaṃ pubbaṃ gamissāmi, ahaṃ pubbaṃ gamissāmi' ti vā 'ahaṃ upaṭṭhahissāmi, ahaṃ upaṭṭhahissāmi' ti vā evaṃ pavattāyaṃ kiriyāyaṃ gamyamānāyaṃ *ahaṃ-ahaṇ* ti saddato *ikapaccayo* hoti: *aham-* 10 *ahamika*. Itthilīṅgaṃ idaṃ padaṃ.

1279 Ahopurisato dappane ṇiko. Ahaṃkāradappane *ahosaddapub-* basmā *purisasaddato ṇikapaccayo* hoti: *āhopurisikā*^c. Idaṃ itthilīṅgaṃ.

1280 Tam iva parikappitakīlabhaṇḍe puttadito liko. Tam vatthum ¹⁵iva parikappite kīlabhaṇḍe vattabbe *puttādito*^d *likapaccayo* hoti: *puttalikā dhutalikā*. Itthilīṅgaṇ' etāni.

1281 Namhi akkose āni. Akkose gamyamāne *namhi* nipāte upa-pade sati *ānipaccayo* hoti sabbadhātūhi: *agamāni te jamma deso*, lāmakapurisa deso tayā na gantabbo ti attho; *akarāni te* ²⁰*jamma kammam*, lāmakapurisa idaṃ kammam tayā na kattabban ti attho. Tattha na gamāni agamāni, na karāni akarāni ti kammadhārayasamaso, ettha ca *ānipaccayavantaṇi* padāni tisu pi līṅgesu katarāni līṅgāni, sattasu vibhattisu katarāya vibhattiyā yuttāni, dvīsu vacanesu kataravacanakāni ti ce^e: tisu ²⁵tāva līṅgesu aniyatalīṅgattā sabbalīṅgikani^f, sattasu vibhattisu paṭhamaya eva vibhattiya yuttani, dvīsu vacanesu ekavacanantani ce^e eva puthuvacanantani ca, kathaṃ: *agamāni te jamma deso* • *agamāni te jamma nānā desā*, *agamāni te jamma rājadhani* • *agamāni te jamma rājadhāniyo*, *agamāni te jamma* ³⁰*nagaraṃ* • *agamāni te jamma nagaraṇi*; *akarāni te jamma kammam* • *akarāni te jamma kammāni*, *akarāni te jamma ghaḷo* • *akarāni te jamma ghata*, *akarāni te jamma kumbhī* • *akarāni*

¹ cf. Vjb ad Sp I 124⁹. | § 1278 -1279 vide gaṇa "mayūravayamsakādi" (Paṇ II 1: 72) |. ² cf. Vv 1002⁴. | § 1281 Kc 647 |.

^a Bm om. ^b C¹ ahaṃ ahaṃ pubbaṭṭā. ^c Ce Bemns ah^o; cf. ns: "āhosaddo dīghādi" Abhidhān-ṭīkā 1 alu āho rhi lu eñ¹. ^d Ce puttassaddadito. ^e Bm ca. ^f Bm līṅgākāni.

te jamma kumbhiyo ti. Idam pi pan' ettha vattabbam: *anipaccayavantani padani* ¹"seyyo amitto; ²esā va pūjana seyyo; ³ekāham jīvitam seyyo" evam līngattayanukulo *seyyo* iti ayam saddo viya līngattayānukūlāni [C¹ 762¹] avyayasadisāni padāni

5 ti vattabbam^a, tathā hi etesaṃ vibhattimālā pi n' atthi, vacanesu rūpabhedo pi n' atthi; ayam nīti sādhuḥkaṃ manasikatabbhā. *Namhī* ti kiṃ: *vipatthi te*. Akkose ti kiṃ: *agatī te*.

1282 Ekādito vāratthe kkhattum. *Eka dvi ti catu* ice evamādito gaṇanato^b *kkhattum* paccayo hoti vāratthe: eko vāro *ekakkhattum*, dve vārā *dvikkhattum*, tayo vara *likkhattum*, cattāro vārā *catukkhattum* ice evamādi. Ettha ca ³"tikkhattum purise pesesī" ti ādisu tayo vāre pesesī ti upayogabahuvacanavasena attho datṭhabbo.

1283 Dhātthe va kvaci kkhattum. Atha va *dhasaddassa* atthe 15 *ekādito* kvaci *kkhattum* paccayo hoti. Ettha ca *dhāttho* nama vibhagattho · vibhāgatthe *dhāpaccayassa* pavattanato: ⁴"sahassakkhattum attānaṃ nimminivāna Panthako", *ekakkhattum*, *dvikkhattum* ice evamādi: tattha sahaṣṣakkhattun ti ⁵sahas-sadhā attānaṃ nimminivā ti sambandho, tathā hi ⁶"eko 20 pi hutvā bahudhā hoti" ti *dhāsaddappayogo* diṭṭho, atthato pana sahaṣṣaṃ attānaṃ nimminivā ti attho, tathā hi ⁷"ekam-ekā kumārīvāṇṇādivasena satam satam attabhava abhinimmini"^c ti upayogavacanappayogo dissati; ayam pi nīti sādhuḥkaṃ manasikātabba.

25 **1284 Matantare ekadito sakissa kkhattum.** Garunaṃ matantare *ekadvi-ti-catupañca-cha-satta-aṭṭha-nava-dasadito* gaṇanato^b *sakissa kkhattum* ādeso hoti, yathā: *ekakkhattum dvikkhattun* ti adikavacanam agatam, "ekassa sakim *ekakkhattun*" ti tappurisa-samāso vutto; imina nayena dvinnam sakim *dvikkhattum* pa 30 dasannaṃ sakim *dasakkhattun* ti viggaho ca vutto yeva hoti. Ettha ca ⁸"saki[m]-d-eva^d Sutasoma sabbhi hoti^e samagamo" ti ca ⁹"sampavedhenti vatena sakim pita va maṇavā" ti ca ādisu *sakimsaddo* īsakatthavacako appamattakatthavacako, eka-

¹ (97¹⁵), ² (97¹⁶), | § 1282 Ke 648 (*vide* § 1284) |, ³ "... | § 1283 *vide n.* 4 |, ⁴ Th 563^{ab}, ⁵ Tha C¹ 520¹³, ⁶ D I 78¹, ⁷ Ja I 79¹², | § 1284 Ke 648 |, ⁸ J V 483¹⁰, ⁹ J VI 528²⁰.

^a *ita* B^m(ns); C^e om, ^b *ita* C^e B^e (Kev 648); B^m gaṇato?; ns comp fecit, ^c Ja: abhinimminivā, ^d C^e B^m sakim deva; ns sakim yeva, ^e Ja E¹ (*codd.* C^{ks}); hotu.

vāraṇ ti hi tass' attho; yasmā pana ekavāraṇ ti attho, tasmā "ekassa sakin" ti vutte 'ekassa ekavāraṇ' ti attho siyā "dasassa sakin" ti vutte pana 'dasassa ekavāraṇ' ti attho siyā; tathā hi sakin ti ekavāraṇ, asakin ti anekavāraṇ ti attho. Suṭṭhu vicāretabbhaṃ idaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

5

1285 Sunass' unass' oṇa-vān'-uvan'-ūṇ'-unakh'-uṇāna. *Suna* ice etassa paṭipadikassa *unassa oṇa^a-vāna-uvāna-uṇa-unakha-uṇa-a-anādesa* honti: [C' 763¹] *sono svāno svāno sūṇo sunakho suṇo sū sāno*. Ettha^a ca nipphanna-paṭipadikavasena suṇāti gacchatī ti *soṇo*, evaṃ *svāno* ice ādi:

10

1286 suṇotisma va oṇaḍayo. Atha va ¹"su savane" ice etasmā dhatuto *oṇa vāna uvāna* ice āḍayo paccayā honti: sāmikassa vacanaṃ suṇāti ti *soṇo*, evaṃ *svāno svāno* ice ādi.

²*Su*strādeso taruṇassa kato nēha, kate sati

iha *panditasaddadī dhīrayogādikaṃ^b* labhe;

2 15

nānāpakatibhavena ³*susu-taruṇa-v-āḍayo*

ṭhitā ice evamantānaṃ na itṭho tādiso vidhī.

3

1287 Uvana-una-una va yuvass' uvassa. *Yuta* ice etassa paṭipadikassa *uvassa uvāna-una-unadesā* honti vā^a; *yuvāno* + *yuno* + *yuno* *līlhati*. Vā ti kiṃ: ⁴"daharo yuvā nātibrahā".

20

1288 Vattamānātitesu ṇu-yu-ta. *Karu, vaju, bhutaṃ.*

1289 Bhavissati kale ṇi ghiṇ gamadito. Gamitum silaṃ pakati yassa so hoti *gami*, evaṃ *bhāji*; *dassāvi paṭṭhāyi*.

1290 Nvu tu kiriyāyaṃ karādito. Kiriyāyaṃ gamyamaṇāyaṃ dhātuhi *ṇvu tu* ice ete paccaya honti bhavissati kale: karis-⁵ sati ti *karako vajati*, bhuñjissati^d ti *bholla vajati*.

25

1291 Bhavavacane catutthi. Bhavasamkhataya kiriyāya vacane sati bhavavācakasaddato catutthī vibhatti hoti bhavissati kāle: pacanaṃ pako, *pakaya vajati*; bhojanaṃ bhogo, *bhogaya vajati*; naccanaṃ naccaṃ, *naccaya vajati*.

30

1292 Kammupapade ṇo. Kammani upapade *upapaccayo* hoti bhavissati kale: nagaraṃ karissati ti *nagarakar[ak]o vajati*, sālīṃ^c

[§ 1285 = Ke 649]. ¹ [1204. ² (Ke 650). ³ ns: *susutaruṇavādayo susu taruṇa* ca so sadda tui¹ sañ va ka¹ agum . [§ 1287 Ke 651] ⁴ J VI 86¹⁵. [§ 1288 Ke 652]. [§ 1289 Ke 653] [§ 1290 Ke 654] [§ 1291 Ke 655] [§ 1292 Ke 656].

^a B^m oṇa. ^b C' B^m dhīrayog^o. ^c (B^{ns} *ad.* yuva). ^d B^m bhuñjati. ^e B^m sālī ca; 'hī?)

lavissatī ti *sālilavo vajati*, dhaññaṃ vapissati ti *dhaññavāpo vajati*, bhogaṃ dassatī ti *bhogadāyo vajati*, Sindhuṃ pivissati ti *Sindhupāyo vajati*. [C^c 764¹]

1293 **Sesatthe ssam^a-ntu-mān'-ānā.** Sesatthe *ssam^a* *ssantu māna*
 5 *āna* iec ete paccayā honti bhavissati kāle kammani upapade:
 kammaṃ karissatī ti *kammaṃ karissam^a* ^a · *kammaṃ karonto* ·
kammaṃ kurumāno · *kammaṃ karāno vajati*; bhojanaṃ bhuñ-
 jissatī ti *bhojanaṃ bhuñjissam^b* ^b · *bhojanaṃ bhuñjamāno* · *bho-*
janaṃ bhuñjano vajati; khādanaṃ khādissatī ti *khādanaṃ khā-*
 10 *dissam^a* · *khādanaṃ khādanto* · *khādanaṃ khādamāno* · *khādanaṃ*
khādāno vajati; maggaṃ carissatī ti *maggaṃ carissam^a* ^a · *maggaṃ*
caranto · *maggaṃ caramāno* · *maggaṃ carāno vajati*; bhikkhaṃ
 bhikkhissatī ti *bhikkhaṃ bhikkhissam^a* ^a · *bhikkhaṃ bhikkhanto*
bhikkhaṃ bhikkhamāno · *bhikkhaṃ bhikkhano vajati*.

1294 **Aniyatakāle gamādito ñi.** Catumaggasaṃkhātāṃ sambo-
 dhaṃ gacchatī ti ¹*sambodhagāmī* · dhammo, kāme bhuñjati ti
kāmabhogī · puriso.

1295 **Chadādito to.** ²*Chada cinta su ni vida pada tanu yata*
yati ada yuja vatū mīda mā pū kala vara vepu gupa dā iec
 20 evamādihi dhātūhi *tapaccayo* hoti: *chattaṃ cittaṃ suttaṃ nettaṃ*
pavittaṃ pattaṃ tattaṃ yattaṃ yantaṃ attāṃ yottaṃ vattaṃ
mittaṃ mattā putto kalattaṃ varattaṃ vettaṃ gottaṃ dāttaṃ. Pāva-
 canasmim hi na kadāci pi *chatraṃ gotraṃ* iec ādini dissanti,
gotrabhu ti pade pana ³*samāse* vattamānattā *takāro trakāraṃ*
 25 pappoti vā, ⁴*atrajo* ti ādisu pi:

1296 **traṇ ti ca garū.** Garū "*chada cinta* iec ādito *traṇ* iti pac-
 cayo hoti" ti vadanti, tesam mate *chatraṃ citraṃ sotraṃ netraṃ*
pavitraṃ patraṃ tantraṃ yatraṃ^c ^c *yantraṃ atraṃ yotraṃ vatraṃ*
mitraṃ mitra putro kalatraṃ varatraṃ vetraṃ gotraṃ dātraṃ
 30 iec evamādi.

1297 **Vadadito gaṇe ñitto.** Vaditanaṃ^d gaṇo *vadittaṃ*, evaṃ
cārittaṃ, *vārittaṃ* iec evamādi.

[§ 1293 Kc 657]. ¹ (Ps *ad* M II 12⁴). [§ 1295 -1296 Kc 658].

² } 1496 1444 1220 520 495 1227 1277 396 (1447) (860 *n.* 13) 1086 400? 484
 1248 1246 1611, (Mmd C^c 503³⁴; vara samvaraṇe *et* vepu kampāne) 548 1120.

³ (480¹⁻²). ⁴ (622⁵). [§ 1297 Kc 659].

^a B^m *ad.* ti. ^b C^cB^c *ad.* bhojanaṃ bhuñjanto. ^c B^m yantraṃ ^d *ita*
 C^cB^cmns (= si ka ti⁹ mhu¹ so sū tui¹ cñ¹); Kc C^c: vaditanaṃ. Kc E^c: va-
 dittaṇaṃ

1298 Midadito tti-tiyo^a. Metti patli ratti; tanti dhātī^b.

1299 Usu-ranjato^c ddha-tṭha. Uddho, rattho; ¹ratthañ cā pi vi-nassatū^d ti imasmiṃ ṭhāne ratthasaddo napumsako. [C^c 763¹]

1300 Matantare dāmsassa daddho. Garūṇaṃ matantare ²dāmsa-dhātussa daddhadeso hoti ti vacanaṃ āgataṃ: daddho. ³"Daha 5 bhasmikaṇe" ti dhātuvaseṇa daddhasaddapavatti yeva pasid-dhā, na dāmsadhatuvaseṇa.

1301 Sū^e-vu-asato tho, ū-u-asānaṃ ato. ⁴Su^e ⁵tu ⁶asa icc etehi dhātūhi thapaccayo^f hoti, tesam dhātūnaṃ u-u-asānaṃ atādeso hoti: satthaṃ, vatthaṃ, attho. 10

1302 Ranj^g-udadito dha-d^h-idda-kⁱ-irā, katthaci ja-dalopo ca. ⁷Ranju ⁸udi "idi icc evamadihi dhatūhi dha da idda ka ira icc ete paccaya honti, katthaci ja-dalopo ca: randhaṃ; samuddo, indo, cando, mando, khuddo, chiddo, ruddo; daliddo; sukkaṃ, pakkaṃ¹; vajiraṃ icc evamadi. 15

1303 Paṭiharatv^a a-īya, hassaro^h ekarⁱ-īkarⁱ-akarattaṃ. Paṭipubbas-mā ¹⁰haradhatuto apaccayo ca iyapaccayo ca hoti, hakaṛassa saro ekara-kara-akarattam apajjate: ¹¹paṭipakkhe haratī ti pāli-heram, evaṃ palihuraṃ, palihariyaṃ.

1304 Matantare paṭito hissa herañ hiraṇ. Garūṇaṃ matantare ²⁰paṭi icc etasmi ¹²hussa dhatussa herañ-hiraṇadesā honti: pāli-heram, palihuraṃ.

1305 Ka kadyadito. ¹³Kaḍi ¹⁴ghaḍi¹ ¹⁵caḍi icc evamādito dhātuto kapaccayo hoti: kaṇḍo, ghaṇḍo¹, vaṇḍo, karaṇḍo, maṇḍo, saṇḍo, ²kulṭho¹, bhandaṃ, paṇḍako, daṇḍo, raṇḍo, viṇḍo, isiṇḍo^k, ²⁵candō, gaṇḍo, aṇḍo, laṇḍo, meṇḍo, eraṇḍo^m, khaṇḍo icc evam-adaḍo aññe pi sadda bhavanti.

1306 Khadato c^l assa khandho. ¹⁶Khāda icc evamādito dhatuto kapaccayo hoti, assa ca khadadhātussa khandhadeso hoti: jāti-jaramaraṇadihi saṃsaradukkhehi khaṇṇati ti khandho. 30

[§ 1298 Ke 660 | | § 1299 1300 Ke 661 |. ¹ | VI 491² ² | 925. ³ | 1004. | § 1301 Ke 662 |. ⁴ 501 n do. ⁵ | 1219. ⁶ | 970. | § 1302 Ke 663 |. ⁷ | 235 (Mmd: rañña rage | 224¹). ⁸ | 1092. ⁹ | 448. | § 1303—1304 Ke 664 |. ¹⁰ | 730. ¹¹ (Uda 10²). ¹² Mmd C^c 508¹⁴. hi gatimhi. | § 1305 Ke 665 |. ¹³ | 1420. ¹⁴ cide n. r. ¹⁵ | 346. | § 1306—1307 Ke 666 |. ¹⁶ | 435.

^a Bm -ttiyo; B^c -tayo. ^b C^c ad pali vasati (< ns²). ^c C^c -rañjato. ^d B^c ns vi-nassati | V 243². ^e C^c Bm su. ^f Kev: vakkam. ^g Bm pāp¹. ^h Bm hissaṇo. ⁱ C^c gadi et gaṇḍo, Kev ghati | 1402 et ghanto. ^j sic B^c ns. ^k Kev C^c, C^c kundo. ^l C^c eraṇḍo. ^m C^c om.

- 1307** Matantare **khadāma-gamanam khandh'-andha-gandha**. Garu-
nam matantare "*khāda* ¹*ama* ²*gama* ice etesaṃ dhātūnaṃ
khandha-andha-gandhādesū honti *kapaccayo cā*" ti savuttikaṃ
lakkhaṇam āgataṃ, atr' imāni udāharaṇāni: *khandho andho*
5 *gandho*, evaṃ *khandhako andhako gandhako* ti. Etesu *andha-*
gandhasadda ³"andha diṭṭhūpasamhāre; ⁴*gandha sūcane*" ti
dhātuvasena siṅghanti. [C^e 766¹]
- 1308** **Patadito alam**. *Paṭa*^a *kala kusa* ice evamādihi dhatūhi
paṭipadikehi ca uttarapade *alapaccayo* hoti: paṭe alam iti *paṭa-*
10 *lam*, evaṃ *kalalam*, *kusalam* *kadalām bhagandalam*^b *mekhalam*
vakkalam *lakkalam* *pallalam saddalam mulalam*^c ⁵*bilālam*^c *vida-*
lam^d, *caṇḍalo Pañcalo*, *valam*, *vasalo* ⁶*pacalo macalo musalo goṭṭhulo*
poṭṭhulo^e *bahulo bahulam mangalam bahalam kambalam samba-*
lam ⁷*bilālam*^f *aggalam* ice evamādayo, aññe pi sadda bhavanti.
- 15 **1309** **Puthassa puthu-pathā**^g. *Putha* ice etassa paṭipadikassa
puthu patha^g ice ete ādesū honti: *puthuvi pathamo*^h, *pathavi vā*:
1310 **uvass' ukāro attam**. *Ādesabhūtassa uvassa ukāro attam*:
āpaṭṭiati: pathavi.
- 1311** **Puthass' ukāro ca, thassa thattam**. *Puthasaddassa ukāro*
20 *ca attam āpaṭṭiati*ⁱ, *thakārassa pana thakārattam* hoti: *pathavi*.
- 1312** **Puthato amo**. *Puthasaddassa ādesabhūtasamā pathasaddato*^g
anapaccayo hoti: ⁸"pathamo" so parabharo".
- 1313** **Sasādito tu-davo**. ⁹*Sasa* ¹⁰*daṃsa*^j ¹¹*adu* ice evamādihi dhā-
tūhi *tu du* ice ete paccayā honti: *sattu*, *daddu*, ¹²*maddu*^k.
- 25 **1314** **Ciadito ivaro**. *Civaram*, *pivaro*, *dhuvaram*^m, ettha ca ¹³"pi-
varo kacchape thule" ti abhidhānaṃ nātābham.
- 1315** **I munadito**. *Muni*, *yati*, *aggi*, *pati*ⁿ, *kavi*, *suci*, *ruci*, *Mahāli*,

¹ | 662 *et* 1569 (Mmd). ² | 1075c. ³ | 1511. ⁴ | 1501. | § 1308 Kc 667 |. ⁵ = mhi ra, ns. ⁶ -- khyai¹ tat sañ, ns. ⁷ ns *cit*. Abh-ṭ: bilālam nāma samuddatīrāsannadesābhavaṃ mattikaṃ pācayīva nipphāditalavaṇaṃ. | § 1309 Kc 668 |. | § 1310–1312 Rūp C^e 276^{15–16} |. ⁸ Sn 93b. | § 1313 Kc 669 |. ⁹ | 922. ¹⁰ | 1634. ¹¹ (860 u. 13). ¹² ns. maddu rū³ svap khrañ³ nan³ nay khrañ³ mada ummāde mada maddane Nās (Mmd C^e 512²). | § 1314 Kc 670 |. ¹³ (440¹³). | § 1315 Kc 671 |

^a Bm paṭi. ^b *ita* C^e (= Kev); B^emns bhagand^o. ^c *ita* C^eB^emns. ^d Bm vidhalam. ^e *ita* B^em; C^e pothulo, ns puthulo (= kyay pran¹). ^f C^e *om*. ^g B^ens path^o. ^h C^e *ad* puthujano. ⁱ *ita* h. l C^eB^em. ^j Bm disa. ^k Bm sattu daddu adu B^e sattu daddu maddu C^e sattu daddu addu maddu, ns sattu jattu maddu. ^m C^e dhivaro. ⁿ Bm mattu, C^e pattu.

Bhaddali, manī. Ettha ca manī ti ¹"vaḥiṇo mahānīlo indanīlo marakato^a veḥuriyo padumarago^b phussarāgo kakketano puloko^c vimalo lohitaṃko phalīko pavālo jōtiraso gomuttako gomedako sogandhiko mutta saṃkho añṇanamūlo rajavatto^d amatamsuko^e piyako brahmaṇi ca ti catuvisati maṇi nāma". 5

1316 Uro vidadito. *Veduro palluro masuro sindūro dūro¹ ²kuro^g kappuro mayuro unduro khajjuro kurūro* [C¹ 767¹]

1317 Nu nu tu hanadito. *Hanu, jaṇu bhāṇu reṇu khāṇu anu venu, dhenu, dhatu setu ketu hetu.*

1318 Kutadito ṭho. *Kuṭṭho, kottho, kaṭṭham.* 10

1319 Manu-pura-suna-ku-su-iladito ussa-nus'-isa. *Manusso manuso, puriso, sunisa, karisam, siriso, ¹iliso, alaso^h mahiso sisam kisam.*

1320 Arato tu, tamhi arass' u ¹*Aradhatuto* *ṭupaccayo* hoti, tasmiṃ *ṭupaccaye* pare *aradhatussa* *ukaradeso* hoti: tam tam patta-kiccam¹ arati vatteti ti *uṭa*. 15

1321 Kara-kirehi runo. Karoti ti *karuṇa*, kiṃ karoti: sadhunam hadayakampanam, kismiṃ sati: paradukkhe sati, iti paradukkhe sati sadhunam hadayakampanam karoti ti *karuṇā*; kirati paradukkham vikkhipati ti pi *karuṇa*.

1322 Ka-rudhito ṇo, dhalopo ne. *Kāsaddupapadasmā rudhdhā-* 20 *tuto* *ṇapaccayo* hoti, tasmiṃ *ṇapaccaye* pare *dhakārassa* vyañṇanassa lopo hoti, ettha ca anubandhena kiccam n' atthi: kam rundhati ti *karuṇa*, ettha *kasaddo* sukhattavācako.

1323 Dhatusarass' attam. Kirati ti *karuṇa*.

1324 Carasma ṇako bhakkhaṇe. ¹*Caradhātusmā* *ṇakapaccayo* hoti 25 *bhakkhaṇatthe*: attani pavesite satte carati bhakkhati ti *cārako* ¹corabandhanacarako ca saṃsāracarako ca, *ṇupaccayena* siddhe pi payoge *ṇakapaccayakaraṇam* ¹*desacarako*, ²"cārikam caramāno" ti ca adisu *caradhātu* gatiatthavācako¹, so na dulla-

• bho, ayam eva dullabhataro' ti dassanattam. 30

¹ Uda 1037¹⁻² | § 1316 Ke 672 | ² = tha man", ns. | § 1317 Ke 673 | | § 1318 Ke 674 | | § 1319 Ke 675 | ³ — tun ṭhup saṇṇa¹ a¹ naṇṇ¹ saṇṇ ns | § 1320 Sd 132² | ⁴ | 757 | § 1321—1323 Sd 582¹¹⁻¹² | | § 1324 Sd 123¹⁸⁻¹⁹ | ⁵ | 746 ⁶ D I 111³ carika m-carana- > sgh sserisara-.

^a C¹ marakato ^b B^m padumarago. ^c *ṭa* C¹ B^mns (pulaka laṇṇ³ rhi eṇ¹). ^d *ṭa* C¹ B^mns (gaṇavatta laṇṇ³ rhi eṇ¹). ^e ns: amatamsaka laṇṇ³ rhi eṇ¹. ^f C¹ dadduro; B^m om ^g B^m om. ^h B¹ aliso ⁱ cf. 432² ^j B^m gataattha¹.

1325 **Me-dharuddānato a.** ¹Mesaddo ādāne ²dhara dhāraṇe^a ti evaṃ ³macchuddānaṃ^b viya yaṃ hoti dhātuddanaṃ, tato a-paccayo hoti: sukhumaṃ pi atthaṃ dhammañ ca khippaṃ meti gaṇhāti dhāreti cā ti medha, tenāha Atthasāliniyaṃ: "khippaṃ 5 gahaṇa-dhāraṇaṭṭhena medhā" ti.

1326 **Midhuto na.** ⁴Midhuhātuto ṇapaccayo hoti: sammohaṃ medhati himsati vināseti ti medhā. [C^e 768¹]

⁵"Khādadhātuvasa vā pi khaṇadhātuvasena vā khaṇito^c vā pi dhātumhā dhāto^d khaṇipubbato pi vā 10 khaṇḍhasaddassa nipphattiṃ saddasatthavidū vade" 4 evamādiṇṇakārehi nānā vyuppatti me rutā

⁶heṭṭhā tassā imān' etā^e lakkhaṇāni bhavanti hi^f; 5 imasmiṃ pana ṭhāne tāni^g viśesalakkhaṇāni vatvā idāni sāmāññalakkhaṇāni ca viśesalakkhaṇāni ca isakaṃ vadāma:

15 1327 **Ṭhāne vaṇṇāgamo**, 1328 **ṭhāne vaṇṇavipariyayo^h**, 1329 **ṭhāne vaṇṇavikāro**, 1330 **ṭhāne vaṇṇavināso**, 1331 **ṭhāne dhātūnaṃ atthātisa-yayogo**, 1332 **ṭhāne rassānaṃ dīghattaṃ**, 1333 **ṭhāne dīghānaṃ rassattaṃ**, 1334 **ṭhāne saraṇaṃ aṇṇasarattaṃ**, 1335 **ṭhāne vyaṇṇajānaṃ aṇṇa-vyaṇṇajattaṃ**,

20 ⁷"pabbājito, ⁸pabbajito" iḥc ādisu yathākkamaṃ na dīgho rassataṃ yāti naⁱ rasso yāti dīghataṃ; 6 "vako, bako" ti ādimhi na *va-bānaṃ ba-vattanaṃ* na ⁹"yāti, yanti" ^e etesaṃ attho duṭṭho bhave have^j. 7

1336 **ṭhāne sarānaṃ vyaṇṇajattaṃ**, 1337 **ṭhāne vyaṇṇajānaṃ sarattaṃ**. 25 Imāni sāmāññalakkhaṇāni.

Idāni viśesalakkhaṇāni bhavantiⁱ:

1338 **Yathārahaṃ ivavaṇṇāgamo bhū-karesu.** *Bhūdhātu-karadhātusu* paresu nāmikapadato yathārahaṃ *ikāra-ikārāgamo* hoti: *sūti-bhuto*, *vyantibhuto* *vyantikato* *vyantiakasi*, ¹⁰"yānikatā bahuli- 30 kata; ¹¹cittikataṃ"^k iḥc ādi, evaṃ *ikārāgamo*. ¹Ācariyā pana *yanīkatā* ti ettha *ikarassa* rassattakaraṇaṃ icchanti, tesam

[§ 1325 Sd 582²⁶-583⁹ [¹ 1649. ² 1593 ³ vide 375⁶.] § 1326 Sd 395²⁷⁻⁷ [⁴ 514. ⁵ (573²⁸) ⁶ (573¹³ 586²).] § 1327-1337 vide 877⁸⁻¹¹ [⁷ J VI 517¹⁰. ⁸ (344²⁸) ⁹ (416⁹). ¹⁰ D II 103⁵. ¹¹ 875¹⁹ [- - -]

^a B^m dhara dhātu raṇe. ^b C^e paccuddanaṃ). ^c C^e B^m h. l. khadito. ^d C^e B^m ns dhito. ^e B^m esā; ns: esā nānavyuppatti. ^f C^e B^e ns ti. ^g B^e ns karaṇa- B^m tarani. ^h ita C^e B^m ns (cf. 840 n. a). ⁱ B^m om na ... lakkhaṇāni (874²¹⁻²⁵). ^j C^e om. ^k B^m cittakataṃ (Dhp 147^a).

mate eko *īkaragamo* yeva, *īkaragamena* kiecam n' atthi. Asmakam pana mate yatharaham *īkāra-īkāragamānaṃ* vuttattā rassattakaraṇena kiecam n' atthi. *Īkāragamo* yathā: *sammukkhūto*, *kaddamibhūtaṃ*, *ekodakibhūtaṃ*, *saraṇibhūtaṃ*, *bhasmikataṃ* ice adi, evaṃ *īkāragamo*. Yathārahan ti kim: *manus-* 3 *sabhūto*, *kammakaro*. Idam pan' ettha sikkhitabbam: vigatanto bhūto *vyantibhūto*, vyanto kato *vyantikato* * pāpadhammo, vyantā katā *vyantikatā* * kilesā, vyantaṃ katam *vyantikataṃ* * taṇhāvanam, vyantani katāni *vyantikalanī* * akusalāni, vyantā katā [C¹ 769¹] *vyantikatā* * taṇhā, kilesaṃ vyantaṃ akāsi *vyantiakāsi*, 10 kilese vyante akāsi *vyantiakasi*, pāpaṃ vyantaṃ akāsi *vyantiakāsi*, pāpāni vyantāni akāsi *vyantiakāsi*, taṇhāyo vyantā akāsi *vyantiakasi*; citte katam *cittikataṃ*, tathā hi ¹"cittikataṭṭhena cetiyan" ti vuttaṃ, garukataṭṭhena pūjārahaṭṭhenā ti ca vuttaṃ hoti, idam pan' ettha nibbacanam: cete cetasi citte katam 15 ṭhapitan ti *celiyam*, — ²"cittikataṭṭhena" ratanam" ti idam pana nibbacanatthavasena vuttaṃ na hoti, atha kin ti ce: loke 'ratanan' ti sammatassa vatthuno garukatabbhāvena vuttaṃ, tathā hi aṭṭhakathasu vuttaṃ: ³"cittikataṃ^b mahagghaṇ ca atulaṃ dullabhadassanaṃ anomasattaparibhogam ratanam tena 20 vuccati" ti [C¹ 769^{1b}], tatra cittikataṭṭhena ratanam mahagghaṭṭhena pi ratanam atulaṭṭhena pi ratanam dullabhadassanaṭṭhena pi ratanam anomasattaparibhogatṭhena pi ratanan ti adhippayo, idam pan' ettha nibbacanam: yatha ⁴"gaten' eta palo-bhenti" ti adisu gamanam *gatan* ti vuccati, evam eva^c rama- 25 nam *ratana* ti vuccati, lokassa ratam ramaṇam abhiratiṃ janeti ti *rata-nam* * *jākaralopavasena*, tam ratanam * sarupato lokiya-mahajanena sammatam hiraṇṇasuvaṇṇadikaṇ ca cakkavattiraṇṇo uppannam cakkaratanadikaṇ ca sabbukkatṭhaparicchedavasena buddhadisaraṇattayaṇ^d ca kataṇṇukatavedipuggalā- 30 dikaṇ ca datṭhabbam. Keci pana ²"cittikataṭṭhena" ti ettha vicitrakataṭṭhena ti attham vadanti. Tam na gahetabbam * idha *cittasaddassa*^e hadaya vacakatta ⁵"cittikatva suṇatha" me" ti ahacca paṭiyam viya: tasma kehici vuttaṃ tam attham aga-

¹ cf. A III 69¹. ² Pt I 170². ³ Pt I 170³. ⁴ *** cf. pt ad Sv S^o II 201⁵ D II 102^{1b}. ⁵ Bv I, S^od

^a B^m cittako (cf. 874 n. k; C¹ cittik^o). ^b C^o cittiko (metr.). ^c C^o B^m evam evam. ^d B^m buddhadikarānattayaṇ. ^e B^m cittis^o. ^f Bv: sunotha

hetvā 'citte katam cittikatan' ti [C^c 769³⁰] attho yeva gahetabbo, tathā hi buddhādiratanattaye uppanne devamanussa aññattha ratanasaññam pi anuppādetvā tam eva sātisayam citte karonti sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti ti datṭhabbam; ayam nīti atīva sukhumā sādhuḥkaṃ manasikātabbā. ¹"Passa citti-katam^a bimbam^b mañinā kuṇḍalena cā" ti ādisu 'pubbe avicitraṃ idāni vicitraṃ katan ti cittikatan' ti attho gahetabbo; ayam nīti purimā viya sukhumā ²vācā pi cittikātabbā va. [C^c 770¹]

10 **1339 Saññāyam uddhamukhassa dha-malopo, uto akam, khato alam.** Saññāyam abhidheyyāyam *uddhamukhasaddassa dhakāra-makāralopo* hoti, *ukārasmā akamāgamo* hoti, *khakārasmā* pana *alapaccayo* hoti: uddham mukham assā ti *udukkhalam*. Saññāyan ti kiṃ: *uddhamukho^d hutvā nisīdi*.

15 **1340 Varissa vo vahake, vahakassa vassa lo.** Saññāyam abhidheyyāyam *vārisaddassa sabbass'* eva *vakārādeso* hoti *vāhaka-sadde* pare, tassa ca *vāhakasaddassa vakārassa lakārādeso* hoti: vāriṃ vahatī ti *vārivāhako*, so eva anena lakkhaṇena *valāhako*. Vāhake ti kiṃ: ²"yathā varivaho puro".

20 **1341 Sayane chavassā su, yassa lopo, sassaro digham.** Saññāyam abhidheyyāyam *sayanasadde* pare *chavasaddassa sabbass'* eva *suādeso* hoti, *sayanasaddassa yakāralopo* ca hoti, *sakarassa saro* ca digham pappoti: chavānam sayanam *chavasayanam*, tad eva anena lakkhaṇena *susānam*.

25 **1342 Brūno bhi sade, sadassa ca so ipaccaye.** Saññāyam abhidheyyāyam *brūdhātussa sabbass'* eva *bhūādeso* hoti *sadadhātumhi^e* pare, *sadadhātussa^e* ca *sakārādeso* hoti *ipaccaye* pare: bruvanto etissam sīdanti ti *bhi-sī*.

1343 Bavhakkharesu saññicchayam iṭṭhaggāho. Saññāya[m] icchāyam³⁰ satiyā bavhakkharesu icchitabbānam akkharānam gahaṇam hoti, itare lopam apajjanti, tam yathā: ³bhavesu vantagemano ti va bhavesu gamanam vanto ti vā *Bhagavā*: ⁴mehanassa khassa māla *mekhala*, keci pan' ācariyā ⁵"mekha

¹ Th 770^a. ² J VI 569²⁷. [§ 1342 Sd 584¹⁸⁻²¹]. ³ (414⁸). ⁴ (414¹²).
⁵ Rūp C^c 275³¹, Mmd C^c 510²⁴.

^a Th: cittakataṃ (874 n. k, 875 n. a). ^b Th: rūpam (vide Th 769^a = Dhp 147^a). ^c C^c cittikatan; B^m cittakatan. ^d C^c B^m uddhamukho. ^e B^m sadi^o pro sada^o.

kaṭivicitte" ti dhatum vadanti, tesam mate *alapaccayo* hoti; jīvanassa muto *jimūto*. Saddasatthavidū pana ¹"pisodarādini yathopadiṭṭhan" ti paribhāsakakkaṇaṃ vatvā *pisodara-ṭalāhaka-mekhalā-jimuta-susāna-udukkhalā-pisāca^a-bhīsi-mayūrasa* de avihiṭalakkhaṇe sadhetum ²"vaṇṇagamo" ti adinā pañcavi- 5 dham niruttam^b vadimsu, *mūlavibhujādayo* sadde ca sadhetum ³"mūlavibhujādihi upasaṃkhyanan" ti lakkhaṇaṃ vadimsu, sāsānikesu pi niruttaññuno ācariyā pañcavidham niruttiṃ^c āhaṃsu: ⁴"vaṇṇagamo vaṇṇavipariyayo^d ca dve cāpare^e vaṇṇavikāra-nāsa dhatunam atthatisayena yogo tad uccate pañcavidham 10 niruttan"^f ti. [C^o 771^g]

1344 Dato kkhīṇo. *Dādhātuto kkhīnapaccayo* hoti: dātabbā *dakkhiṇa*.

1345 Dakkhato iṇo. *Dakkhadhātuto iṇapaccayo* hoti: dakkhanti vadḍhanti satta etaya ti *dakkhiṇā*. 15

Idha aniddiṭṭhāni aññāni pi udāharaṇāni yathāvuttehi lakkhaṇehi sādhetabbāni.

1346 Bhavavacako ṇo pulliṅge. ⁴Pavisanaṃ *paveso*, ⁴phusanaṃ *phasso* iec ādi.

1347 To napumsake. Bhāvavācako *tapaccayo* napumsakaliṅge 20 hoti: gamanaṃ ⁵*gataṃ*, supinaṃ ⁵*suttaṃ*, ⁶āsimsanaṃ *āsittam*, ⁷bujjhanaṃ *buddham*, nisidanaṃ ⁵*nisinnaṃ* iec ādi.

Saddatthe sāsane satthu ⁸sabbaguttamakittino

akicchatthāya sotūnaṃ Kibbidhanaṃ pakasitaṃ. 8

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ- 25 ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanittipparāṇe kibbidhanakappo nāma chabbisatimo^g pariccheto.

¹ Paṇ VI 3: 109. ² *vide* Kās VI 3: 109 (Sp I 123¹²; Rūp 664 C^o 277¹³ 1¹⁴).
³ vart 2 *ad* Paṇ III 2: 5. | § 1344 *vide* Sd 368¹¹ (Nirukta I 7: | āsa |).
 | § 1345 Sd 331¹² |. ⁴ *cf.* Kev 530. | § 1347 *vide* n. 5 |. ⁵ D I 70¹¹ (Sv);
cf. 875¹⁴. ⁶ Rūp C^o 179¹ *ad* Ke 417. ⁷ *cf.* Pj I 16². ⁸ = son³ cakkava
 ok rvā thak bhūṃ aluṃ³ eṃṃ nhuik phrac so kyo² eo khran³ rhi to² mū
 so, ns.

^a B^m pisitāpana- ^b *vide* 877¹¹, C^o B^m ns niruttim). ^c *ita* C^o B^m ns.
^d B^m ns "pariyayo (om. ca). ^e B^m ca pare ^f C^o niruttum, B^m nirutti om. ti.
^g B^m pañcavisatimo.

XXVII.

- Ito param pavakkhāmi catunna tu vibhājanam
vācogadhapadānam, taṃ suñātha susamāhitā. 1
- Tattha nāmikapadam ākhyātapadam upasaggapadam ni-
5 pātapadan ti cattāri vācogadhapadāni nāma honti. Etasmiñ
hi padacatukke tipītake vuttāni sabbāni ¹vimuttirasasādhakāni
vacanāni ogāhanti. Etesu catusu nāmikapadan ti ettha
heṭṭhā ²kārakabhāvena dassitāni kriyam pati
padāni ³sasamāsāni ⁴taddhitāni ⁵kitāni ca 2
- 10 ⁶rūḥināmañ ca taṃ sabbam nāmam icc eva bhāsitaṃ;
tato ⁷ākhyātikaṃ vuttaṃ tikālādisamāyutaṃ. 3
Nāmaṃ ākhyātikañ c' etaṃ duvidham samudiritaṃ —
evaṃ sante pi etesu nāme kiñci vadām' ahaṃ. 4
- Tatra nāman ti atthābhimukhaṃ namati ti nāmaṃ attani
15 ca atthaṃ nāmeti ti nāmaṃ 'ghaṭa-paṭādiko yo koci saddo,
so hi sayam ghaṭa-paṭādiatthābhimukhaṃ namati 'atthe sati
tadabhidhānassa [C^c 772¹] sambhavato, tan taṃ atthaṃ attani
nāmeti 'asati abhidhāne atthāvabodhanass' eva asambhavato.
Taṃ ca namaṃ duvidham 'anvattha-rūḥivasena. Tattha
- 20 ekanten' eva anvatthaṃ *loko buddho* ti ādikaṃ;
yevāpana^a *telapāvi* icc ād' ekantarurūhikaṃ; 5
Sirivaddhako icc ādi dāsādisu pavattito
rūḥi siyā, 'tha vānvatthaṃ issare ca pavattito; 6
anvatthan tu samānam pi rūḥi *go-mahisādikaṃ* ·
- 25 'gati-^abhūsayanādinaṃ aññesu pi pavattito. 7
- Tathā nāmaṃ duvidham 'neruttika-yādicchakavasena. Tat-
tha neruttikaṃ nāma ¹⁰saññāsu dhāturūpāni c' eva paccayañ
ca katvā tato param ¹¹vaṇṇāgamadikañ ca katvā saddalakka-
ṇena sādhitam^b nāmaṃ vuccati; yādicchakaṃ nāma yadicchāya
30 katamattaṃ ¹²vyañjanatthavigataṃ nāmaṃ vuccati. Tathā tivi-

¹ (Ud 56³). ² § 547-674. ³ § 675-750. ⁴ § 751-864. ⁵ § 1106-1347.
⁶ 261²⁶. ⁷ § 865-1105. ⁸ (466⁵). ⁹ As 62²⁶⁻²⁸. ¹⁰ = dhātusaññā ca sañ
tui¹ nui¹ kā¹ katāsu so² thañ¹, ns. ¹¹ (§ 1343). ¹² ns. byañjana
ka³ vakyattha.

^a *ita* B^m (< yevapano); C^cB^cns yevapano (880⁷). ^b *dedi*; C^cB^cm^{ns}
sadhikaṃ

dhamṃ namaṃ * anvattha-kārimôpacārimavasena¹. Tattha anv-
atthamṃ nāma nibbacanatthasāpekkhanāmaṃ vuccati; kārimamṃ
nāma yādiechākatasamketamṃ nāmaṃ ¹vuccati; opacārimamṃ
nāma atabbhūtassa tabbhāvavohāro vuccati. Tathā catubbi-
dhamṃ namaṃ: samaññānāmaṃ^b guṇanamamṃ kittimanāmaṃ 5
opapātikanaman ti. Tattha paṭhamakappikesu mahājanena
sammannitvā ṭhapitatta *Mahāsammato* ti rañño nāmaṃ sa-
maññānāmaṃ^b nāma, tatha hi tamṃ samaññāya janasammu-
tiya pavattamṃ namān ti samaññānamamṃ^b nāma; *dhammaka-*
thiko paṃsukuliko vinayadharo tepitako ²*saddhā saddho* ti 10
evarūpaṃ guṇato agatamṃ nāmaṃ guṇanāmaṃ nāma. —
Bhagavā arahamṃ sammāsambuddho ti ādini Tathāgatassa ane-
kani namasatani guṇanāmani yeva; yaṃ pana jātassa kumārassa
namagahaṇadivase dakkhiṇeyyanamṃ sakkāramṃ katvā samīpe
ṭhitañāataka kappetva pakappetvā “ayaṃ asuko nāmā” ti nāmaṃ 15
karonti, idaṃ kittimanamamṃ nāma: yā pana purimapaññatti
aparapaññattiyamṃ patati purimavohāro pacchimavohāre patati,
seyyathidaṃ: purimakappe pi cando *cando* yeva nāma etarahi
pi *cando* yeva, atite pi^c suriyo, samuddo, pathavī, pabbato^d
pabbato yeva nāma etarahi pi^c *pabbato* yeva ti idaṃ opapā- 20
tikanamamṃ nama, ³sayam eva upapātanasilamṃ nāman ti attho.
Tatha pañcavidhamṃ nāmaṃ: yādiechakamṃ ⁴āvattikamṃ ⁴ne-
mittikamṃ ⁴līngikamṃ rūḥikan ti. Tattha yādiechakamṃ nāma
yādiechāya katasamketamṃ nāmaṃ; āvattikamṃ nāma *vaccho*
dammo balibaddo iecc adikamṃ; [C^e 773¹] nemittikamṃ *silava pañ-* 25
ñava iecc adikamṃ; ⁵līngikamṃ *daṇḍi chatti* ti adikamṃ; rūḥikamṃ
pana ⁶lesamattena rūḥi ⁷*go mahiso* iecc adikamṃ. Puna chab-
bidhamṃ nāmaṃ: namanamamṃ kitakanamamṃ samasanamamṃ tad-
dhitanāmaṃ sabbanamamṃ anukaraṇanaman ti. Tattha namana-
mamṃ catubbidhamṃ * samuhika-pacceka-vikappa-paṭipakkhikava- 30
sena; tatra *ghaṭo paṭo* iecc adi samuhikamṃ * anekadabbasamudaye

¹ ns: kittima-nam pañ. ² = saddhā rhi so min³ ma, ns. ³ ns: sayam
eva su ma mhañ¹ chui alui lui pañ upapātanasilamṃ nimitt drab kap rve¹
kya le¹ rhi so. ⁴ cf. Vm 209²⁸ 210⁵ Sp 1 122¹⁹⁻²⁰. ⁵ ns cit. Vmv [B^c 37²];
ettha ca bahiram daṇḍadi lingamṃ abbhantaramṃ teviṇḍādi nimittam. pacur
ajanavisayam vā dissamānam lingamṃ tabbiparitamṃ nimittam. ⁶ = amrvak
mhya phrañ¹, ns. ⁷ (S7S²⁴ 2).

^a B^c -kārimopacārivasena. ^b B^m samaññānamamṃ (< S80¹⁰). ^c B^m om.
^d C^e om. ^e C^e ad suriyo pe.

sambhūtanāmattā, *vedanā saññā* icc ādi paccakanāmaṃ · eke-
kam eva dhammaṃ paṭicca sambhūtanāmatta, *deso kālo okāso*
icc ādi vikappanāmaṃ · asabhāvadhamme vikappavasena sam-
bhūtanāmattā, *sītaṃ uṇhaṃ* icc ādi pāṭipakkhikaṃ · aññamañña-
5 paṭipakkhānaṃ atthānaṃ vasena sambhūtanāmattā; kitakanā-
mādinī cattāri nāmāni ¹heṭṭhā dassitāni; anukaraṇanāmaṃ^a
nāma ²*yevāpano* ²*yevāpanako* ³*Suvatthigāthā* ⁴*Na-tumhāka-*
vaggo ti evamādinī bhavanti. — Aparo nayo: tividhaṃ nā-
maṃ · pum-itthi-napumsakalīṅgavasena, yathā *rukkho mālā dha-*
10 *naṃ*; catubbidhaṃ · sāmāñña-guṇa-kiriya-yādicchakavasena, ya-
thā *rukkho nilo pācako Sīrīvaddho*^b ti ādinī; atṭhavidhaṃ · a-
vaṇṇ^c·ivaṇṇ^c·uvaṇṇ^c·okāra-niggahītantapakativasena, sabbaṃ p'
etaṃ heṭṭhā pakāsitaṃ. Ākhyātikapadam pi sabbatha va vi-
bhattaṃ.

15 Idāni upasaggapadaṃ kathayāma:

Upasaggā^c ca nāma saddasatthe veyyākaraṇehi ⁵*pasaddaṃ*
ādiṃ katvā ṭhapitā^d, sāsane pana sāsānikesu ekaccehi pi
garūhi ⁶*pasaddaṃ* ādiṃ katvā ṭhapitā, neruttikehi pana garūhi
sarānaṃ nissayattā nissayabhūtaṃ suddhassaraṃ *asaddaṃ* eva
20 ādiṃ katvā aññena kamena ṭhapitā, seyyathidaṃ: ⁷*ā u ali pati*
pa pari ava para adhi abhi annu upa apa api sam vi ni ⁸*nī su*
du ete vīsati upasaggā. Tattha

āsaddo 'bhimukhībhave uddhakamme tath' eva ca

mariyādābhividdhisu parissajana-pattisu

8

25 icchayaṃ ādikamme ca nivāse gahaṇe pi ca

avhāne^c ca samīpadiatthesu pi pavattati. [C^c 774¹] 9

Tattha abhimukhībhave *agacchati*, uddhakamme *ārohati*, mariyā-
dāyaṃ ⁹*ā pabbatā khellaṃ*, abhividdhimhi ¹⁰*ākumāraṃ yaso*
Kaccayanassa, parissajane *aliṅgati*, pattiyaṃ ¹¹*apattiṃ apanno*;
30 icchayaṃ *akamkha*; ādikamme *ārambho*^f; nivāse *āvasatho*, *avaso*;
gahaṇe *ādiyati*; avhane^c ¹²*āmantesi*;^g samīpe *āsannan* ti.

Uggate uddhakamme ca padhane sambhave pi ca

¹ 878⁹⁻¹⁰ et 266¹⁰ sqq. ² (261²⁷—262¹⁴). ³ . . . ⁴ S III 41²⁹. ⁵ (Paṇ
I 4: 58). ⁶ Rūp C^c 84¹⁰. ⁷ cf. Nirukta I 3; a pra para abhi prati . . . ⁸ ns;
Moggalān nhuik [Mgv V 132 *nī ma pa o kui thañ¹ eñ¹* . . . | 880²⁴⁻²¹ Rūp C^c 86³⁷
—87⁷ |. ⁹ 703⁵, ¹⁰ 749⁵. ¹¹ Vin I 164⁷. ¹² A I 1⁵. | 880³²—881⁷ Rūp C^c 85⁴⁻¹⁰ |

^a B^m anukaraṇajanānamam. ^b B^c ovaddhano. ^c C^c B^m oggo. ^d C^c oto.
^e (B^m atṭthane) ^f C^c B^m ns ārabbo . . . aca aci³).

sarūpakathane c' eva attalabhe^a ca sattiyaṃ

viyogādisu atthesu *usaddo sampavattati*. 10

Tattha uggate *uggacchati*; uddhakamme ¹"āsanā uṭṭhito", *uk-*
khepo; padhāne *uttamo, lokuttaro*; sambhave ²"ayaṃ ubbhavo"^b,
esā yutti ti attho; sarūpakathane ³*uddisati* ⁴*suttaṃ*; attalābhe^a ⁵*u-*
pannam *ñānam*; [C^c774¹³] *sattiyaṃ ussahati gantum*; viyoge
⁵*uṭṭhāpito* ti.

Atisaddo atikkante tathātikkamane pi ca

atisaye bhusatthādiatthesu ca pavattati. 11

Tattha atikkante ⁶*accantaṃ*; atikkamane ⁷"atirocati amhehi", ¹⁰*at-*
utlo; atisaye *alikusalo*; bhusatthe *atikodho, ativuṭṭhi* ti.

Patīsaddo paṭigate^c tathā paṭinidhimhi ca

paṭidāne^c nisedhe ca sādise^d ca nivattane 12

ādāne paṭikaraṇe paṭicece paṭibodhane

lakkhaṇ'^e itthambhūtakkhāna-bhāgesu paṭilome 15

viēcchādisu ca sambhoti viññū ice upalakkhaye. 13

Tattha paṭigate *paccakkhaṃ*; paṭinidhimhi ⁸*ācariyato paṭi*^c *sisso*;
paṭidāne^c ⁹*telalṭhikassa ghaṭaṃ paṭi*^c *dadāti*; nisedhe *paṭisedheli*^c;
sādise^d *paṭirūpakam*^c; nivattane [C^c774³⁰] *paṭikkamati*^c; ādāne *pa-*
ṭigaṇhāti^c; paṭikaraṇe *paṭikāro*; paṭicece ¹⁰*paccayo*; ¹¹paṭibodhane ²⁰*pa-*
tivedho; lakkhaṇe ¹²*rukkaṃ pati vijjotate vijju*; itthambhū-
takkhāne ¹³*sadhu Devadatto mātaraṃ pati*; bhāge ¹³*gad ettha*
maṃ pati siya taṃ diyatu; paṭilome ¹⁴*paṭisotaṃ*; viēcchāyaṃ
¹⁵*rukkaṃ rukkaṃ pati vijjotate cando* ti.

Pakāre abhinipphanne antobhāve ca tappare 25

padhāne issare c' eva viyoge sandane pi ca 14

bhusatthe tittiyaṇ c' eva patthanāyam anavile

evamādisu atthesu *pasaddo sampavattati*. [C^c775¹] 15

Tattha pakāre ¹⁶*paññā*; abhinipphanne ¹⁷*pakataṃ*; antobhāve^c

¹⁸*pakkhittaṃ*; tappare ¹⁹*pācariyo*; padhāne *paṇṭaṃ*¹; issare ³⁰

1. 1. 1. 2. 1. 3. Vin I 102¹⁵. 4. — patimok kui, ns. 5. Dhpa IV 69¹⁴;
Rūp: ubbāsito. | 881¹⁸⁻¹⁹ Rūp C^c 87⁷⁻¹⁰ |. 6. Ja V 455⁴². 7. Pv 316⁸. | 881¹²⁻²⁴
Rūp C^c 86²⁰⁻²² |. 8. (cf. 703¹⁶). 9. (cf. 703¹⁷). 10. Tikapa 11²⁵. 11. cf. A II 1⁹.
12. (cf. 715²⁸). 13. (716¹⁻³). 14. (747³⁰). 15. (716⁴). | 881²⁵ 882³ Rūp C^c 84¹²⁻²⁰ |.
16. (As 122²² + P) II 238². 17. (cf. Ja IV 380¹⁶). 18. (673¹¹). 19. (cf. Sv I 286⁷⁻⁸).

a. *ita* Rūp: C^cB^mns atthalabhe (= akyui³ cī³ pva³ kui ra khrañ³ nhuiko).
b. (B^m sambhavo); Rūp: sambhave: ubbhūto. c. C^c pat^o. d. Rūp: sādissō
(= sādṛśya) cf. 883^{15, 19}. e. (ns antobhāge). 1. B^m paṇiṭitaṃ.

¹*desassa pabhu*; viyoge *pavāsi*; sandane ²*Himavata Ganga pabhavati*; bhusatthe ³"pavaddhakāyo"; tittiyaṃ^a ⁴"pahūtavitto"; patthanāyaṃ ⁵*pañidhānaṃ*; anāvile ⁶"pasannamodakan"^b ti.

Pari samantatobhāve paricchede ca vajjane
5 ālīngane nivasane pūjāyaṃ bhojane pi ca
tathāvajjānane dosakkhāne ca lakkhaṇādisu. 16

Tattha samantatobhāve ⁷*parivuto*; paricchede ⁸*pariññeyyaṃ*; vajjane *pariharati*; ālīngane *parissajati*; nivasane *vatthaṃ* ⁹*parivasati*^c; pūjāyaṃ *pāricariya*; bhojane *bhikkhum parivisati*; avajānane *paribhavati*; dosakkhāne *paribhasati*; lakkhaṇādisu ⁹*rukham pari* [C'e 775¹⁵] *vijjolare vijju* ice ādi.

Adhobhāve viyoge ca dese nicchaya-suddhisu
paribhave jānane ca theyyādisu ca dissati
ava ice upasaggo ti viññātabbaṃ^d vibhāvinā. 17

15 Tattha adhobhāve ¹⁰*avakujjo*, *avakkhittacakkha* · ¹¹*okkhittacakkhu*; viyoge ¹²*omukkaupāhano*, ¹³*avakokilaṃ vanaṃ*; dese *avakāso*, *okaso*; nicchaye *avadhāraṇaṃ*; suddhiyaṃ ¹⁴*vodānaṃ*; paribhave *avajānanaṃ*, *avamaññati*; ¹⁵"daharo ti na uññātabbo"; jānane *avagacchati*; theyye *avahāro*.

20 Kaliggāhe ca gatiyaṃ vikkame pariḥāniyaṃ
āmasanādike c' atthe *parāsaddo* pavattati. 18

Tattha kaliggāhe *parājito*; gatiyaṃ *parāyanaṃ*; vikkame *parak-kamati*; pariḥāniyaṃ ¹⁶*parabhavo*; āmasane ¹⁷"aṅgassa parā-masanaṃ" ti. [C'e 775³⁰]

25 Adhike issare c' evôparibhave ca nicchaye
adhiṭṭhāne 'dhibhavane tathā ājjhayane pi ca
pāpuṇanādike c' atthe *adhisaddo* pavattati. 19

Tattha adhike ¹⁸*adhisilaṃ*; issare ¹⁹*adhiBrahmadatte Pañcala*; uparibhāve *adhirohati*, *adhisayati*, *adhivacanaṃ*; nicchaye ²⁰*adhi-*

¹ (cf. 76¹⁸ < Kev 279 Senart 138¹⁰⁻¹¹). ² (cf. 70²¹²). ³ Cp II 5: 1c.
⁴ Sn 102^d. ⁵ (Ps ad M III 196²⁷). ⁶ cf. Uda 40²³⁰. | 882⁴⁻¹¹ Rūp C'e 86⁴⁻¹⁰ |.
⁷ (Vva 81¹ 236¹⁸). ⁸ c: Paṭisa ad Paṭis I 4^b). ⁹ (715²⁹). | 882¹²⁻¹⁹ Rūp C'e 85²⁸⁻³³ |.
¹⁰ Bva ad Bv 2: 52^d. ¹¹ Pj II 116¹. ¹² (cf. Sp ad Vm I 187⁴).
¹³ c: Mahābhāṣya vol. I 416²³. ¹⁴ (Sv I 95¹⁴). ¹⁵ S I 69³. | 882²⁰⁻²⁴ Rūp C'e 84²¹⁻²³ |.
¹⁶ (Pj II 168⁶). ¹⁷ * * * (cf. As 239⁷). | 882²⁵ 883³ Rūp C'e 86¹¹⁻¹⁷ |.
¹⁸ (752²). ¹⁹ (730²). ²⁰ Vm 466²²⁻²³.

^a ns Kittiyaṃ¹. ^b ita C'e B^{em}; ns pasannaṃ . . . udakam (= Rūp).
^c sic C'e B^{em}; Rūp cit. Dh 9^b. ^d (C'e viññātabbo).

mokkho; adhiṭṭhāne *bhumikampādiṃ adhiṭṭhāti*; adhibhavane *adhibhavati*; aññhayane *vyākaraṇaṃ adhūte*; pāpuṇane ¹“bhoga-kkhandhaṃ adhigacchati” ti.

Visiṭṭhe ^abhimukhībhave uddhakamme tath' eva ca
adhikatthe kule ca pi sāruppe vandane pi ca [C^e 776¹] 20 5
lakkhaṇ'itthambhūtakkhāna-vicchādisu ca dissati

abhi ice upasaggo ti veditabbaṃ sudhīmatā. 21

Tattha visiṭṭhe ^a ²*abhidhammo*; abhimukhībhave *abhimukho*,
abhikkamati; uddhakamme *abhiruhati*; adhikatthe *abhivassati*;
kule ³*abhijato*; sāruppe *abhirupo*; vandane *abhivādeti*; lakkhaṇe 10
⁴*rukkham abhi vijjotale vijju*; itthambhūtakkhāne ⁵*sadhu Deva-*
datto maram abhi; vicchāyaṃ ⁶*rukkham rukkham abhi vijjo-*
late cando ti.

Anusaddo anugate anupacchinne ca vattati
pacchā-bhusattha-sādisa^b-hīnesu tatiyatthake 22 15

lakkhaṇ'itthambhūtakkhāna-bhagesu pi ca vattati
vicchādisu ca sambhoti dhīro ice upalakkhaye. 23

Tattha anugate *anveti*; anupacchinne *anusayo*; pacchātthe^c ⁶*anu-*
rathaṃ; bhusatthe *anuratto*; sādise^d ⁶*anurupaṃ*; hīne ⁷*anu Sāri-*
puttaṃ paññavā; tatiyatthe ⁸*nadim^e anvāvasita¹ sena*; lakkhaṇe 20
⁹*rukkham anu vijjotale vijju*; itthambhūtakkhane ¹⁰*sadhu Deva-*
datto maram anu; bhage ¹⁰*yad ettha mam anu siyā taṃ dyaḷu*;
vicchāyaṃ ¹¹*rukkham (rukkham^g anu vijjotale cando* ti.

Upasaddo samīpatthe tathā upagame pi ca
sādise adhike c' eva yuttiyaṃ upapattiyaṃ 24 25

saññayaṃ uparibhave^h tatha anasane pi ca
dosakkhane pubbakamme gayhakāre ca accane

bhusatthādisu c' atthesu vattati ti vibhāvaye. 25

Tattha samīpatthe ¹²*upanagaraṃ*; upagamaneⁱ ¹³“nisinnaṃ vā

¹ D II 86¹. | 883¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Rūp Ce 86¹⁸⁻²³ |. ² As 213-2⁵. ³ ns: “abhijātaṃ yasassināṃ” hū so Saṃyut [S I 69¹²] “abhijāto va kesari” hū so Apadān [vide Ap 135¹⁵] kui rhu rve¹ *kule* nhuik ass'-atthi-*ṇa*-paccāñ¹ kui pasamsattha nhuik sak . . . ⁴(cf. 716⁹). ⁵(716⁹⁻¹⁰). | 883¹⁴⁻²³ Rūp Ce 85³⁴—86¹ |. ⁶(747²¹, 2-1, 7 (715²³). ⁸(cf. 715²³). ⁹(cf. 715²⁹). ¹⁰(716²). ¹¹(716³). | 883²⁴. 884⁷ Rūp Ce 87²⁰⁻³⁰ |. ¹²(747²⁻¹⁰). ¹³ . . . cf Vin III 189⁵.

^a Ce visiṭṭhatthe. ^b *ita* B^{cm} 881¹³ 883²⁵; *h. l. leg.* sādissa?; C^e -sādisa-. ^c Ce B^m *h. l.* paccatthe. ^d Ce sādise. ^e *ita* Ce B^m; B^e nadim. ^f Ce anvavasita. ^g Ce B^m *om.* (cf. 716³). ^h B^e obhage (cf 884 *n. e.*). ⁱ Ce upagame (883²⁴).

upanisīdeyya"; sādise *upamānaṃ*, *upamā*; adhike ¹*upa khāriyaṃ doṇo*; yuttīyaṃ ²"upapattito ikkhati"; upapattīyaṃ ³"saggaṃ lokam upapajjati"; saññāyaṃ ⁴*upadhā*, *upasaggo*; uparibhāve *upasampanno*; anasane *upavāso*; [Ce 776³⁰] dosakkhāne *paraṃ upavadati*; pubbakamme *upakkamo*, *upakāro*; gayhākāre ⁵"soceyyapaccupaṭṭhānaṃ"; accane *buddhupaṭṭhako*, *mātupaṭṭhānaṃ*; bhusatthe ⁶*upādānaṃ*, ⁶*upāyāso*, ⁶*upanissayo* ti.

Apasaddo apagate garahā-vajjanesu ca

padussane pūjanādiatthesu pi ca dissāti. 26

10 Tattha apagate *apagato*; garahāyaṃ ⁷"apagabbho samaṇo Gotamo"; vajjane ⁸*apa sālāya āyanti vāṇijā*; padussane *aparajjhati*; pūjanāyaṃ ⁹*buddhāpacāyī*^d ti. [Ce 777¹]

Api sambhāvanāpekkhā-pañha-samuccayesu ca

garahādisu c' atthesu vattatī ti pakāsāye. 27

15 Tattha sambhāvanāyaṃ ¹⁰"api dibbesu kāmesu ratim so nādhigacchati taṇhakkhayarato hoti sammāsambuddhasāvako"; ¹¹Meruṇ ca^b pi vinivijjhītvā gaccheyya"; apekkhāyaṃ ¹²"āyam pi dhammo aniyato"; pañhe ¹³"api bhante bhikkhaṃ labhittha"; samuccaye ¹⁴"iti pi araham"; ¹⁵antam pi antaguṇam pi ādāya"; 20 garahāyaṃ ¹⁶"api 'mhākaṃ^c paṇḍitakā" ti.

Sammā-samesu^d *samāsaddo* samodhāne ca saṅgate

samantabhāve^e saṃkhepe bhusatthe appake pi ca 28

sahatthe pabhavatthe ca saṅgahābhimukhesu ca

saṃsaraṇeⁱ pidhāne ca samiddhādisu dissati. 29

25 Tattha sammā-samesu^d ¹⁷*samādhī*; samodhāne ¹⁸*sandhi*; saṅgate *saṅgamo*; samantabhāve *saṃkiṇṇā*, ¹⁹*samullapanā*; saṃkhepe ²⁰*samāso*; bhusatthe ²¹*saratto*, *sarajjati*; appake ²²*samaggho*; sahatthe ²³*samvāso*; pabhavatthe *sambhavo*; saṅgahe ²⁴"puttadārassa saṅgaho", *puttadāraṃ saṅgaṇhati*; abhimukhe *sammukhaṃ*; saṃ-

¹ (729³³). ² Vm 160⁶. ³ D II 861¹⁸. ⁴ (861⁶). ⁵ Vm 830. ⁶ Vm 569⁵⁻⁶ (dāḥhattho) + 536²⁻³ (bhuso). | 884¹²⁻¹² Rūp Ce 87¹⁶⁻¹⁹ |. ⁷ Vin III 3²². ⁸ (702¹⁸). ⁹ Sn 325^a. | 884¹³⁻²⁰ Rūp Ce 87¹¹⁻¹⁵ |. ¹⁰ Dhṛp 187^{a-d}. ¹¹ *(de re* Pj II 225¹⁸). ¹² Vin III 192². ¹³ cf. Sp I 37¹⁰. ¹⁴ Vm 198⁸. ¹⁵ M III 186⁷. ¹⁶ cf. D I 107¹⁸ (ns). | 884²¹ 885² Rūp Ce 85¹⁵⁻²³ |. ¹⁷ Vm 84²⁵ -85³. ¹⁸ Mmd Ce 3²⁴. ¹⁹ Nidda *ad* Nidd I 388². ²⁰ Rūp Ce 117³¹. ²¹ Dhṛp IV 56⁶ As 362²⁷. ²² = nañ³ so abhū³ rhi eñ¹, ns (*skr.* samargha). ²³ Sp I 260⁹⁻¹⁰. ²⁴ Sn 262^b.

^a Bm buddho (*cf* Sn *codd.* Bāi). ^b CeBemns *om.* ^c CeBe amhākam pi. ^d Ce samāsamesu. ^e (Bm *h. l.* 'bhāge). ^f Bm *h. l.* saṃcāraṇe (*metr.*).

saraṇe ¹*sandhāvati*; piḍhāne ²*saṃvutaṃ*; samiddhiyaṃ *sam-*
panno ti.

Visese vividhe *vi* ti viruddhe vigate pi ca

ādikamme virūpatthe viyogādisu dissati. 30

Tattha visese *vimutti*, *visiṭṭho*; vividhe ³*vimali*, *vicitraṃ*; virud- 5
dhe *vivādo*; vigate *vimalaṃ*; ādikamme *vippakataṃ*; virūpatthe
virupo; viyoge *vippayutto* ti.

Nissese niggate c' eva tathā antopavesane

nīharaṇe abhāṭe ca nikkhante ca nisedhane 31

vibhajane pātukamme avasāne ⁴*vadhāraṇe* 10

upadhāraṇa-chekesu upamādisu dissati

nisaddo iti jāneyya atthuddhārattathiko naro. 32

Tattha nissese *niravasesaṃ deti*; niggate *nikkilesa*, *niyyāti*; an-

topavesane *nikhāto*; nīharaṇe ⁴*niddhāraṇaṃ*, *nirutti*; abhāve

⁵*nimmakkhikaṃ*; nikkhante ⁶*nibbano*, *nibbānaṃ*; nisedhane 15

nivāreti; vibhajane *niddeso*; pātukamme *nimmitaṃ*; avasāne

niḷḷhitaṃ; avadhāraṇe *nicchayo*; upadhāraṇe ⁷*nisāmanaṃ*; cheke

nipuno; upamāyaṃ *nidassanaṃ* ti. [C^e 778¹]

Nīharaṇe āvaraṇe niggamādisu dissati

nisaddo iti jāneyya atthuddhārattathiko naro. 33 20

Tattha nīharaṇe *nīharati*; āvaraṇe *nīvaraṇaṃ*; niggamanaṃ *niy-*
ganikaṃ + mama sāsanaṃ ti.

Sobhaṇatthe sukhātthe ca suṭṭhu-sammāgatesu^a ca

samiddhiyādisu c' eva *sasaddo* sampavattati. 34

Tattha sobhaṇatthe *sugandho*; sukhātthe *sukaro*; suṭṭhusamma- 25

gatesu^b: ⁸*suṭṭhugato* sammā gato ti pi *sugato*; samiddhiyaṃ

subhikkhaṃ ti.

Asobhaṇe abhāve ca kucchite asamiddhiyaṃ

kicche virūpatādimhi *ḍasaddo* sampavattati. 35

¹ Dhpa III 128¹² (D I 14²⁻³). ² Dhpa III 330²². | 885¹⁻⁷ Rūp C^e 85²⁴⁻²⁷ |. ³ (752 n. 7). | 885⁸⁻¹⁸ Rūp C^e 84²⁷—85¹ |. ⁴ Rūp 307 (C^e 114⁹). ⁵ (747¹⁵). ⁶ Sn 1131^c Dhpa 283^d. ⁷ Dhpa I 239¹ (*leg.* upadhāretvā nīsametvā). | 885¹⁹⁻²² Rūp C^e 85²⁻³ |. | 885²³⁻²⁷ Rūp C^e 86³³⁻³⁶ |. ⁸ cf. Pj I 183²⁰. | 885²⁸—886³ Rūp C^e 85¹¹⁻¹⁴ |.

^a *ita* (coni.) C^e, cf. 885²²; B^mns -sammāratth(he)su (D^e -sammā-d-atthesu = Rūp; = koṇ³ khraṇ³, ma bhok pran khraṇ³ anak tui¹ nhuik, ns). ^b *ita* C^e; B^mns -sammāratthesu (B^m < suṭṭhusammāravattesu).

Tattha asobhaṇe ¹*duggandho*; abhave *dubbhikkhaṃ*; kuechite ¹*dukkataṃ*^a; asamiddhiyaṃ *dussassaṃ*; kieche *dukkhaṃ*; virūpatāyaṃ *dubbaṇṇo*, *dummukho* ti. [C^c 778²⁵]

- Evam visati upasaggū anekatthā hutvā nāmākhyātavise-
 5 sakārakā bhavanti. ²Upecca nāmañ ca ākhyātañ ca saṇanti
 lagganti tesam atthaṃ visesenti ti upasaggā. Yadi evaṃ,
 katthaci thāne ³"upasaggamattan" ti kasma vuttan ti. Saccam,
 visesitabbassa abhāvena tesam upasaggānaṃ nāmākhyātanu-
 vattanam sandhāya vuttam, tathā hi
 10 ⁴"dhātvatthaṃ bādhate koci, koci taṃ anuvattati
 tam ev' añño viseseti — upasaggagatī tidha"; 36
pati pari-m^b-anv abhi ti caturo opasaggikā
 ādimhi pi padānaṃ ve ante pi ca pavattare, 37
 sesā soḷasa sabbe pi ādimhi yeva vattare
 15 n' eva kadāci te ante iti nītiṃ mane kare. 38
 Atra ⁵"paṭisevati"; ⁶paṭisallānā^c vutthito; ⁷suriyuggamaṇaṃ^d
pati"; *paribhuñjati*, *paribhuttaṃ*, ⁸*rakkhaṃ pari vijjotati vijju*;
anubhavaṃ, *anubhutaṃ*, ⁹*anu Sariputtaṃ pañṇava*, ¹⁰*sadhu De-*
vadatto mataraṃ anu; [C^c 778³⁰] *abhibhavaṃ*, *abhibhutaṃ*, ¹¹*sa-*
 20 *dhu Devadatto mataraṃ abhi* imāni udāharaṇāni veditabbāni.
 Upasaggavibhago 'yaṃ.

Idani nipātavibhago vuccate:

- ¹² Samuccaya-vikappana-paṭisedha-pūraṇatthaṃ asa-
 tvavācakaṃ nepātikaṃ . Ettha ca satvaṃ vuccati dabbam,
 25 tato aññaṃ asatvaṃ . samuccayādi yeva, asatvaṃ vadati ti
 asatvavācakaṃ; atha vā satvaṃ na vadati ti asatvavācakaṃ
 yathā ¹³*acandamullokikani mukhaṃ* ti. [C^c 779¹] Nanu ca lak-
 khaṇena nāma asādhāraṇena bhavitabbaṃ, yatha ¹⁴"kakkhaḷa-
 lakkhaṇa^c pathavidhatu" ti; asatvavācakattan tu akhyatōpasag-
 30 gikānaṃ pi atthi ti kathaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ bhavati, nāma eva hi
 satvābhidhanam upagatan ti. Nāyaṃ niyamo; yaṃ sādha-
 raṇam pi yattha visesam pi¹ labhati, taṃ lakkhaṇaṃ bhavati

¹ Rūp C^c 126^{9, 10}. ² cf. Rūp C^c 88⁷. ³ 774. ⁴ Rūp C^c 88¹⁵⁻¹⁶. ⁵ M I 10⁵.
⁶ Vin III 7²⁶. ⁷ (672²³⁻²⁴). ⁸ (882¹⁰). ⁹ (883¹⁹). ¹⁰ (883²¹). ¹¹ (883¹¹).
¹² Rūp C^c 88¹⁸⁻¹⁹. ¹³ (744¹⁶). ¹⁴ As 332¹⁴.

^a *ita* C^c (= Rūp); B^m duggatam; B^e dugga ti. ^b C^c om. ^c C^c pat^o.
^d *ita* h, l C^cB^mns. ^e As: kakkhaḷattalo. ^f C^c ns om

yeva: yathā ¹"ruppanatthēna^a rūpan"^a ti^a ruppanañ ca nāma viruddhapaecayasannipātena visadisuppatti, tañ ca arūpānam pi vijjat' eva rūpadhammānam pana ruppanam ²sitādisannidhānuppattiyā pākāṭan ti tad eva ¹"ruppanatthēna rūpan" ti vuttaṃ. evaṃ etthā pi, yaṃ visesato satvaṃ na vadati, tad^a ³eva^a asatvavācakan ti nipātapadam eva vuccati; ākhyāti-kapadam hi satvanissitaṃ kiriyaṃ vadati upasaggo ca taṃ viseseti ti te ubho pi satvavācino^b viya honti, nipātapadam pana dabbato dūrabhūtaṃ samuccayaḍiṃ vadati ti tad eva asatvavācakaṃ. [C^e 779¹⁵]

10

Atra *ca* iti samuccayatthe: ³"Asamo ca Sahali ca Niṃko^c ca Ākoṭako ca Veṭambharī^d ca Mānavagāmiyo" ti vā ⁴"mittā ⁵c' amaccā bhattā ca putta-dārā ca bandhavā" ti vā evaṃ samuccayatthe *casaddo* pavattati; ettha samuccayo nāma rāsikaraṇaṃ sabhāvabhinnānaṃ aññamaññaṃ sāpekkhakara-
 15 ṇaṃ vuccati, tathā hi "Asamo" ti vutte 'evaṃnāmako deva-putto' ti viññāyati, "Asamo cā" ti vutte pana 'añño pi atthi' ti buddhi jāyati. Tathā *ca* iti 'anvācaye' itaretarayoge^e ⁶samāhāre vyatireke avadhāraṇādisu ca pavattati; tatra anvācaye: *bhikkhañ ca dehi^f gavañ^g cānehi* ti vā *dānañ* ²⁰*ca dehi^h sīlañ ca rakkhāhi* ti vā iti anvācayo bhinnakiriya-visaye daṭṭhabbo; itaretarayoge *samaṇo ca tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo ca tiṭṭhati* [C^e 779³⁰] *samaṇa-brāhmaṇā tiṭṭhanti* iti itaretarayogo samānakiriya-visaye daṭṭhabbo; samāhāre *sīlañ ca uṇhañ ca sīluṇhaṃ, patto ca cīvaraṇ ca pallacīvaraṃ* iti samāhāro ekattū-
 25 pagameⁱ daṭṭhabbo — idam pi pan' ettha sallakkhetabbaṃ: anvācayo nāma ekam atthaṃ padhānavasena gahetvā yadi nāma bhaveyyā ti aññassa pi kathanam · yathā *bhikkhañ ca gāvañ^j ca ānehi* ti itaretarayogo^e dvandasamāse labbhati yattha bahuvacanapayogo^k · yathā *samaṇa-brāhmaṇā* ti, samāhāro pi ³⁰

¹ Vibha 3³⁰. ² (Vibha 4³, 14 *etc.*) | 887¹¹, 19-18 Rūp C^e 88²⁰⁻²¹ (+ vyatireka Pva 18²⁵) | ³ S I 65⁴¹. ⁴ J V 343²⁵. ⁵ ns: (ca) maccā khan pva³ tui¹ sañ lañ³-koñ³ · *ca* kye sañ · ⁶ (cf. Rūp C^e 139²³ > Sd 768⁷).

^a B^m om. ^b B^m satvavādino. ^c B^em^s Niko. ^d B^em^s Vegabbharī; S: Veṭambarī. ^e ns *h. l.* itarīt^o; B^e *ubique* itarīt^o. ^f B^m cādehi. ^g *ita* C^eB^mns (*vide* 887²⁰). ^h B^m cādehi! ⁱ = ekavuc aphrac sui¹ rok khrañ³ nhuik, ns; C^e ekatthūp^o. ^j *ita* C^eB^m; B^e ns gavañ (cf. 887²⁰). ^k B^m 'gā.

tatth' eva yattha ekavacanapayogo^a · yathā*jelakan*^b ti; vyatireke¹ "yo ca buddhañ ca dhammañ cā" ti gāthāyaṃ yo cā ti ettha *casaddo* vyatirekatthavācako, so ca *casaddo* pubbe vuttatthāpekkhako, kathaṃ: [C^c 780¹] ²"bahuṃ ve saraṇaṃ
 5 yanti pabbatāni vanāni ca ārāmarukkhacetyāni manussā bhaya-
 yatajjitā, n' etaṃ kho saraṇaṃ khemaṃ n' etaṃ saraṇaṃ utta-
 maṃ n' etaṃ saraṇaṃ āgama sabbadukkhā pamuccati" ti
 ayaṃ pubbe vutto attho nāma, tato paraṃ ³"yo ca buddhañ
 ca dhammañ ca saṃghaṃ ca saraṇaṃ gato cattūri ariyasaccāni
 10 sammappaññāya passati . . . etaṃ kho saraṇaṃ khemaṃ etaṃ
 saraṇaṃ uttamaṃ etaṃ saraṇaṃ āgama sabbadukkhā pa-
 muccati" ti ayaṃ pacchimo attho, tatra atra ca ayaṃ adhi-
 ppāyo vyatirekatthadipane^c, kathaṃ: yadi pabbatādikaṃ khe-
 maṃ saraṇaṃ na hoti uttamaṃ saraṇaṃ na hoti etaṃ ca
 15 saraṇaṃ āgama sabbadukkhā na muccati, kiṃ nāma vatthu
 khemaṃ saraṇaṃ hoti uttamaṃ saraṇaṃ hoti kiṃ nāma vat-
 thuṃ^d saraṇaṃ āgama sabbadukkhā [C^c 780¹⁵] pamuccati ti
 ce: yo ca buddhañ ca dhammañ ca . . . etaṃ saraṇaṃ āgama
 sabbadukkhā pamuccati; ettha yo cā ti yo panā ti attho, ettha
 20 hi vyatirekatthavācakassa *casaddassa* attho *paṇasaddattho* bha-
 vati ti datṭhabbo^e; — tathā ⁴"na ve kadariyā devalokaṃ va-
 janti bālā have na ppasaṃsanti dānaṃ, dhiro ca dānaṃ anu-
 modamāno ten' eva so hoti sukhī paratthā" ti ādisu pi *casaddo*
 pubbe vuttaṃ atthaṃ apekkhitvā vyatirekatthavācako hoti,
 25 ettha hi dhīro cā ti dhīro panā ti *paṇasaddattho* veditabbo;
 avadhāraṇādisu *casaddapayogo* ācariye payirupāsivā ⁵gahe-
 tabbo.

Vā iti vikappanatthe: ⁶"khattiyo vā brāhmaṇo vā vesso
 vā suddo vā" icc ādi. Tathā *va* iti samuccayatthe sadi-
 30 satthe vavatthitavibhasāyañ ca; tattha samuccayatthe .
⁷"Pāṭaliputtassa kho Ānanda tayo antarayā bhavissanti aggito
 vā udakato vā . . . mithubhedā vā"ⁱ, ettha hi agginā ca udakena

¹ Dhp 190a-(d). ² Dhp 188a-189d. ³ Dhp 190a-192d. ⁴ Dhp 177a-d.
⁵ ns *cit.* Rūp-ṭ *ad* Rūp 517 (Kc 474); vyañjanantassa co chapaccayesu ca,
 chapaccaye vā ti attho . | 888²⁸, ²⁹⁻³⁰ Rūp C^c 88²² |. ⁶ M I 429⁷. ⁷ Vin
 I 229¹¹.

^a Bm *ogā*. ^b C^c B^c yathā a¹⁰. ^c Bm *odīpanena*? ^d C^c *ad.* khemaṃ).
^e Bm veditabbo? ^f C^c utubhedato vā *et* 889¹; utubhedena; Vin: abbhanta-
 rato vā mithubhedā.

ca mithubhedena ca nassissatī ti attho; sadisatthe ¹⁷"madhu vā maññati bālo yāva pāpaṃ na paccati"; vavatthitavibhāsāyaṃ vāsaddapayogo ācariye payirupāsivā ²gahetabbo.

Na no mā a-alam̐ halam̐ icc ete paṭisedhanatthe: ³"na vāhaṃ paṇṇaṃ bhuñjāmi na h' etaṃ mayha bhojanaṃ; [C^e 781¹] ⁵ ⁴subhāsitaṃ va^a bhāseyya no ca dubbhāsitaṃ bhāṇe; ⁵māhaṃ kāko va dummedho kāmānaṃ vasam anvaḡaṃ^b; ⁶aññātaṃ assutaṃ aditṭhaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphaṣṣitaṃ^c paññāya; ⁷alam̐ me buddhenā ti vadati viññāpeti; ⁸halam̐ dāni pakāsitaṃ". Tesu *na* iti upamāne pi vattati: ⁹"yaṃ na^d kañcanadvēpiñcha ¹⁰ andhe na tamasā kataṃ", ettha *nasaddaṃ* gahetvā *katam̐* sad-dena yojetvā ¹⁰*na katan* ti padassa kataṃ viyā ti attho bhavati. *No* ti pucchāyaṃ pi: ¹¹"abhiñānāsi no tvaṃ mahārāja imaṃ pañhaṃ aññe samaṇabrāhmaṇe pucchitā ti", ettha ¹²abhiñānāsi no ti abhiñānāsi nu; *no* iti avadhāraṇe pi: ¹³"na no samaṃ ¹⁵ atthi tathāgatenā", samaṃ ratanaṃ n' atth' evā ti attho, ¹⁴atthud-dhārasena pana [C^e 781¹⁵] *nosaddo* paccattōpayoga-sampa-dāna-sūmivacanesu pi vattati, tadā so nipātapadaṃ na bhavati sabbanāmikapadam eva hoti. *Māsaddo* nāmikapadattaṃ patvā ¹⁵candavācako ¹⁶sirivācako ca hoti. *A* iti vuddhi-tabbhāvādisu ²⁰ pi dissati, vuttañ ca

¹⁷"paṭisedhe vuddhi-tabbhāve aññatthe sadise pi ca

viruddhe garahe suññe *akāro virah'* appake" ti. ³⁹

Tattha paṭisedho vutto va; ¹⁸"asekkhā dhammā" ti ādisu vuddhi-yaṃ; *anavajjaṃ*, *ariṭṭhaṃ* ti ādisu tabbhāve; ¹⁹"avyākātā ²⁵ dhammā" ti ādisu aññatthe; *amanusso* ti ādisu sadise; ¹⁹"aku-salā dhammā" ti ādisu viruddhe; ²⁰*arājū* ti ādisu garahe; ²¹*abhāvo* ti ādisu suññe; ²²"aputtakaṃ sūpateyyaṃ" ti ādisu virāhe; ²³*anu-*

¹ Dhṡ 69^{ab}. ² ns *cit*. Rūp-ṡ: vavatthitavibhāsāyaṃ: "vā paro asarūpā"
• (Rūp 15, Kc 13).] 889⁴ Rūp C^e 88²³]. ³ J VI 24¹². ⁴ *...*. ⁵ J V 258⁷.
⁶ cf. M I 475²⁹. ⁷ cf. Dhṡ II 34⁹ (Sd 696³⁰). ⁸ M I 168⁵ (*de* halam̐ *vide*
Śākaṭāyana *apud* Gaṇaratnamahodadhi (17^c) p. 401⁵—411; *et* cf. hetam̐, hida,
hevaṃ, *pjb* (*dial*) hekk *etc.* [894 n. 13], *uec non* ettāva, itthaṃ, *prkr* evvaṃ, ekka).
⁹ J V 339²⁴. ¹⁰ Ja V 341²². ¹¹ D I 51²¹. ¹² Sv I 158²⁶. ¹³ Khṡ VI 3^c (Pj I
170¹⁸⁻²²). ¹⁴ (295²⁰—296³). ¹⁵ (243¹⁷). ¹⁶ (244¹⁹). ¹⁷ Mmd C^e 11¹²⁻¹³ (ns *cit*
"Ps-ṡ. Mp-ṡ. Vm-ṡ"). ¹⁸ Dhṡ 2³. ¹⁹ Dhṡ p. 14. ²⁰ = kai¹ rai¹ ap so mañ³, ns.
²¹ (Vm 333¹⁵). ²² Vin III 18²⁸. ²³ (Mahābhāṣya vol. I 327²⁰ *etc.*)

^a Bm yeva. ^b *ita* C^eB^{em}ns (cf. *supra* 464 n. i). ^c C^eB^{em}ns apassitaṃ
(ns: pasa bādhaṇa-phusanesu [1961]). ^d (Bm yaṃ pana).

darā kaññā ti ādisu appake. Api ca *a* iti katthaci nipāta-
mattam pi, tathā hi [C^e 781³⁰] Gopālavimānavatthumhi ¹"khipiṃ
anantakan" ti imasmiṃ pālīpadesa *akāro* nipātamattam, tattha
²"khipin ti paṭiggahāpanavasena samaṇassa hatthe khipiṃ adā-
5 siṃ, anantakan ti ³nantakaṃ pilotikaṃ. *Alam* iti pariyatti-
bhūsanesu ca: ⁴"alam etaṃ sabbam", ⁵*alamkāro* ti.

Pūraṇattham duvidham: atthapūraṇaṇ ca padapūraṇaṇ ca.

Tesu atthapūraṇan ti padantarena pakāsītass' ev' atthas-
sa jōtanavasena adhikabhāvakaraṇam, tathā hi ⁶"khattiyo brāh-
10 maṇo vesso suddo" ti rutte pi khattiyo ca brāhmaṇo ca vesso^b
ca^b suddo cā ti ayam attho vutto yeva hoti; esa nayo yathā-
rahaṃ netabbo, ⁷"padantarenā" ti idaṃ pana [C^e 781¹] na
sabbatthakaṃ · ⁸*atthi sakkā labbhā* icc evamādisu anupapattito.

Padapūraṇan ti asati pi atthavisesābhidhāne vācāsiliṭṭha-
15 tāya padassa pūraṇam. Nanu ca Bhagavato pāramitānubhāven'
eva nīratthakam ekam akkharam pi mukhaṃ nārohati, sakalaṇ
ca sāsanaṃ pade pade catusaccapakāsanān ti vuttaṃ; kathaṃ
tassa^c padapūraṇassa sambhavo ti. Saccam, padapūraṇam pi
padantarābhihitassa atthassa viśesanavasena anantarātitaṃ at-
20 thaṃ vadati eva, so pana vinā pi tena padantaren' eva sakkā
viññātun ti padapūraṇam icc eva vuttan ti. Atha vā: veney-
yajjhāsayaṇurūpavasena Bhagavato desanā pavattati, veneyyā
ca anādimati saṃsāre lokiyesu yeva saddesu paribhāvitacittā,
loke ca asati pi atthavisesāvabodhe vācāsiliṭṭhatāya saddapa-
25 yogo dissati: [C^e 782¹⁵] *labbhati palabbhati, khaññati nikhaññati,*
āgacchati paccāgacchati ti, tathā paricitānaṃ tathāvidhen' eva
saddapayogena atthāvagamaṃ sukho hoti ti padapūraṇapayogo
no na yujjati.

Tatra padapūraṇam bahuvīdham: *atha khalu vata vatha*
30 *attho assu yagghe hi carahi naṃ ca vā vo pana haṃe kīva^d,*
ha tato yathā sudam kho ve kahaṃ enaṃ seyyathidaṃ ā[naṃ]^e
tam icc ⁹evamādinī. Tesam payogaṇi vakkhāma: ¹⁰"atha pu-
riso āgaccheyya; ¹¹samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakya-

¹ Vv 891d. ² Vva 311⁴⁻⁶. ³ ns *cīt*. Abh-ṭ (*ad* Abh 293^c): n' atthi anto
dasā yassa nantakaṃ. ⁴ Vin IV 82¹⁹. ⁵ (Sd 434¹⁷⁻²⁵). ⁶ cf J III 194³⁰. ⁷ (890⁸).

⁸ (893¹²). | 890²⁹⁻³¹ atha . . . seyyathidaṃ < Rūp Ce 88²⁶⁻²⁹ |. ⁹ (tu: 892²⁷).

¹⁰ M I 74¹³. ¹¹ Vin III 1⁹ (*vide* 892¹).

^a ns pariyatta- (*et cīt* Rūp-ṭ: pariyattam nama idha sāmattiyaṃ atthi). ^b Bm
om. ^c *ita* CeBemns (5: tattha?). ^d Bm kiṃ va. ^e Ce a; Bmns ānaṃ (*vide* 891¹⁹).

kulā pabbajito; ¹acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho;
²taṃ vatha^a Jayaseno rājakumāro; ³atho maṃ anukampasi^b;
⁴nāssu 'dha koci Bhagavantam upasaṃkamati; ⁵yagghe mahā-
 rāja jāneyyāsi; ⁶so hi . . . Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passam passati;
⁷kathaṃ carahi mahāpaṇṇo; ⁸na naṃ sujāto samaṇo Gotamo; ⁹kiṃ
 ca bhikkhave rūpaṃ vadetha niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti;
¹⁰ayaṃ vā^c so mahānāgo; ¹¹ete vo sukhasammata; ¹²kiṃ pana
 bhavaṃ Gotamo daharo c' eva [C^e 782³⁰] jātiyā navo ca pab-
 bajjāya^d; ¹³have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā; ¹⁴yāva kivaṃ
 ca bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ^e; ¹⁵mā ha pana me bhante Bhagavā; ¹⁶tato
 ca Maghavā Sakko atthadassī purindado; ¹⁷yathā kathaṃ^f
 pana bhante Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati; ¹⁸tatra sudam
 Bhagavā Nālike^g viharati Giṇṇakāvasathe; ¹⁹tatra kho Bhagavā
 bhikkhū āmantesi; ²⁰sa ve etena yānena nibbānass' eva santike;
²¹kahaṃ ekaputtaka kahaṃ ekaputtaka; ²²yatv ādhikaraṇaṃ ¹⁵
 enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ; ²³seyyathidaṃ
 rūpūpādānakkhandho; ²⁴yad ā naṃ maññati bālo bhayā my
 āyaṃ titikkhati; ²⁵taṃ kissa hetu", — tattha yadānaṃmañ-
 ñati ti yaṃ ā naṃ maññati ti padacchedo, ā ti nipātamattaṃ,
²⁶yasmā taṃ maññati ti attho, ettha ca yadi āsaddo upasaggo¹ ²⁰
 bhaveyya, dhātuto pubbo siyā. [C^e 783¹] Tattha ye te "atha
 khalu vatā" ti ādinā padapūraṇā nipātā dassitā, tesu

atha iti katthaci pañhānantariyāvicchinnādhikārantaresu pi,
 tattha pañhe: ²⁷"atha tvaṃ kena vaṇṇena kena vā pana hetuna
 kena vā atthajātena attānaṃ parimocayi"^h; ānantariyeⁱ: ²⁸"atha ²⁵
 naṃ āha"; avicchinnatthe: ²⁹"atha kho Bhagavā rattiyā paṭhamam
 yāmaṃ^l paṭiccasamuppādaṃ anulomapaṭilomaṃ manasākāsi";
 adhikārantare: ³⁰"atha pubbassaralopo"^j, tato paran ti attho^k pi:
³¹"atha dakkhasi bhaddante nigrodhaṃ madhurapphalaṃ"^m;

• ¹ D II 107⁷. ² M III 129³² (*supra* 299 n. dv.). ³ J III 309²¹. ⁴ S V 320¹⁷. ⁵ M II 71²⁶
 (= yad gha id.). ⁶ M I 111¹¹⁻¹². ⁷ i. e. k. ⁸ k. e. e. ⁹ q. e. k. ¹⁰ M I 178³⁷. ¹¹ Sn 760^b (Pj).
¹² S I 68²¹. ¹³ M I 17¹⁴. ¹⁴ D II 76³¹ = A IV 21¹⁴. ¹⁵ q. e. k. ¹⁶ J V 141⁸. ¹⁷ k. e. k.
 (= cf. S II 283²¹ + M I 147²²⁻²³). ¹⁸ D II 91²⁰. ¹⁹ A I 1⁷. ²⁰ S I 33¹⁴. ²¹ Dhpa I 28⁵.
²² D I 70⁹. ²³ S III 58³². ²⁴ S I 221⁵¹. ²⁵ M I 11⁷. ²⁶ Spk I 343². | 891²³—892²⁶ < Rūp
 C^e 88³⁰—89⁷ |. ²⁷ J VI 464⁹⁻¹⁰. ²⁸ (= cf. Thī 424a). ²⁹ Vin I 1⁸. ³⁰ q. e. k. ³¹ J VI 518¹⁵.

a M: vata. b B^e anukampati. c C^e va (= M). d B^m pabbajāya. e D
 A: bhikkhū. f B^m om. g C^e Nālike (= D). h C^ens parimocasi; B^m pari-
 mocati. i C^eBemns anant^o. j B^m pubbaparalopo. k *ita* C^eBemns. m J Ee:
 ma(d)dhuvipphalaṃ[!].

khalu iti anussavatthe pi, tathā hi ¹"samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo" ti imissā pāliyā atthaṃ saṃvaṇṇentehi ²"khalū ti anussavatthe nipāto" ti vuttaṃ, ³samaṇo kira bho Gotamo ti attho; [C^e 783¹⁵] tathā *khalu* iti katthaci paṭisedhāvadhāra-
 5 ṇesu pi, tattha paṭisedhe: ⁴"na pacchābhattiko khalupacchābhattiko"; avadhāraṇe: ⁵*sādhū khalu payaso pāṇaṃ Yañña-dattena*, ettha hi sādhu khalū ti sādhu evā ti attho;

vata iti ekaṃsa-khedānukampā-saṃkappesu pi, tatth' ekamse: ⁶"accheram vata lokasmim uppaṇijanti vicakkaṇā";
 10 khede: ⁷"kiccham vatāyaṃ loko āpanno"; anukampāyaṃ: ⁸"ka-
 paṇo vatāyaṃ samaṇo^a muṇḍo saṃghātipāruto amātuko^b api-
 tuko^b rukkhamaṇamhi^c jhāyati"; saṃkappe: ⁹"aho vatāyaṃ
 nasseyyā" ti;

atho iti anvādesa pi: ¹⁰"svāgatan te mahārāja atho te
 15 adurāgataṃ";

have ve icc ete ekaṃsatthe pi: [C^e 783³⁹] ¹¹"yadā have
 pātubhavanti dhammā; ¹²na ve anattakusalena atthacariyā
 sukhāvahā; ¹³na vāhaṃ paṇṇaṃ^d bhuñjāmi; ¹⁴na vāyaṃ kumā-
 rako mattam aññāsi; ¹⁵na vāyaṃ^e bhaddikā^f surā";

20 *kho* iti avadhāraṇatthe pi, tathā hi ¹⁶"assosi kho Verañño
 brāhmaṇo" iti imissā pāliyā atthaṃ saṃvaṇṇentehi ¹⁷"kho
 iti^g padapūraṇatthe avadhāraṇatthe vā nipāto" ti vuttaṃ, as-
 sosi kho ti ¹⁸"assosi evā" ti attho;

seyyathidaṃ iti so katamo ti vā te katame ti vā sā ka-
 25 tamā ti vā tā katamā ti vā taṃ kataman ti vā tāni katamāni
 ti vā evaṃ līṅgavacanavasena aniyamite atthe pi;

tu iti ekaṃse vā vacanālaṃkāre vā visesanivattane vā:
 19 "vedanādisu p' ekasmim^h khandhasaddo tu rūlhiyā";

paṇa iti visese, katthaci vacanālaṃkāre pi, [C^e 784¹] tattha

¹ Vin III 1⁸. ² Sp I 111²⁰. ³ Sp I 111²⁵. ⁴ Vm (60³¹—)61⁵. ⁵ (723⁷).
⁶ J VI 97¹⁴. ⁷ D II 30²⁶. ⁸ J V 251²⁸. ⁹ (ns: ayaṃ + i kuīy van sañ
 5: ayaṃ gabbho). ¹⁰ J IV 434⁵. ¹¹ Ud 1²⁰ = Vin I 2³. ¹² J I 251¹. ¹³ (8894⁵).
¹⁴ S II 218²³. ¹⁵ J I 269⁴¹. ¹⁶ Vin III 1⁸. ¹⁷ Sp I 111⁶. ¹⁸ Sp I 111⁸.
¹⁹ Saccas 6^{ab}.

^a [o o - o - - o o -]; J E^e: kapaṇo vatāyaṃ bhikkhu [o o - o o - - -].
^b J: oṭiko. ^c C^e oṃūlasmim. ^d B^mns paṇṇakaṃ (J: paṇṇakaṃ bhuñje).
^e J: cāyaṃ. ^f B^m bhaddakā. ^g Sp: ti. ^h Saccas: vedanādisv ap' ekasmim.

visese: ¹"aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana vuttam: khalū ti eko sakuṇo ti"; vacanālamkāre: ²"accantasantā pana yā ayaṃ nibbāna-sampadā", aññe pi yojetabbā; — tatrayaṃ atthuddhāro:

khalusaddo nipātatthe pakkhibhede ca dissati,
 nipātatthamhi *taṃsaddo* upayoge ca dissati, 40 5
assusaddo nipātatthe diṭṭho assujale pi ca
 ākhyātattañ ca patvāna puthuvacanako bhavē, 41
³nipātatthe ca paccatte upayoge tath' eva ca
 sampadāne ca sāmimhi *vosaddo* sampavattati. 42

Atthapūraṇaṃ duvidhaṃ: vibhattiyuttañ ca avibhattiyut- 10
 tañ ca:

atthi sakkā labbhā icc ete paṭhamāya: ⁴"atthi dinnam
 atthi yiṭṭham; ⁵sakkā bhikkhave akusalam paṭahitum kusalam
 bhāvetum; [C^e 784¹⁵] ⁶labbhā bhikkhave paṭhavī^a ketum vik-
 ketum ṭhapetum ocinitum vicinitum"^b; 15

divā bhiyyo namo icc ete paṭhamāya ca dutiyāya ca:
⁷"rattim^c yeva samānaṃ divā ti sañjānanti; ⁸uppajjati sukham
 sukhā bhiyyo somanassaṃ; ⁹namo te buddhavir' atthu vip-
 mutto 'si sabbadhi" evaṃ paṭhamāya, ¹⁰"divā yeva samānaṃ
 ratti ti sañjānanti; ¹¹bhiyyo pallomaṃ āpādiṃ araññe viharāya; ²⁰
¹²namo karohi nāgassā" ti^d evaṃ dutiyāya ca;

saha vinā saddhim sayam samaṃ sāmāṃ sammā micchā
sakkhi^e paccattaṃ kinti -to icc ete tatiyāya: ¹³"saṃgho saha
 vā Gaggena vinā vā Gaggena uposathaṃ kareyya; ¹⁴mahatā
 bhikkhusaṃghena saddhim; ¹⁵sayam abhiññāya kam uddisey- 25
 yaṃ; ¹⁶sahassena samaṃ mitā; ¹⁷sāmaṃ saccāni [C^e 784³⁰]
 abhisambuṃjjhitvā; ¹⁸ye evaṃ jānanti te sammā jānanti ye
 aññathā jānanti micchā tesam ñāṇaṃ; ¹⁹sāhaṃ dāni sakkhi
 jānāmi munino desayato dhammaṃ^f sugatassa; ²⁰paccattaṃ
 veditabbo viññūhi; ²¹kin ti me sāvakaṃ saddhāya vaḍḍheyyum; ³⁰
²²aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato";

¹ Vm 61⁶. ² Vm 58¹⁷. ³ (893⁸⁻⁹ cf. 295¹⁷⁻¹⁹). | 893¹⁰—913¹⁷ Rūp < C^e
 89⁸—91¹³ ||. ⁴ M I 288²⁹. ⁵ * * *. ⁶ * * *. ⁷ M I 21²⁰ (cf. D II 175¹⁴). ⁸ D II 214¹⁷.
⁹ S I 50²⁰. ¹⁰ M I 21²¹. ¹¹ M I 17²¹. ¹² M I 143¹². ¹³ Vin I 123²⁴. ¹⁴ Vin III 1⁷.
¹⁵ Vin I 8¹⁹. ¹⁶ * * *. ¹⁷ cf. Pp 14¹². ¹⁸ * * *. ¹⁹ S I 30⁵⁻⁶. ²⁰ D II 93³³.
²¹ (673²¹). ²² M I 435³³⁻³⁴ (*supra* 680²⁸).

^a (C^e paṭhavim). ^b Bm om. ^c Bm ratti. ^d (Bm pi). ^e Bm ad. paccak-
 kham. ^f S om.

-so -dhā icc ete ca: ¹suttaso padaso, ²ekadhā dvidha icc ādi;

-tuṃ iti catutthiyā, -tave iti ca: dātuṃ, vūpakāsetuṃ^a vūpakāsāpetuṃ, vinodetuṃ vinodāpetuṃ, vivecetūṃ vivecāpetuṃ, ⁵kātave dātave; [C^e 785¹]

-to iti pañcamiyā, -so iti ca: ³"mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko; ⁴na c' assa k(ut)oci^b bhogānaṃ upaghāto āgacchati rājato vā corato vā aggito vā udakato vā appiyato vā dāyādato"^c; ⁵dighaso, oraso;

¹⁰ -to iti sattamiyatthe, tra-thādipaccayantā ca: ⁶ekato, purato pacchato, passato piṭṭhito, pādato sisato, aggato mūlato; ⁷yatra yattha yaḥiṃ, tatra tattha taḥiṃ; ⁸kva kuḥiṃ kuhaṃ kahaṃ^d kuhiñcanaṃ;

ko iti sattamiyatthe: ⁹"ko te balaṃ mahārāja ko nu te ¹⁵rathamaṇḍalaṃ";

katthaci, kvaci, kvacini cc ete sattamiyatthe padesavācakā, yatthakatthaci iti sattamiyatthe anavasesapariyādānavacanaṃ, yatokutoci iti pañcamiyatthe anavasesapariyādānavacanaṃ;

samantā ¹⁰sāmantā parito abhūto samantato ekajjhaṃ, ²⁰heṭṭhā upari, uddhaṃ adho tiriyaṃ, sammukkhā parammukkhā, āvi raho tiro, [C^e 785¹⁵] uccaṃ nicaṃ, anto anlarā ¹¹antaṃ^e antaraṃ; ajjhattaṃ bahiddhā bāhirā bāhiraṃ, oraṃ paraṃ, ārā ārakā, pacchā pure, huraṃ pecca, apācinaṃ icc ete satta-miyā; sampati āyati(m)^f, ajju^g aparajju, sve suve uttarasuve^h, ²⁵hiyyo ¹²pare sajja, sāyaṃ pāto, kālaṃⁱ kallaṃ^j divā ratti^k, niccaṃ satataṃ abhiñhaṃ abhikkhaṃ, muhuṃ muhuttaṃ, bhūtapubbaṃ purā, yadā tadā tadāni, etarahi adhunā idāni, kadā kudācanaṃ, sabbadā sadā, aññadā ekadā icc ete kāla-sattamiyā, yadākadāci iti kālasattamiyaṃ anavasesapariyādā-
³⁰navacanaṃ;

āvuso, ¹³ambho hambho^m, ¹³hare areⁿ he icc ete ekavacana-

¹ (650²⁰). ² (803²²⁻²³). ³ D I 113²⁵. ⁴ A III 173³⁻⁵. ⁵ (650²³). ⁶ (681⁵). ⁷ (681⁹⁻¹⁰ 682^{1, 4}). ⁸ (681²⁵⁻²⁹). ⁹ (687⁵). ¹⁰ (Vin III 38²⁰). ¹¹ = achuṃ³ nhuik, ns. ¹² = ta pā³ ne¹ nhuik, ns. ¹³ (ambho: hambho, are: hare, ām(a): hīndī hā [Kv hañci, AS hañce?], vide 889 n. 8).

^a B^m om. ^b CeBe nāssu' dha koci (<891³); A: na c' assa kutoci. ^c CeBe appiyadāyādato vā. ^d Ce ad. kiṃ hiñcanaṃ. ^e ita CeBemns. ^f CeBm āyati. ^g ita CeBemns. ^h Ce esuvo. ⁱ Ce om. ^j B^e ns om. ^k s: rattim. ^m ita CeBens; B^m hambho haijho. ⁿ Ce are hare.

puthuvacanavasena purisānaṃ āmantāṇe, *bhaṇe* iti ekavacana-
 bahuvacanavasena^a nīcapurisānaṃ āmantāṇe, *je* iti issarehi
 ekavacanavasena^b dāsinaṃ āmantāṇe, [C^e 785³⁰] *bho* iti eka-
 vacana-bahuvacanavasena^a purisānaṃ itthinaṃ ca āmantāṇe:
bho purisa; ¹"bho dhuttā; ¹bho yakkhā; ¹ummuḍḍa bho puthusile 5
 pariplava bho puthusile; ¹gacchatha bho gharaniyo" ti. Sabbān'
 etāni vibhattiyuttān' eva. — Ettha pana idaṃ vadāma: ²"ehi
 samma nivattassu; ²mā sammā evaṃ^c avacuttha; ³punar āyu
 ca me laddho evaṃ jānāhi mārisa: ⁴sace mārīsā devānaṃ
 saṅgāmagatānaṃ uppaḍḍeyya bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā loma- 10
 haṃso vā" ti ca ettha *samma sammā mārisa mārīsā* ti paṭha-
 mā vibhattiyuttānaṃ ekavacana-puthuvacanantānaṃ āmantāṇa-
 padānaṃ diṭṭhattā dutiyā-tatīyādivibhattiyuttabhāvena tesam
 padānaṃ adiṭṭhattā ca tāni padāni nipātapadesu saṅgahaṃ
 gacchanti ti veditabbāni. [C^e 786¹] 15

Avibhattiyuttaṃ bahuvīdhaṃ bahusu atthesu vattati:

app eva, app eva nāma, nu kho icc ete saṃsayatthe: ⁵"app
 eva maṃ Bhagavā [†]atthikaṃ^d ovadeyya; ⁶app eva nāma ayam
 āyasmā anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamāno aññaṃ ārā-
 dheyya; ⁷ahaṃ nu kho 'smi no nu kho 'smi kiṃ nu kho 'smi 20
 kathaṃ nu kho 'smi";

*addhā, aññadatthu, taggha, jātu, kāmaṃ, sasakkaṃ^e,
 †jātucche* icc¹ ete ekaṃsatthe: ⁸"addhā āvuso ... Bhagavā jānaṃ
 jānāti passaṃ passati; ⁹aññadatthu māṇavakānaṃ ñeva sutvā;
¹⁰taggha Bhagavā^g bojjhaṅgā taggha Sugata bojjhaṅgā ti; 25
¹¹idaṃ hi jātu me diṭṭhaṃ na-y-idaṃ itihitthaṃ; ¹²kāmaṃ ca-
 jāma asuresu paṇaṃ; [C^e 786¹⁵] ¹³evārūpan te Rāhula kāyena
 kammaṃ sasakkaṃ^h na caⁱ karaṇiyaṃ; ¹⁴na Migāḍḍiṇa [†]jātuc-
 che¹ ahaṃ kiñci kudācanaṃ adhammena jīne ñātiṃ na cā pi
 • ñātayo mamaṃ"; 30

¹ (678²⁻⁴ etc.). ² (673¹⁶⁻¹⁷). ³ D II 285²⁷. ⁴ S I 218³⁴—219¹. ⁵ Sn 1058^d.
⁶ ***. ⁷ M I 8¹⁵. ⁸ M I 111¹⁷. ⁹ S IV 118²¹. ¹⁰ S V 80¹⁴. ¹¹ S I 154²⁸.
¹² S I 224²⁷. ¹³ M I 415³⁰. ¹⁴ J VI 59¹¹⁻¹².

^a C^eB^em^{ns} 'puthuv'. ^b C^eB^e ekavacanaputhuv'. ^c ita C^eB^em^{ns}; B^m samm'
 evaṃ (*vide* 673 n. c.). ^d = Sn 1058^b *cod.* B^m. ^e B^m saṃsakkam. ^f B^m om. icc
 (*leg.* jātuccēce (ete); *vide* J VI 59¹¹ E^c = *codd.* C^k). ^g C^e ova; (90²⁶).
^h B^m sakkam. ⁱ M om. ca. ^j ita C^eB^em^{ns}; *vide* n. f.

eva iti avatṭhānatthe^a: ¹"pubbe va me bhikkhave sambo-dhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattass' *eva* sato etad ahoⁱ";

kacci, nu, nanu icc ete pucchanatthe: ²"kacci bhikkhave khamaniyaṃ kacci yāpaniyaṃ; ³ko nu kho bhante^b hetu ko
5 paccayo Bhagavato sitassa pātukammāyā ti; ⁴nanu tvaṃ Phag-
guṇa kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito";

kathaṃ iti upāyapucchanatthe: ⁵"kathaṃ su tarati oghaṃ
kathaṃ tarati aṇṇavaṃ";

kiṃ su, kiṃ icc ete vatthupucchanatthe: ⁶"kiṃ su chetvā
10 sukhāṃ seti; ⁷kiṃ sevamāno labhatīdha paññaṃ";

evaṃ, itthaṃ, iti icc ete nidassanatthe: ⁸"evaṃ pi te mano
itthaṃ pi te mano iti pi te cittaṃ";

yāva tāva, yāvata tāvatā, kittāvatā ettāvatā icc ete paricche-
datthe: ⁹"yāv' assa kālo ṭhassati tāva naṃ dakkhanti^c deva-
15 manussā; ¹⁰yāvata bhikkhave Kāsi-Kosalā; ¹¹tāvatā tvaṃ bha-
vissasi isi vā isittāya vā paṭipanno; ¹²kittāvatā nu kho bhante
upāsako hoti ti . . . ettāvatā kho Mahānāma upāsako hoti ti";
[C^e 787¹]

evaṃ, sāhu, lahu, opāyikaṃ, paṭirūpaṃ, āma, āmo icc ete
20 sampatṭicchanatthe: ¹³"evaṃ bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato
paṭissutvā; ¹⁴sāhū ti vā lahū^d ti^d vā^d opāyikaṃ ti vā paṭirūpan
ti vā; ¹⁵ap' āvuso amhākaṃ satthāraṃ janāsi ti — āmāvuso jā-
nāmi; ¹⁶āmo ti so paṭissutvā Mātharo suvaṇṇadito";

kiñcāpi iti anuggahatthe: ¹⁷"kiñcāpi me bhante Bhagavā
25 saddhāyiko paccayiko; ¹⁸kiñcāpi bhikkhave rājā cakkavatti" ti^c
vā^e; ¹⁹"kiñcāpi bhikkhave ariyasāvako" ti^c vā^e; ²⁰"kiñcāpi so
kamma^f karoti pāpakan" ti^c vā^e;

kiñca^g iti anuggahatthe garahatthe ca: ²⁰"aññe pi devo
poseti kiñca^g devo sakaṃ paṇaṃ";

30 *yathā tathā, yath' eva tath' eva, evaṃ, evam eva, evam
evaṃ, evam pi, yathā pi, seyyathā pi, seyyathā pi nāma, viya,*

¹ A I 258²⁴ cf. M I 17⁶. ² cf. M III 153⁴⁴. ³ cf. M II 74¹⁸. ⁴ M I 123¹⁹
⁵ Sn 183^{ab}. ⁶ S I 41¹⁶. ⁷ J V 148¹⁵. ⁸ D I 213²⁷. ⁹ D I 46¹⁶. ¹⁰ A V 59⁵
¹¹ D I 104¹⁵. ¹² A IV 220¹⁹⁻²³. ¹³ cf. Vin II 194^{12, 15}. ¹⁴ Vin I 45³⁵. ¹⁵ ***.
¹⁶ J VI 418¹⁸. ¹⁷ Sn² p. 124⁹. ¹⁸ ***. ¹⁹ Khp VI 11^a. ²⁰ J I 135¹³.

^a *ita* C^eB^{em}ns (ns: sannitṭhānāvadhāraṇesu hū lui; Rūp C^e 90⁵: ava-
dhāraṇe), cf. 900 n. c. ^b cf. 738²⁴ (M om. bhante). ^c D: dakkhinti. ^d B^m om.
^e C^eB^{em}ns om. ^f C^e kammaṃ. ^g C^eB^{em}ns kiñci (*deest* Rūp C^e 90¹⁸).

iva, yatha-r-iva tatha-r-iva icc ete paṭibhāgatthe: ¹"nagaram yathā paccantaṃ guttaṃ santarabāhiram; ²tathūpamaṃ sappurisaṃ vadāmi; ⁴yath' eva^a ty āhaṃ vacanaṃ akaraṃ bhaddam atthu te; ⁴tath' eva saddho sutavā abhisamkhacca bhojanaṃ; ⁵evaṃ vijitasāṅgāmaṃ satthavāhaṃ anuttaram; ⁶evam eva^b 5 tvam pi pamuñcassu saddham; ⁷evam evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito; ⁸evam pi yo vedagū bhāvitatto; ⁹yathā pi selā^c vipulā^c nabham āhacca pabbatā^c; ¹⁰seyyathā pi bhikkha^e mahārukkho; ¹¹seyyathā pi nāma mahatī naṅgalisā^d; ¹²hatthippabhinnaṃ viya amkusaggaho; ¹³tūlaṃ bhaṭṭhaṃ va māluto; ¹⁴yatha-r-iva bhotā Gotamena; ¹⁵tathar iva Bhagavā ti";

aho, nāma icc ete garahatthe: ¹⁶"aho vata re asmākaṃ^e paṇḍitaka^f aho vata re asmākaṃ^e bahussutaka^f aho vata re asmākaṃ^e tevijjaka^f; ¹⁷atthi nāma tumhe Ānanda there bhikkhū 15 viheṭṭhiyamāne^g ajjhupekkhissatha; ¹⁸atthi nāma tāta Raṭṭhapāla amhākaṃ";

aho, nāma, sādhu icc ete pasaṃsanatthe: ¹⁹"aho buddho aho dhammo aho saṃgho, aho dhammassa svākhyātātā aho saṃghassa suppaṭipannatā; ²⁰aho no vatthusampadā^h; ²¹aho 20 dānaṃ paramaṃⁱ dānaṃ Kassape suppaṭiṭṭhitam; [C^c 788¹] ²²yatra hi nāma sāvako pi evaṃ mahiddhiko bhavissati evaṃ mahānubhavo; ²³sādhu sādhu Sāriputta Ānando ca^j sammā vyākaramāno vyākareyya";

sādhu iti yācana-sampañcchanesu: ²⁴"sādhu me bhante 25 Bhagavā dhammaṃ desetu yam ahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā ājāneyyan ti; ²⁵sādhū ti vatvāna pahūtakāmo^k pakkāmi yakkho Vidhurena saddhim";

¹ Dhṛp 315ab. ² Khṇ VI 8c. ³ J VI 18²⁶. ⁴ S I 100¹⁸. ⁵ S I 192²³.
⁶ Sn 1146c. ⁷ Vin III 6⁹. ⁸ Sn 322a. ⁹ S I 102¹⁹. ¹⁰ S II 88⁵. ¹¹ S I 104⁹.
¹² Dhṛp 326d. ¹³ S I 127¹⁹. ¹⁴ D I 90¹⁷. ¹⁵ D II 224²² (cf. *supra* 618¹²).
¹⁶ D I 107¹⁸. ¹⁷ cf. A III 194²². ¹⁸ cf. M II 62²⁴. ¹⁹ *** cf. Ap 171⁶.
²⁰ Ap 171⁶. ²¹ Ud 30⁹ [- - - - -]. ²² cf. S II 235²².
²³ cf. S II 53¹⁰. ²⁴ ***. ²⁵ J VI 289²⁻³.

^a J: yad eva. ^b (o: emeva). ^c Bm o. ^d Bm naṅgalasīsā. ^e Cc amhākaṃ (= D). ^f Bm okā. ^g A: viheso; Bm vihog^o (o: viheso?). ^h ns: vatthusampadā | ratanā suṃ³ pā³ prañ¹ cuṃ khrañ³ sañ¹ | aho | eñ¹ | satthusampadā hu Apadān rhi eñ¹ (cf. *et Nett* 30³¹). ⁱ Be parama-. ^j Be va. ^k Bm bahutta^o.

aho iti patthanatthe: ¹"aho vata maṃ araññe vasamā-
naṃ rajje abhisinñeeyun ti";

imgha, handa icc ete codanatthe: ²"imgha me tvaṃ Ānanda
pāṇiyam āhara, pipāsito 'smi Ānanda pivissāmi ti; ³handa dāni
⁵bhikkhave āmantayāmi vo, vayadhammā saṃkhārā appamādena
sampādethā ti";

evam etaṃ iti anumodanatthe: ⁴"evam etaṃ mahārāja
evam etaṃ mahārāja sabbe sattā maraṇadhammā maraṇapari-
yosānā";

¹⁰*kira* iti anussavatthe arucisūcanatthe ca, tattha anussa-
vatthe: ⁵"assosi kho Citto gahapati: Nigaṇṭho kira Nātaputto^a
⁶Macchikāsaṇḍam anuppatto ti"; arucisūcanatthe: ⁷"khaṇavat-
thuparittattā āpāthaṃ na vajanti ye te dhammārammaṇā nāma^b
yesaṃ rūpādayo kira";

¹⁵*nūna* iti anumānānussaraṇa-parivitakkanatthe: ⁸"na hi
nūna so dhammavinayo orako^c na sā orakā pabbajjā" ti evaṃ
anumānatthe; ⁹"sā^d nūna sā kapaṇiyā andhā aparīṇāyikā" ti
evaṃ anussaraṇatthe, ¹⁰"yaṃ nūnāhaṃ anupakhaṇṇa jīvitā voro-
peyyan" ti evaṃ parivitakkanatthe;

²⁰*kasmā* iti kāraṇapucchanatthe: ¹¹"kasmā bhavaṃ vijānam
arañña nissito tapo idha krubbati^e brahmapattiyā";

yasmā tasmā, tathā hi, tena icc ete kāraṇ(āva)ccchedanat-
the^f: ¹²"yasmā ca kho bhikkhave rūpaṃ anattā tasmā rūpaṃ
ābādhāya saṃvattati; ¹³tathā hi pana me^g ayyaputtā Bhagavā
²⁵nimantito svātanāya . . . saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena; ¹⁴suññaṃ
me agāraṃ pavisitabbaṃ ahosi, tena pāvisin ti"; [Ce 789¹]

dhīr atthu iti garahatthe: ¹⁵"dhīr atthu kaṇḍinaṃ sallamaṃ;
¹⁶dhīr atthu taṃ viṣaṃ vantaṃ", — matantare *dhī* iti garahat-
the: ¹⁷"dhī brāhmaṇassa hantāraṃ";

³⁰*hā* iti visāde tadākāranidassane ca: ¹⁸"hā Maṭṭakuṇḍali hā

¹ ***. ² D II 128²² (cf. PED s. v. taggha; tad īm ^atad gha > tad
imgha, unde imgha cf. et gha + īm). ³ D II 156¹. ⁴ S I 97²¹. ⁵ S IV
298³⁻⁴. ⁶ (ns: akkhi kui acchi takkhaka kui tacchaka hū eñ¹ sui¹ mak-
khika kui macchika hū sañ). ⁷ Abhidh-av v. 301^{a-d}. ⁸ Vin I 19⁴. ⁹ J IV 93⁴.
¹⁰ S III 113³. ¹¹ S I 181⁹⁻¹⁰ (supra 510¹⁵ 835⁶). ¹² S III 66³¹. ¹³ D II 96¹⁷.
¹⁴ M I 519²¹. ¹⁵ J I 155¹⁰. ¹⁶ J I 311⁷. ¹⁷ Dh 389^c (supra 716¹¹). ¹⁸ Vva 323³⁰.

^a Ce Nātha^o. ^b Abhidh-av: honti. ^c (Bm onato); Vin: so orako dhamm^o.
^d Bm yā. ^e CeBemns oasi. ^f Rūp: kāraṇāvacch^o; CeBemns kāraṇacch^o.
^g Vin: maya.

Maṭṭakunḍali" ^a evaṃ visāde, ¹"hā canda hā canda" evaṃ vi-
sādākāranidassane;

tuṇhī iti abhāsane: ²"tuṇhībhūto udikkheyya" ^b;

sacchi iti paccakkhe: *arahattaphalaṃ* ^c *sacchākāsi* ^c, *arahat-*
taphalaṃ sacchiakāsi; 5

duṭṭhu, *ku-* icc ete kucchitatthe: ³*duṭṭhullaṃ*, ⁴*kuputto*;

yathā iti ativiya ti atthe yoggaṭā-vicchā-paṭipāṭi-padatthā-
nativatti-nidassanesu ca: ⁵"yathā ayaṃ Nimi rājā paṇḍito ku-
salatthiko" evaṃ ⁶"ativiya ti atthe, tathā hi yathā ayaṃ ti ayaṃ
Nimirājā yathā-paṇḍito ativiya-paṇḍito ti attho; ⁷"yathānurūpaṃ 10
upasaṃharati" evaṃ yoggaṭāyaṃ; ⁸*ye ye vuḍḍhā yathāvuḍḍhaṃ*
evaṃ vicchāyaṃ; ⁹*buddhānaṃ paṭipāṭi yathāvuḍḍhaṃ* evaṃ paṭi-
pāṭiyaṃ; ¹⁰*yathākkamaṃ* evaṃ padatthānativattiyaṃ; ¹⁰"ko
gassa · yathā kulūpako" evaṃ nidassane;

sādhū, *suṭṭhu* icc ete sampaṭicchanaṇumodanattthesu: ¹¹"sā- 15
dhu suṭṭhu bhante saṃvarissāmi" evaṃ sampaṭicchanaṇatthe; *sādhū*
te kataṃ, *suṭṭhu tayā kataṃ* evaṃ anumodanatthe;

saha, *saddhiṃ*, *amā* icc ete samakiriyaṃ: ¹²"Vedehe
sah' amaccehi ummaggena ^d gamissati", *mayā saddhiṃ gamissati*,
amāvāsī divaso · amāvāsikā ratthi, ¹³"sabbakiccesu amā vattati 20
ti amacco";

saha iti sampannatthe ca: ¹⁴"saha vatthehi sobhati", idaṃ
bimbaṃ vatthehi sampannaṃ sobhati na naggan ti attho, ettha
hi *sahasaddo* samakiriyaṃ na vattati, sampannatthe yeva
vattati · ¹⁵"sampanna[m]khettaṃ sakhettaṃ" ti ettha viya; 25

vinā, *rite*, *rahitā* icc ete vippayoge: ¹⁶*vinā saddhammā*
n' atth' añño koci loke nātho vijjati, ¹⁶*rite saddhammā kuto su-*
khaṃ, ¹⁷"rahitā · mātuja";

aññatra iti parivajjanatthe: ¹⁸*aññatra buddhuppāda abhi-*
samayo natthi; 30

nānā, *puṭhu* icc ete bahupakāre: ¹⁹"nānāphaladharā dumā;
²⁰yena annena yāpenti puṭhu samaṇabrāhmaṇā";

¹ Vva 324¹¹. ² J VI 294²⁸. ³ (790¹⁶). ⁴ (753¹⁴). ⁵ J VI 102²⁸.
⁶ Ja VI 102²⁴. ⁷ πππ. ⁸ (749¹³⁻¹⁴). ⁹ (749²³). ¹⁰ Kev 20 (Senart 17²²). ¹¹ πππ.
¹² J VI 444². ¹³ pṭ ad Sv I 297²¹: amā saha bhavanti kiccesū ti amaccā.
¹⁴ Th 770^d = M II 64²⁸. ¹⁵ πππ. ¹⁶ (703²⁸⁻²⁹). ¹⁷ πππ. ¹⁸ (703²⁴). ¹⁹ J VI 533³¹.
20 πππ

^a B^{emns} Maṭṭha^o. ^b = J *cod.* B^d. ^c C^eB^{ens} *om.* ^d B^m umaṇgena.

nānaṃ iti asadisatthe: ¹"vyañjanam eva nānaṃ";

puthu, viṣuṃ icc ete asaṃghāte: ²"ariyehi puthubhūto jano viṣumbhūto jano"; [C^e 790¹]

kate iti paṭiccatthe: ³"na mano vā sarīraṃ vā maṃ kate
5 Sakka^a kassaci kadāci upahaññetha etaṃ Sakka varaṃ vare",
ettha hi maṃ kate ti maṃ paṭicca ⁴mama kāraṇā ti attho;
manaṃ iti īsakam apattabhāve: ⁵"manaṃ vūlho ahosi";
nu iti evasaddatthe pi: ⁶"Māra diṭṭhigataṃ nu te", ⁷*nā-*
masaddatthe pi: ⁸"yaṃ nu gijjho yojanasataṃ kuṇapāni avek-
10 khati";

puna, puno, punaṃ icc ete apaṭhame: *puna vadāmi*;
⁹"puno pi dhammaṃ deseti^b khandhānaṃ udayabbayaṃ; ¹⁰na
puno amatākāraṃ passissāmi mukhaṃ tava; ¹¹nāhaṃ punaṃ
na ca punaṃ na cā pi apunappunaṃ hatthibondiṃ pavek-
15 khāmi", ettha ca apunappunan ti akāro nipātamattaṃ;

punappunaṃ iti abhiṇhatthe: ¹²"dukkhā jāti punappunaṃ";
ciraṃ, cirassaṃ icc ete diḡhakāle: ¹³"ciraṃ tvaṃ anuta-
pessassi; ¹⁴ciraṃ diḡham addhānaṃ tiṭṭhanti; ¹⁵cirassaṃ vata
passāmi brāhmaṇaṃ parinibbutaṃ";

20 *ce, yadī* icc ete saṃkāvatthāne^c: ¹⁶"mañ ce tvaṃ nikha-
ṇaṃ vane; ¹⁷yad' imassa lokanāthassa virajjhissāma sāsanaṃ";
dhuvaṃ iti thir'-ekamaṣatthesu: ¹⁸"nicco dhuvo sassato"
evaṃ thiratthe, ¹⁹"dhuvaṃ buddho bhavāṃ' ahaṃ" evaṃ ekaṃ-
satthe;

25 *su* iti sīghatthe: ²⁰"laḥuṃ laḥuṃ bhuñjati gacchatī ti
suddo";

soṭṭhi, suvatthu icc ete āsiṃsatthe^d: ²¹"soṭṭhi hotu sabba-
sattānaṃ; ²²etena saccena suvatthi hotu". Etth' eke vadey-
yūṃ: ²³"soṭṭhiṃ passāmi pāṇinaṃ; ²⁴soṭṭhināmi samuṭṭhito"
30 ti evaṃ *soṭṭhisaddo* aluttavibhattiko hutvā upayoga-karaṇava-
canavasena dvipakāro diṭṭho, tassa dvipakāratte diṭṭhe yeva

¹ ***. ² cf. Sv I 59²⁸⁻³⁰. ³ J IV 14²⁻³ (*supra* 697²⁸). ⁴ Ja IV 14⁶
⁵ Vin I 109³. ⁶ S I 135¹⁸. ⁷ Ja II 52¹. ⁸ J II 51²⁵. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ Ap 539²¹. ¹¹ J I
503¹⁹⁻²⁰. ¹² Dh 153^d. ¹³ J I 113¹⁶. ¹⁴ D I 17²². ¹⁵ S I 12¹. ¹⁶ J VI 12³¹.
¹⁷ Bv 2: 73^{ab}. ¹⁸ D I 18³⁵. ¹⁹ Bv 2: 110^d. ²⁰ (cf. 374³⁻⁷; ns: bhuñjanattha
nauik *supubba adadhāt*). ²¹ cf. D I 96¹⁸. ²² Khp VI 3^e. ²³ S I 54⁴.
²⁴ (257²⁹).

a (Bm sa). b CeBemns desesi. c Rūp (Ce 91²): saṃkāvatthāne (*cf. supra* 896¹). d Bemns āsis^o.

suvaṭṭhisaddassa pi dvipakārataṁ diṭṭhā yeva hoti · taggatikattā tassa; evañ ca sati

¹"sādisan tīsu līngesu sabbāsu ca vibhattisu

vacanesu ca sabbesu yaṃ na vyeti, tad avyayan" ti 43
vacanena virūjḥhanato imesu nipātapadesu saṅgaho na kātabbo 5
ti. ²Saccam, evaṃ sante pi etesaṃ sesā vibhattiyo paṭicca
vayo n' atthi ti avyayattā nipātapadesu saṅgaho yeva kātabbo;
esa nayo aññatrā pi idisesu ca ^asabbesu ^aṭhānesu; [C^e 791¹]

yadi iti katthaci *vāsaddatthe*: ²"yañ ñad eva parisam
upasaṃkamati yadi khattiyaparisam yadi brāhmaṇaparisam 10
yadi gahapatiparisam" icc ādi, ettha hi yadi khattiyaparisam
ti ādinam 'khattiyaparisam vā' ti ādinā attho gahetabbo. Ettha
ca *yadisaddassa vāsaddatthataṁ* katham viññāyati ti ce: yasmā
katthaci pālīpadese *yadisaddena* saddhim *vāsaddo* samodhā-
nam gacchati · ³"yathā imassa vacanam saccam vā yadi vā 15
musā" ti ādisu, tasmā viññāyati; sāsanasmim hi keci samā-
natthā saddā ekato samodhānam gacchanti, yathā ⁴"hatthi ca
kuñjaro nāgo" ti ca ⁵"appam vassasataṃ āyu idān' etarahi
vijjati" ti ca ⁶"tena samayena buddho Bhagavā" ti ca, evaṃ
etāya sāsanayutticintāya *yadisaddassa vāsaddatthataṁ* viññāyati; 20
atha vā kim yutticintāya, nanu Vatthasuttasamvannaṇāyaṃ^b
aṭṭhakathācariyehi ⁷"yadi nilakāya yadi pītakāyā" ti ādinam
⁸"nilakathāya vā" ti ādinā attho samvannaṇito, tadanusārena
⁹"yadi khattiyaparisam" ti ādinam pi *yadisaddassa vāsaddat-*
thataṁ viññāyati yevā ti niṭṭham etthāvagantabbam; 25

yadi ti katthaci *yadāsaddassa* atthe pi: ¹⁰"yadi passanti
pavane dārakā phaline^c dume";

kismim viya iti lajjanākāranidassane: ¹¹"kismim viya ritta-
hattham gantum", ettha ca kismim viyā ti ¹²lajjanākāro viya,

¹³kilesa viya hoti ti attho;

tu iti ekamsatthe: ¹⁴"seyyo amitto matiyā upeto na tv
eva mitto mativippahīno";

¹ vide Kās I 1: 37 (cf. 746¹³⁻¹⁴). ² D III 236⁶. ³ J VI 455²³. ⁴ (323³⁴—324¹).
⁵ (682¹⁶). ⁶ Vin III 1⁶. ⁷ M I 36¹⁸. ⁸ Ps I 166³². ⁹ (901¹⁰). ¹⁰ J VI 513²².
¹¹ Vin IV 79⁶. ¹² Sp *ad loc.*: lajjanakam viya. ¹³ Sp *ad* Vin III 135¹⁷ et
III 211⁹. ¹⁴ J I 247²⁶⁻²⁷.

a C^e Be om. b ita C^e Bemns. c (vide 188^{25, 28}) C^e phalike; J: phalite.

yañ ce iti ¹paṭisedhatthe: ²"seyyo amitto medhāvī yañ ce bālo 'nukampako"^a; ³yañ ce puttā anassavā; ⁴yañ ce jīve tayā vinā";

-dhā iti vibhāgatthe: ⁵ekadhā, dvidhā, tidhā;

5 -kkhattuṃ iti vāratthe: ekakkhattuṃ, dvikkhattuṃ, tik-khattuṃ;

ve, handa icc ete vavassaggatthe^b: ⁶"dadanti ve yathā-saddhaṃ yattha^c-pasādanaṃ jano; ⁷handā dāni apāyāmi";

kin tu iti appamattavisesapucchāyaṃ: ⁸"kin tu 'vipākāni'
10 ti nānākaraṇaṃ";

nanu ca iti accantavirodhe: ⁹"nanu ca bho saddakkamā-nurūpena atthena bhavitabbaṃ";

pana iti visesajotananatthe vacanālamkāre ca: ¹⁰"aṭṭhaka-thāyaṃ pana vuttaṃ"; *ṭikāyaṃ pana vuttaṃ* evaṃ visesajo-
15 tanatthe; [C^e 792] ¹¹"kasmā pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ" evaṃ vacanā-lamkāre;

iti hi ti 'evaṃ evā' ti nicchayakaraṇatthe: ¹²"sīle patitṭhāya naro sapañño cittaṃ paññañ ca bhāvayaṃ ātāpi nipako bhik-khu so imaṃ vijaṭṭhaye jaṭaṇ ti iti h' idaṃ vuttaṇ" ti;

20 hi, tathā hi icc ete dalhikaraṇatthe: ¹³"vuttaṃ hi; ¹⁴tathā hi vuttaṃ";

eva iti sappatīyogitādiṇjotanatthe, tathā hi

ayogaṃ, yogam aññena, accantayogaṃ^d eva ca

vyavacchindati vatthussa *evasaddo*, sa kīdiso: 44

25 visesanena sahito, visenaniyakena ca,

kiriyaṃ ca; kameṇ' assa payogaṇi pavuccare: 45

akko tamonudo eva, buddho eva tamonudo,

nīlaṃ sarojaṃ atth' eva ñeyyaṃ etaṃ padattayaṃ. 46

Ito paraṃ suviditattā payogaṇi na vakkhāma:

30 *kathaṇci* iti kicchhatthe; *isakaṃ* iti appake; *saṇikaṃ* iti
mandatthe; *khippaṃ*, *araṃ* *lahuṃ*, *āsuṃ*, *tuṇṇaṃ*, *aciraṃ*, ¹⁵*tu-vaṭaṃ* icc ete sīghatthe^e; *musā*, *micchā*, *alikaṃ* icc ete asacce;

api ca *kho* ti ca *api tu khalu* ti ca *yathā nāma* ti ca

¹ (97 n. 12). ² J I 249³. ³ S I 176¹⁸. ⁴ J VI 495^{27, 29}. ⁵ (894¹).

⁶ Dhṛp 249ab. ⁷ J VI 183¹⁶. ⁸ ***. ⁹ Mmd C^e 266¹⁷. ¹⁰ (893¹). ¹¹ Vm 1⁷.

¹² Vm 1⁵⁻⁷. ¹³ It 1⁴ (Ita Se 4¹³); Ja I 28¹⁴. ¹⁴ ***. ¹⁵ (tuvaṭaṃ: tūvarati = vivaṭaṃ: vivarati etc.).

^a C^eB^e bālānukampako (= J). ^b (Bm vavassagge?). ^c ita C^eBemns; Dhṛp: yathā-. ^d ita B^emns; C^e accantāyogaṃ (*metr.*). ^e Bm sīgha¹⁰.

yathā hī ti ca tathā hī ti ca nīpātasamudāyo; yathā cā ti pa-
ṭibhāgatthe samuccayo;

¹ *tīna-tvāna-tvāpaccayantā* ussukkanatthe, ²ussukkanattho
nāma ussāho attho, yo hi attho eken' eva padena aparisamatto
padantarattham apekkhati, so ussukkanattho, yathā "disvā" ti 5
vutte 'evam āhā' ti vā 'evam akāsi' ti vā sambandho hoti:
passituna passitvāna passitvā, suṇituna suṇitvāna suṇitvā, sam-
phussa samphusitvā, labhitvā labhitvāna · laddhā laddhāna, vij-
jhitvā vijjhitvāna · viddhā viddhāna, bujjhitvā bujjhitvāna · buddhā
buddhāna, disvā disvāna · diṭṭhā diṭṭhāna, dassetvā sāvetvā, phu- 10
sāpetvā labhāpetvā vijjhāpetvā, bodhetvā, dattūna datvā datvāna ·
dāpetvā, upādāya viññāya · viceyya vineyya · nihacca samecca,
ārabbha āgama āgacca^a āpucchā^b, katvā karitvā · kacca adhi-
kecca^c, khādītuna khādītvaṇa khādītva · khādiya khādiyāna,
parivisiya^d parivisiyāna, anubhaviya anubhaviyāna, abhivandi- 15
tūna abhivanditvāna^e · abhivandiya abhivandiyāna aññe pi yoje-
tabbā.

Tatra samuccaya-vikappa-paṭisedhanatthesu *ca vā na no*
a- mā · alaṇi halaṇi icc etesu aṭṭhasu nīpātesu *a- mā* icc ete
padādimhi yeva nīpatanti na padamajjhe na padāvasāne: ³"adiṭ- 20
ṭham asutam; ⁴mā akatthā" ti ādisu; [C^c 793¹] *ca vā* icc ete padā-
vasāne ca dvinnam samānādhikaraṇapadānam majjhe ca nīpa-
tanti na padādimhi, tam yathā: *samaṇo¹ ca brāhmaṇo ca, samaṇo*
vā brāhmaṇo vā, eso ca samaṇo sādhurūpo eso ca brāhmaṇo sādhu-
rupo, eso va samaṇo saṅgahetabbo eso vā brāhmaṇo saṅgahetabbo 25
ti. Nanu ca bho ⁵"vā paro asarūpā; ⁶vāṇ apacce" ti ādisu
vāsaddo padādimhi dissatī ti. Saccam, idiso pana saddaraca-
nāviseso akkharasamaye veyyākaraṇānam matam gahetvā paṭ-
ṭhapito, ekantato Māgadhabhāsasu c' eva sakkatābhāsasu ca
edisi saddagati n' atthī, tasmā amhākaṇ mate Māgadhabhāsā- 30
nurūpena ⁷"paro vā asarūpā" ti lakkhaṇam ṭhapitan ti. Tathā
pi vadeyya: nanu ca bho *vāsaddo* padādimhi pi dissatī, *vānaro*
ti ettha hi narena sadiso ti vā-naro ti. Tam na, sadisatthavā-

¹ § 1150. ² (cf. et 730¹⁷). ³ Sn 1122c. ⁴ cf. Ud 51¹⁴. ⁵ Kc 13.
⁶ Kc 34b. ⁷ § 31.

^a B^{mn}s āgaccha. ^b B^m āpucchā. ^c B^{mn}s adhikacca. ^d B^m om.
^e B^m abhivanditvā na (o); abhivanditvā abhivanditvāna?). ^f B^m samaṇa.

cako hi *vāsaddo* padante yeva tiṭṭhati: ¹"madhu vā maññati bālo" ti, *vānaro* ti idaṃ tu *nimmakkhikan* ti padaṃ viya avyayatthapubbaṅgamaṃ avyayibhāvasamāsapadam pi na hoti, iti tasmā asappatham^a anotarivā 'vānaṃ vuccati ²gamaṇaṃ, taṃ
 5 etassa atthi ti vānaro · ³yathā kuñjā haṇu ass' atthi ti kuñjaro' ti attho gahetabbo. Iti yathārahaṃ padānaṃ ādimhi majjhāvasānesu ca nipatanti ti nipātā *ca-vādayo atha-khalu-vatādayo* ca; *katvā-vatvādayo* pana avyayattā nipātapadesu saṅgahaṃ gatattā nipātā^b;

10 *na no* icc ete padādimhi c' eva padāvasāne^c ca nipatanti na padamajjhe, taṃ^d yathā: ⁴"na ve anattakusalena atthacariyā sukhāvahā; ⁵no h' etaṃ bhante; ⁶pamatto puriso puññakammaṃ karoti na; ⁷evam pi me no" icc ādi; *alaṃ halaṃ* icc ete padādimhi c' eva avasāne ca nipatanti na padamajjhe^d; ⁸"alaṃ puññāni kātuṃ", *puññāni kātuṃ alaṃ* ti vā; ⁹"halaṃ dāni pakāsituṃ", *pakāsituṃ halaṃ* ti vā.

Imasmiṃ pakarāṇe atthakathānurūpena *pisaddo* pi nipātesu icchitabbo, *apisaddo* pi ca nipātapakkhiko katabbo yattha kiriyā-vācakapadato pubbo na hoti, taṃ yathā: ¹⁰"api dibbesu kāmesu
 20 ratiṃ so nādhigacchati"; *rājā pi devo pi*; ¹¹"iti pi so Bhagavā" ti; tesu *pisaddo* padamajjhe padāvasāne ca nipatati *apisaddo* pana padamajjhe padāvasāne ca nipatati: ¹²"tiṭṭhati pi nisidati pi caṃkamati pi nipajjati^b pi^b antarā^b pi^b dhāyati". Padapūraṇesu pi *atha-khalu-vata-vathā*dināṃ nipātānaṃ yathāsambha-
 25 vaṃ yojetabbaṃ. [C^e 794¹]

Idāni yathārahaṃ tesāṃ nipātānaṃ atthuddhāraṃ kathayāma:

Tattha ¹³*evamsaddo* upamūpadesa-sampahamsana-garahā^e-vacanasampañiggahākāra - nidassanāvadhāraṇādiyanekatthappabhe-
 30 do, tathā h' esa ¹⁴"evaṃ^f jātena maccena kattabbaṃ kusalaṃ bahun" ti evamādisu upamāyaṃ āgato, ¹⁵"evaṃ te abhikkami-

¹ Dhp 69a. ² (↓ 830 1172). ³ (793¹²). ⁴ J I 251¹. ⁵ D I 60³⁵. ⁶ ***.
⁷ D I 58²⁶. ⁸ Vva 191¹⁹ + Vv 486^d. ⁹ (889⁹). ¹⁰ Dhp 187^{ab}. ¹¹ Vin III 113.
¹² cf. Vin IV 54²³⁻²⁴ (*supra* 481²⁴). ¹³ Sv I 261⁷⁻²⁷¹⁸, Ps I 3³, Spk I 4⁹, Mp I 4⁷, Pj I 100¹, Uda 6⁹. ¹⁴ Dhp 53^{cd}. ¹⁵ M I 460^a.

^a Bm asappatam; C^e appatham; B^ens uppatham. ^b Bm om. ^c Bm c' evāvasāne (904¹⁴). ^d Bm om. taṃ . . padamajjhe (904¹¹⁻¹⁴). ^e ita Bm; C^eB^e garaha- *leg* garahana-. ^f Bm *ad. iti*.

tabbamaṃ evamaṃ te paṭikkamitabbana^a ti ādisu upadese, ¹"evamaṃ etamaṃ Bhagavā evamaṃ etamaṃ Sugatā" ti ādisu sampahaṃsane, ²"evamaṃ eva^b paṇāyamaṃ vasali yasmaṃ vā tasmaṃ vā tassa muṇḍakassa samaṇassa vaṇṇamaṃ bhāsati" ti ādisu garahane, ³"evamaṃ bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun" ti ādisu ⁵vacanasamapaṭiggāhe, ⁴"evamaṃ vyā kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi" ti ādisu ākāre, ⁵"ehi tvaṃ māṇava ka yena samaṇo Ānando ten' upasaṃkama, upasaṃkamitvā mama vacanena samaṇamaṃ Ānandaṃ appābādhaṃ appātamaṃ kaṃ lahuṭṭhānaṃ balaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ pucchā: Subho māṇavo To- ¹⁰deyyaputto bhavantaṃ Ānandaṃ appābādhaṃ appātamaṃ kaṃ lahuṭṭhānaṃ balaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ pucchati ti, evaṃ ca vadehi: sādhu kira bhavaṃ Ānando yena Subhassa māṇavassa Todeyyaputtassa nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṃkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā" ti evamaṃ ādisu nidassane, ⁶"taṃ kiṃ maññatha Kālāmā ime ¹⁵dhammā kusalā vā akusalā vā ti — akusalā bhante — sāvaṃjā vā anavaṃjā vā ti — sāvaṃjā bhante — viññugarahitā vā viññūpasatthā vā ti — viññugarahitā bhante — samattā samādinna ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti no vā, kathaṃ vo^c ettha hoti ti — samattā bhante samādinna ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti, ²⁰evamaṃ no ettha hoti" ti ādisu avadhāraṇe, icc evamaṃ

upamaṃ upadese ākāre sampahaṃsane

vacanasamapaṭiggāhe garahāyamaṃ nidassane

atho 'vadhāraṇādimhi evamaṃsaddo pavattati. 47

Tatra ⁷antarāsaddo kāraṇa-khaṇa-citta-vemajjha-vivaraṇādisu vat- ²⁵tati: ⁸"tadantaraṃ ko jāneyya aññatra tathāgatā"^d ti ca ⁹"jāna saṃgama mantenti mañ ca tañ ca kiṃ antaraṃ" ti ca ādisu kāraṇe antarāsaddo, ¹⁰"addasa . . . maṃ bhante aññatarā itthi vijjantarikāya bhājanaṃ dhovanti" ti ādisu khaṇe, ¹¹"yass' antarato na santi kopā" ti ādisu citte, ¹²"antarā voṇaṃ āpādi" ti ādisu ³⁰vemajjhe, ¹³"api cāyamaṃ . . . Tapodā dvinnamaṃ mahānirayānaṃ antarikāya gacchati"^e ti ādisu vivare, aññasmaṃ pana ṭhāne vemajjhe ti attho adhippeto, icc evamaṃ [C^e 795¹]

¹ A I 192³². ² S I 160¹⁴. ³ M I 1⁹. ⁴ Vin IV 138²⁹ etc. ⁵ D I 204⁸⁻¹⁰.
⁶ A I 190⁶⁻¹². ⁷ Sv I 34²⁶ - 35² Uda 109²⁵; Pj II 20⁹. ⁸ (703²⁵). ⁹ S I 201²⁴ (Spk I 295⁹). ¹⁰ M I 448³⁴. ¹¹ Sn 6^a. ¹² It 85¹³. ¹³ Vin III 108²³.

^a B^m abhikkamitabbamaṃ. ^b B^m evamaṃ evamaṃ. ^c ita C^eB^mns (= p^t ad Sv I 27¹⁵); Sv E^c etc.: vā. ^d ita C^eB^mns; B^m tathāga. ^e Vin: āgacchati.

kāraṇe c' eva citte ca khaṇasmim vivare pi ca
vemaññhādisu atthesu *antarā* ti ravo gato. 48

Tatra ¹*ajjhattasaddo* gocarajjhatte niyakajjhatte ajjhatajjhatte
visayaajjhatte ti catusu atthesu dissati: ²"ten' Ānanda bhikkhunā
3 tasmim yeva purimasmim samādhinimutte ajjhattam eva cittam
saṇṭhapetabbam; ³ajjhattarato samāhito" ti ādisu ayam goca-
rajjhatte dissati; ⁴"ajjhattam sampasādanam; ⁵ajjhattam vā
dhammesu dhammānupassī viharatī" ti ādisu niyakajjhatte,
⁶"cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni" ti ādisu ajjhatajjhatte, ⁷"ayam
10 kho pan' Ānanda vihāro tathāgatenā abhisambuddho yad idaṃ
sabbanimittānam amanasikārā ajjhattam suññatam upasampajja
viharatī" ti ādisu visayaajjhatte, issariyaṭṭhāne ti attho, phala-
samāpatti hi^a buddhānam issariyaṭṭhānam nāma. Icc evaṃ
nipātapadavibhatti samattā.

15 Icche naro supaṭutaṃ pariyattidhamme,
Vācogadhe Catupade vipulathasāre
yogaṃ kareyya satataṃ bahudhā vibhatte,
yogaṃ karaṃ supaṭutaṃ sa naro 'dhiḡacche. 49

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
20 ñūnam kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe vācogadhapaḍavi-
bhatti nāma sattavīsatiṃ^b paricchedo.

XXVIII.

Ito param pavakkhāmi pālinayādisaṅgaham
paññāvepullakaraṇam piṭipāmujjavaddhanam^c. 1

25 Tattha pālinayo aṭṭhakathānayo ṭikānayo pakaraṇantaranayo
ti cattāro nayā adhippetā. Tatra pālinayo ti tepiṭake buddha-
vacane pāligati, aṭṭhakathānayo ti aṭṭhakathāsu āgatā saddagati,
ṭikānayo ti ṭikāsu āgatā saddagati, pakaraṇantaranayo ti aññesu
pakaraṇesu^d āgatā saddagati. Tatra pāligatiyaṃ vyañjana-
30 chakka-atthachakke padhāne katvā aṭṭhakathā-ṭikādisu pavatta-

¹ As 46⁴⁻¹⁷. ² M III 112¹⁴. ³ D II 107⁵. ⁴ D I 74¹⁴. ⁵ M I 60²⁸.
⁶ Khp IV (6). ⁷ M III 111⁶.

^a Bm *ad. ti.* ^b Bm *chabbīsatiṃ*. ^c Bc "pāmojja". ^d Bm *om.*

saddagativinicchayena saha yathārahaṃ gahetvā pālinayādisaṅgahaṃ dassessāma.

Tatra ¹akkharaṃ padaṃ vyañjanaṃ · ākāro nirutti niddeso ti cha vyañjanapadāni, ²saṃkāsanā pakāsanā · vivaraṇaṃ vibhajaṇaṃ · uttānikaraṇaṃ paññattī ti cha atthapadāni, etāni yeva ³vyañjanachakkaṃ atthachakkan ti pi^a vuccanti^a. [C^e 796¹]

Tatra vyañjanapadesu akkharaṃ nāma ⁴"rūpaṃ aniccan ti vuccamāno run^b ti opātetī" ti vacanato atthajotakapadantogadham ekekakkharaṃ^c iha akkharan ti gahetabbam, atha vā ⁵"yo pubbe" ti ettha yokāro viya atthajotakam ekakkharam ⁶atra akkharan ti gahetabbam; ⁷"satthi vassasahassāni" ti vattukāmena vuttaṃ ⁸adiakkharam iva aparisamatte ca pade vaṇṇam akkharam iti gahetabbam. ⁹"Vītataṇho anādāno niruttipadakovido akkharānaṃ sannipātaṃ jaññā pubbāparāni cā" ti ettha vuttanayena ¹⁰vibhattiyantaṃ atthajotakam akkharapiṇḍaṃ padaṃ nāma · ¹¹"sīle patiṭṭhāyā" ti ettha sīle ti padaṃ viya. Atthasambaddho^d padesapariyosāno padasamūho vyañjanaṃ nāma · ¹²"cattāro 'me bhikkhave satipaṭṭhānā" ti ādi viya. Vyañjanavibhāgo vibhāgappakāro ākāro nāma · ¹³"katame cattāro: idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharatī" ti ādi^e viya. ¹⁴Ākāravibhāvitassa nibbacanaṃ nirutti nāma · ¹⁵"phusatī ti phasso; ¹⁶vedayatī ti vedanā" ti ādi viya. Nibbacanatthassa vitthāro nissesato deso niddeso nāma · ¹⁷"sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, ¹⁸sukhayatī ti sukhā, dukkhayatī ti dukkhā, n' eva dukkhayatī na sukhayatī ti adukkham- ¹⁹asukhā vedanā" ti ādi viya. Imāni cha vyañjanapadāni.

Atthapadesu ²⁰saṃkhepena kāsanā saṃkāsanā, tattha kāsanā ti dipanā, saṃkhepena atthadīpanā ti vuttaṃ hoti · ²¹"upādiyamāno kho bhikkhu^f baddho Mārassa anupādiyamāno mutto · ²²pāpimato" ti ādi viya. Paṭhamam eva kāsanā pakāsanā, yat- ²³tako attho pacchā kathetabbo, taṃ sabbam paṭhamavacanen' eva dipetī ti vuttaṃ hoti · ²⁴"sabbam bhikkhave ādittan" ti ādi

¹ Nett 9^e. ² Nett 9²⁴. ³ Vin IV 15¹. ⁴ J I 319¹. ⁵ Pv 794^a. ⁶ Pv 280¹⁰. ⁷ Dh 352^{a-d}. ⁸ (610², *vide etiam* 911⁴). ⁹ S I 13²⁰. ¹⁰ Paṭis II 232². ¹¹ Vm 463¹⁹. ¹² *vide* Vm 460²⁵ *etc.* ¹³ *vide* Dhs p. 1⁵. ¹⁴ *cf.* As 41²⁴⁻²⁶. ¹⁵ *cf.* Netta Ce 28^e. ¹⁶ S III 73²⁶. ¹⁷ S IV 19²⁵ = Vin I 341⁶.

^a Bm *om.* ^b B^{ns} rū (*cf.* 910¹⁹). ^c CeBe ekakkharam (< 907¹⁰); *vide* 910²⁰. ^d CeBemns *hic et* 911⁴ (obbandho). ^e CeBe ādisu. ^f CeBe bhikkhave.

viya. Saṃkāsanapakāsanavasena^a dipitatthassa vitthāraṃ pu-
navacanavasena vivaritvā pākāṭakaraṇaṃ vivaraṇaṃ nāma^b ·
1["]kiñ ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ ādittaṃ: cakkhu bhikkhave ādittaṃ
rūpā ādittā"^c ti ādi viya. [C^e 797¹] Vivaritabbam eva anēka-
5 bhāvato buddhisammukhākaraṇaṃ^d vibhajanaṃ nāma · 2["]ka-
tamañ ca bhikkhave rūpaṃ: cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ
ca^e mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ" ti ādi viya 1["]kena ādittaṃ:
rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi
paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittan" ti ādi
10 viya. Vibhajitattassa vitthāraṇavasena³ upamāyōparopariya-
jananavasena ca sampatipādanaṃ uttānikaraṇaṃ nāma ·
4["]tattha katame cattāro mahābhūtā: pathaviḍhātu āpodhātū" ti
ādi viya, 5["]seyyathā pi bhikkhave nadī pabbateyyā ohārinī
dūraṅgamā sīghasotā, tassā ubhosu tīresu^f kāsā ce pi jātā assu,
15 te naṃ aṭṭholambeyyūṃ, kusā ce pi jātā assu te naṃ aṭṭho-
lambeyyūṃ, babbajā ce pi jātā assute naṃ aṭṭholambeyyūṃ,
biraṇā ce pi jātā assu te naṃ aṭṭholambeyyūṃ, rukkhā ce pi jātā
assu te naṃ aṭṭholambeyyūṃ, tassā so^g puriso^g sotena vuyhamāno
kāse ce pi gaṇheyya te paluṭṭheyyūṃ so tatonidānaṃ anayavya-
20 sanaṃ āpajṭheyya, kuse ce pi gaṇheyya, babbaje ce pi gaṇheyya,
biraṇe ce pi gaṇheyya, rukkhe^g ce^g pi^g gaṇheyya^g, te paluṭ-
ṭheyyūṃ so tatonidānaṃ anayavyasanaṃ āpajṭheyya, evam eva
kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariya-
dhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī
25 sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ
attato samanupassati rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ
rūpasmim vā attānaṃ, tassa taṃ rūpaṃ paluṭṭhati so tatonidānaṃ
anayavyasanaṃ āpajṭhati, vedanaṃ, saññāṃ, saṃkhāre, viññāṇaṃ
attato samanupassati viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññā-
30 ṇaṃ viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ, tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ paluṭṭhati so
tatonidānaṃ anayavyasanaṃ āpajṭhati" ti ādi viya. Pakārena
ñatti paññatti, anekappakārehi sotūnaṃ⁶ tuṭṭhisañjananavasena

¹ S IV 19²⁵⁻³³ — Vin I 34¹⁶⁻²³. ² S III 59¹⁹. ³ ns: upamāya phrañ³
uparopariyajananavasena achan¹ chan¹ phrac ce khrañ² nhañ¹ cap sa phrañ¹ .
⁴ *rk*. ⁵ S III 137¹⁷⁻¹³⁸¹⁵. ⁶ (351¹⁵⁻³⁰).

^a B^m saṃkāsanavasena. ^b C^eB^m *ad.* rūpaṃ kho . . ādi viya (907²⁸—
908¹). ^c C^e rūpaṃ ādittaṃ. ^d C^e 'sammukhiko'. ^e C^e *om* ca. ^f C^eB^e ubha-
yato tīre. ^g B^m *om*.

buddhinisitakaraṇena ca atthaviññāpanā ti vuttaṃ hoti · ¹yaṃ
 kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ^a ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ
 upādinnaṃ^b seyyathidaṃ kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ
 nhāru atṭhi atṭhimiñjaṃ^c vakkhaṃ hadayaṃ yakaṇaṃ kilomakaṃ
 pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antaḡuṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ yaṃ vā 5
 paṇ' aññaṃ pi ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ upā-
 dinnaṃ^b, ayaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhattikā pathavidhātu, yā c' eva
 kho ajjhattikā pathavidhātu yā ca bāhirā, pathavidhātu-r-ev'
 esā^d n' etaṃ maṃsa n' eso 'ham asmi na me so attā ti evaṃ
 etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ [C^e 798¹] sammappaññāya dātṭhabbaṃ, evaṃ 10
 etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā pathavidhātuyā nib-
 bindati pathavidhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti" ti ādi viya ²"tattha
 katamaṃ rūpaṃ atitaṃ: yaṃ rūpaṃ atitaṃ niruddhaṃ vipari-
 ṇataṃ atthagataṃ abbatthagataṃ^e uppaṭṭitvā vigataṃ atitaṃ
 atitaṃsena saṅgahitaṃ, cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃ ca 15
 mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ atitaṃ;
 tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ¹ anāgataṃ¹: yaṃ¹ rūpaṃ ajātaṃ abhū-
 taṃ asaṅjātaṃ anibbattaṃ anabhinibbattaṃ apātubhūtaṃ anup-
 pannaṃ asamuppannaṃ anuṭṭhitaṃ asamuṭṭhitaṃ, anāgataṃ anā-
 gataṃsena saṅgahitaṃ, cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃ ca mahā- 20
 bhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ anāgataṃ; tattha
 katamaṃ rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ: yaṃ rūpaṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṅjā-
 taṃ nibbattaṃ abhinibbattaṃ pātubhūtaṃ uppannaṃ samuppan-
 naṃ uṭṭhitaṃ samuṭṭhitaṃ, paccuppannaṃ paccuppannaṃsena
 saṅgahitaṃ, cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃ ca mahābhūtānaṃ 25
 upādāya rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ" ti ādi viya
 ca. Imāni cha atthapadāni.

Tattha Bhagavā ³akkharehi saṃkāsayaṭi, padehi pakā-
 sayati, vyañjanehi vivarati, ākārehi vibhajati, niruttihi uttāni-
 karoti, niddesehi paññāpayati; atha vā akkharehi saṃkāsayaṭvā 30
 padehi pakāsayaṭi, vyañjanehi vivaritvā ākārehi vibhajati, ni-
 ruttihi uttānikatvā niddesehi paññāpayati; atha vā akkharehi
 atthadvāraṃ ugghāṭetvā padehi pakāsento vinayati ugghāṭi-
 taññuṃ, vyañjanehi vivaritvā ākārehi vibhajanto vinayati vipaṇ-

¹ M I 421²⁷—422². ² Vibh I¹¹—2². ³ *vide* Nett 9¹¹ *sqq.*

^a M *om.* ^b B^m upādinnaṃ. ^c C^e oṃiñjā (= M) ^d (B^e 'dhātu yev' esā).

^e B^e atthaṅgataṃ abbatthaṅgataṃ ¹ B^m *om.*

citaññum, niruttihi uttānikatvā niddesehi paññāpento vinayati neyyam, tattha tattha anurūpaṃ sallakkhetvā tesam veneyya-bandhavānaṃ āsayānusayacariyādhimuttivasena taṃ taṃ desanaṃ vadḍheti ti adhippāyo. — Atthato pan' ettha katamiam
 5 vyañjanachakkaṃ katamaṃ atthachakkan ti: buddhassa Bhagavato dhammaṃ desayato yo atthāvagamahetubhūto ¹saviññat-tikasaddo, taṃ vyañjanachakkaṃ, yo tena abhisametabbo lak-khaṇarasādisahito dhammo, taṃ atthachakkan ti veditabbaṃ, icc evaṃ

10 akkharāṇ ca padaṇ c' eva vyañjanaṇ ca tathāparo ākāro ca nirutti ca niddeso cā t' ime cha tu āhu vyañjanachakkan ti vyañjanatthavidū vidū, 2 samkāsanā pakāsanā vivaraṇaṇ ca tato paraṃ vibhajanaṇ ca uttānikaraṇaṇ ca tato parā

15 paññatti cā ti cha-y-ime atthachakkan ti abravum; 3 tatra vyañjanachakkan tu vyañjanapadam īritam, atthachakkaṃ atthapadam evaṃ pi upalakkhaye. [C^e 799¹] 4

Idaṃ pan' ettha vavatthānaṃ: vyañjanachakke akkharan nāma: ²"rūpaṃ aniccan" ti ādisu atthajotakapadantogadho *ru*

20 icc ādi ekeko yeva vaṇṇo c' eva ³"yo pubbe karaṇiyāni; ⁴so imam vijaṭṭaye jaṭan" ti ādisu atthajotako *yokāra-sokārādiko* eko vaṇṇo ca, ⁵"saṭṭhi vassasahassāni" ti adina ekekaṃ gū-tham^a vattukāmehi vutto *sa* icc ādi vaṇṇo ca akkharan ti gahetabbo; akkharacintakānaṃ mate pana akkharasaññāvisaye

25 ⁶*akārādayo kakārādayo*^b ca vaṇṇā akkharan ti gahetabbā; lokiyamahājanena [kattabbo^c lokiyamahājanena] katasaññāvi-saye ⁷"Mahāsammato t' eva^d paṭhamaṃ akkharam upanibbat-tan" ti ādisu padabhūto atthajotako vaṇṇasamudāyo akkharan ti gahetabbo, Jātakatṭhakathāyam pi ⁸"kiṃ tattha catumattassā"

30 ti imassa pālīpadesassa ⁹"vyañjanaṃ sobhaṇaṃ akkharattho asobhaṇo" ti atthasaṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ padabhūto atthajotako vaṇ-ṇasamudāyo yeva vyañjanan ti ca akkharan ti ca^e nāmena

¹ = viñap nhañ¹ ta kva so vacibhedasadda to² tañ³, ns. ² (907⁷)
³ (907¹⁰). ⁴ S I 13²¹. ⁵ (907¹¹). ⁶ Ke 2. ⁷ (255¹¹). ⁸ J II 107²⁷. ⁹ cf. Ja II 108¹⁻² (*supra* 809²³).

^a B^m taṃ (*om.* gā-). ^b B^m *om.* ^c C^eB^e obbe; ns *om.* kattabbo lo-kiyamahajanena. ^d B^e tv eva. ^e B^e *om.*

vutto ti gahetabbam. Tathā vyañjanachakke padaṃ nāma
 1 "sīle patitṭhāyā" ti ettha sīle ti padaṃ viya vibhattiyantaṃ
 atthajotakaṃ akkharapiṇḍaṃ ti gahetabbam; neruttikānaṃ mate
 pañā vibhattiyanto pi^a avibhattiyanto pi atthajotako akkhara-
 samūho tathāvidhaṃ ekam akkharaṇ ca upasaggā ca nipātā 5
 ca padaṃ nāmā ti gahetabbam. Tathā vyañjanachakke vyañ-
 janaṃ nāma 2 "cattāro 'me bhikkhave satipaṭṭhānā" ti ādi viya
 atthasambaddho^b 3 padesapariyosāno padasamūho ti gaheta-
 bbaṃ; akkharacintakānaṃ mate pana vyañjanasaññāvisaye akā-
 rādisuddhassaravajjito sararahito kakārādiko ekeko vaṇṇo 10
 vyañjanaṃ nāmā ti gahetabbo; tathā pāvacaṇikānaṃ sad-
 dhammavidūnaṃ mate 4 "sithilaṃ dhanitaṇ ca digha-rassaṃ
 garukaṃ^c lahukaṇ ca niggahitaṃ sambaddha-vavatthitaṃ vimut-
 taṃ dasadhā 5 vyañjanabuddhiyā pabhedo" ti ettha sassarāni pi
 kakārādini vaggakkharāni c' eva, saramayā akārādayo ca 15
 vaṇṇā, saññogapadāni ca asaññogapadāni ca akkharāni, bindu
 ca, 6 saṃhitāpadaṇ ca 7 asaṃhitāpadaṇ ca, 8 viṣaṭṭhapayogena
 vattabbapadaṇ ca sabbam p' etaṃ vyañjanaṃ nāmā ti gahe-
 tabbam. Tathā vyañjanachakke^d 9 "phusati ti phasso" ti ādi-
 kaṃ nibbacanaṃ nirutti nāma, vuttam pi c' etaṃ: 10 "abhi- 20
 saṃkharonti ti kho^e bhikkhave, tasmā saṃkhārā"ⁱ ti evaṃ
 11 niddhāretvā sahetuṃ^g katvā vuccamānā abhilāpā nirutti
 nāma^h; [C^e 800^l] Niruttiṭṭake pana 12 "saṃkhā samaññā pañ-
 ñatti vohāro nāmaṃ nāmakammaṃ nāmadheyyaṃ nirutti
 vyañjanaṃ abhilāpo" ti imehi dasahi vuttā dhammajāti nirutti 25
 nāma, sā sarūpato 13 saviññattivikāro 14 saddo yeva; atṭhaka-
 thāmaggaṃ pana saṃvaṇṇentānaṃ 15 kesañci ācariyānaṃ vāde
 namapaññatti c' eva upādāpaññatti ca atthachakke paññatti

¹ (907¹⁶). ² (907¹⁷). ³ = anak nhañ¹ cap so upadesa¹) achuṃ³ rhi so, ns.

⁴ (Sv I 177¹⁻³ *supra* 610 n. 1). ⁵ = sadda kui si so ñāṇ eñ¹, ns. ⁶ = "tuṇḥ'
 assa" [Vin I 95²⁸] ca so pud cap khrañ³, ns. ⁷ = 'tuṇḥi assa' ca so pud phrat
 khrañ³, ns. ⁸ ns: viṣaṭṭhappayogena | lhaṇ so payoga phrañ¹; vattabbapa-
 daṇ ca rvaṇ ap so vimutta pud . ⁹ (907²¹). ¹⁰ S III 87¹⁵. ¹¹ = "saṃkhārā"
 hū so nipphanna mha saṃpubba karadhāt kui thut rve¹, ns. ¹² cf. Dhs § 1306
 (As 390¹³—391²⁰) ¹³ = viñat nhañ¹ ta kva kammajacittajapathavi eñ¹ bhok
 pran khrañ³ phrac so, ns. ¹⁴ = cittajasaddā sā tañ³, ns. ¹⁵ mṭ (Bc 152¹²⁻¹³),
 ad As 391²⁴.

a Bm om. b (*vide* 907 n. d.). c C^eB^ems garu-. d C^eBm achakkesu
 e (Bm vo). f (Bm oṇo). g C^ens sahetukaṃ. h C^e nāmā ti.

nāma, ¹anekappakārehi sotūnaṃ tuṭṭhisañjananavasena ²buddhi-nisitakaraṇena ca atthavibhāvanā ti gahetabbam; paññattiduke pana ³"saṃkhā samaññā" icc evamādihi yathāvuttehi dasahi nāmehi vuttā dhammajāti paññatti nāma, sā pi sarūpato savīñ-
 5 ñattivikāro sabbo saddo yeva, aṭṭhakathāmaggaṃ pana saṃ-
 vaṇṇentānaṃ kesañci ācariyānaṃ vāde nāmapaññatti c' eva
 upādāpaññatti cā ti gahetabbam.

Vavatthānam idaṃ ñatvā mayā ettha pakāsitaṃ,
 vohāro suṭṭhu kātabbo dhimatā na yathā-tathā; 5

10 dhiro vyañjanachakke ca atthachakke ca sabbaso
 kosallaṃ ca samicchanto imaṃ nītiṃ mane kare. 6

Kosallaṃ ca nām' etaṃ pabhedato soḷasavidhaṃ hoti, kathaṃ: sad-
 dakusalatā akkharakusalatā samuccayakusalatā · liṅgakusalatā
 vibhattikusalatā pubbāparakusalatā · sandhikusalatā samāsakusa-
 15 latā vyāsakusalatā nibbacanakusalatā · āyakusalatā apāyakusa-
 latā ādesakusalatā · gahaṇakusalatā dhāraṇakusalatā sampatīpā-
 danakusalatā ti. Pāliyaṃ pana taṃsamaṅgipuggalavasena pañca-
 vidhaṃ kosallaṃ āgataṃ, kathaṃ: ³"atthakusalo dhammakusalo
 niruttikusalo vyañjanakusalo pubbāparakusalo" ti, tattha yo aṭ-
 20 ṭhakathāyaṃ cheko so atthakusalo, pāliyaṃ cheko dhamma-
 kusalatā, niruttivacaṇesu^b cheko niruttikusalo, akkharapabhede cheko
 vyañjanakusalo^c; evaṃ atthakusalatā dhammakusalatā nirutti-
 kusalatā vyañjanakusalatā pubbāparakusalatā ti imaṃ pañca-
 vidhaṃ kosallaṃ icchanto pi^d imaṃ nītiṃ manasikareyya.

25 Idāni pālinayādinissitaṃ Bhagavato sāsane tulābhūtaṃ sā-
 sanikānaṃ pariyattidharānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ hitāvahaṃ pītipā-
 mojjavaddhanaṃ^e sativapullakaraṃ paññāvepullakaraṃ nītiṃ
 suṇātha:

Yo paṭhamapade *evakāro*, so yuttatṭhāne dutiyapadādisu
 30 pi yojetabbo: ⁴"vivicca" eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi;
⁵idh' eva . . . samaṇo idha dutiyo idha tatiyo idha catuttho" icc
 evamādi. [C^e 801¹]

Pullīṅgavisaye 'ekasadisā' ti atthe vattabbe *ekā* ti vattab-

¹ (908³²). ² Dhs § 1308. ³ A III 201²³ (*supra* 605 n. 3). ⁴ D I 73²⁸.
⁵ A II 238⁸.

^a (B^ens ośañjanana^o). ^b ns ovacane. ^c C^e ns e Mp *suppl.* pubbāparesu
 cheko pubbāparakusalo. ^d (B^m om?). ^e C^e oṃujja^o.

baṃ, tathā hi pālī dissati: ¹"Pañcālo ca Videho ca ubho ekā bhavantu te" ti, ettha hi ekā bhavantū ti Gaṅgodakam viya Yamunodakena saddhim samsandantā ekasadisā hontū ti attho, tathā pullīṅgavisaye 'ekasadisā' ti atthe "ekā" ti avatvā "eke" ti vutte 'ekacce' ti attho hoti, evañ ca sati attho duṭṭho ti. 5

Purisenā attānaṃ opameyyaṭṭhāne^a ṭhapetvā upamaṃ vaddantaena pullīṅgavasena upamā vattabbā, tathā hi pālī dissati: ²"nāgo va bandhanaṃ chetvā viharāmi anāsavo" ti; itthiyā attānaṃ opameyyaṭṭhāne^a ṭhapetvā upamaṃ vadantiyā yebhuyyena itthilīṅgavasena upamā vattabbā, tathā hi pālī dissati: ³"nāgī va bandhanaṃ chetvā viharāmi anāsavā" ti ca ⁴"suk-kacchavi vedhaverā datvā subhagamānino akāmā parikaḍḍhanti ulūkañ ñeva vāyasā" ti ca ⁵"yathā āraññakam^b nāgaṃ dantiṃ anveti hatthini jessantaṃ giriduggesu samesu visamesu ca, evaṃ taṃ anugacchāmi^c putte ādāya pacchato, subharā te bha- 15 viissāmi na te hessāmi dubbharā" ti ca. Yebhuyyena ti kiṃ: ⁶"ahaṃ patiñ ca putte ca āceram iva māṇavo anuṭṭhitā divā-rattiṃ jaṭini brahmacāriṇi" ti^d. Atthasabhāvaṃ acintetvā itthilīṅgabhāvamattaṃ pana cintetvā samalīṅgatāpekkhane itthilīṅgavasena upamā vattabbā: ⁷"tāva sādīnavānaṃ pi lakkhaṇe tiṭ- 20 ṭhate mati na passe yāvatā tīraṃ samuddasakuṇi yathā" ti ettha viya; itthilīṅgabhāvaṃ acintetvā atthasabhāvamattāpekkhane pullīṅgavasena upamā vattabbā: ⁸"supariññātasamphāre susammatṭhatilakkhaṇe upekkhantassa tass' eva sikhāpattā vipassanā samphāradhamme ārabba tāvakālaṃ vivattati^e tīra- 25 dassi va sakuṇo yāva pāraṃ na passati" ti ettha viya.

Pullīṅgavasena niddiṭṭhānaṃ atthānaṃ itthipadatthattā katthaci itthilīṅgavasena taṃniddeso katabbo: [C^e 802¹] ⁹"idha Visākhe mātugāmo saṃvīhitakammantā^f hoti saṅgahitapari- 30 jānā bhattu manāpaṃ carati sambhataṃ anurakkhati" ti ādisu viya. Katthaci ti kiṃ: ¹⁰"idha Mallike ekacco mātugāmo ko-dhano hoti". — Napuṃsakalīṅgavasena niddiṭṭhānaṃ atthānaṃ

¹ (284⁵). ² Ap 111⁶ (Thī 301^{cd}). ³ Ap 513²⁷. ⁴ J VI 508¹³⁻¹⁴. ⁵ J VI 496¹⁻⁴. ⁶ J VI 563¹⁻². ⁷ + + *. ⁸ * * * (Paramatthavinicchaya, ns). ⁹ (96²¹). ¹⁰ (96²⁶).

^a *ita* Bemns (cf. phoṭṭhabba, rāmaṇeyyaka, veneyya); C^e opameyya^o.
^b Bemns ar^o. ^c *ita* C^e Bemns. ^d Bm om. ti. ^e C^e B^ens pavattati. ^f Bm onto.

purisapadatthattā pullīṅgavasena taṃniddeṣo katabbo: ¹"pañca
paccekabuddhasatāni imasmim̐ Isigilismim̐ pabbate ciraṇivāsino
ahesun" ti ettha viya, ²"taṃ kho pana rañño cakkavattissa
pariṇāyakaratanam̐ ñātānam̐ pavesetā aññātānam̐ nivāretā" ti
5 ettha viya ca. — Pullīṅgavasena niddisatabbānam̐ purisānam̐
līṅgamattāpekkhane pullīṅgena ca itthilīṅgena ca niddeso kā-
tabbo: ³"atthakāmo 'si me yakkha, hitakāmāsi devate, karomi
te taṃ vacanam̐, tvam̐ 'si ācariyo mamā" ti ettha viya. — Līṅga-
ttayato taṃsamānādhikaraṇabhāvena seyyo·iti yebhuyyena nid-
10 deṣo katabbo: ⁴"seyyo amitto matiyā upeto; ⁴esā va pūjanā
seyyo; ⁴ekāham̐ jīvitam̐ seyyo" ti ādisu viya. Yebhuyyenā ti
kim: ⁵"itthi pi hi ekacciya seyyā, posa janādhīpa".

'Pāṇiyan' ti vattabbe *pāṇi* ti paṭho: ⁶"pītañ^a ca tesam̐ bhu-
sam̐ hoti pāṇi".

15 'Khattiyā' ti ādinā vattabbe *khatyā* ti ādinā niddeso: ⁷"ath'
etth' ekasataṃ khatyā; ⁸evam̐ pi titthyā puthuso vadanti; ⁹opup-
phāni ca padmāni; ⁹nisneham̐ abhikaṃkhāmi" icc evamādi.

'Disvā' ti vattabbe *ditthā* ti niddeso: ¹⁰"Ummadantim̐^b
aham̐ ditthā".

20 Atthi padaṃ katthaci kiriyāpadaṃ hoti katthaci nāmapadaṃ:
¹¹"ye me^c baddhacarā^d āsum̐ te me puppham̐^e adum̐ tadā; ¹²na-y-
idaṃ dukkham̐ adum̐ dukkham̐; ¹³sa gaccham̐ na nivattati; ¹³gac-
cham̐ puttānivedako"^f icc evamādi; tattha adun ti adamsu,
puna adun ti taṃ. — Atthi padaṃ aluttavibhattikañ^c eva
25 hoti luttavibhattikañ^c ca, yathā *manasikāro*, ¹⁴"manasmim̐ kāro
ti^g hi manasikāro, purimamanato visadisam̐ manam̐ karoti ti pi
manasikāro". — Atthi padaṃ ekavacanantam̐ eva hoti na puthu-
vacanantam̐: ¹⁵"gacchanto <so> Bhāradvājō"; ¹⁶*mahanto*, ¹⁶*caranto*
icc ādi. Atthi padaṃ puthuvacanantam̐ eva hoti na ekavaca-
30 nantam̐: ¹⁷*āyasmanto āyasmantā*. Atthi padaṃ katthaci ekava-
canantam̐ hoti katthaci puthuvacanantam̐: ¹⁸"hanti kuddho puthuj-
jano; ¹⁸vikkosamānā tippāhi hanti [C^e 803¹] nesam̐ varam̐ varam̐";

¹ (97⁴). ² (97⁵). ³ Vv 951a-d. ⁴ (97¹⁵⁻¹⁶). ⁵ (97²⁷). ^c J VI 109³⁰.
⁷ (371²⁴ 611⁹ 621⁶). ⁸ (371²⁴). ⁹ (621⁷). ¹⁰ (857¹¹). ¹¹ Ap 196²⁰. ¹² ५५५.
¹³ (357-8). ¹⁴ Vm 466²⁶⁻²⁷. ¹⁵ (167²⁸). ¹⁶ (167²¹—168³³). ¹⁷ (92¹⁹—93³²). ¹⁸ (32²⁻⁶,
cf. 398¹⁵⁻¹⁸).

a J: pivatañ. b C^eB^m Ummādo. c C^eB^e te. d Ap: paddha^o (cf. 94 n. e).
e C^eB^m pubbam̐. f C^eB^mns onivādo (vide 35 n. b). g C^e manasmim̐ karoti.

jānaṃ passaṃ viharāmi: ¹"jānaṃ akkhāsi 'jānato^a: ²api nu tumhe āyasmanto . . . jānaṃ passaṃ viharathā" ti, ³vacanavipallāso vā ettha daṭṭhabbo. — Atthi padaṃ katthaci atthavisaye ekavacanantaṃ hoti katthaci pana atthavisaye puthuvacanantaṃ: ⁴eso nānāsampattihi bhavanto vaḍḍhanto āgacchati: ⁴eso rājā bhavanto 5 *sampattihi modati*: ⁵"ete bhavanto āgacchantu; ⁶santo danto niyato brahmacārī: ⁷santo sappurisā loke". — Atthi padaṃ cuṇṇiyapadatte puthuvacanantaṃ hutvā gāthaṃ patvā kvaci ekavacanantaṃ hoti: *rājāno nāma puññavanto honti*: ⁸"ahaṃ^b tena samayena nāgarājā mahiddhiko Atulo nāma nāmena puñ- 10 ñavanto jutindharo" icc ādi. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ⁹"iddhimanto jūti-manto vaṇṇavanto yasassino".

Esa nayo avutte pi ṭhāne ñeyyo sudhīmatā

saṃkhepen' eva vutto pi sakkā ñātum vijānatā. 7

Yaṃ bahu^c dhanan ti vā yaṃ vividhaṃ dhanan ti vā eka- 15 *vacanavasena vatvā tāni dhanāni* ti vutte pi na koci doso, tathā *yo mahājano* ti vatvā *sā [mahā]janatā* ti vā *te janā* ti vā vutte pi, tathā *gā janatā* ti vatvā *te janā* ti vutte pi na koci doso. Atra kiñci pālipadesaṃ vadāma: ¹⁰"yaṃ ussukā saṃgharanti alakkhikā^d bahuṃ dhanam sippavanto asippā vā, lakkhivā^e 20 tāni bhuñjati" ti.

Gāthāpadesu *ariyāraha-carīyā*diyoge adhikakkharo pi pādo anupavaṃṇo, seyyathīdaṃ: ¹¹"tapo ca brahmacariyañ ca ariya-saccāna dassanaṃ nibbānasacchikiriya ca etaṃ maṅgalaṃ uttamaṃ; ¹²tad eva me tvaṃ vacanaṃ yācito kattum arahasi" 25 icc ādi. Nanu ca bho pāvacanavisaye sabbathā pi adhikakkharo pi pādo anupavaṃṇo yeva, atha kimatthaṃ idaṃ vuttaṃ; pāvacanasmim hi^f ¹³"sile patiṭṭhāya naro sapañño cittaṃ paññañ ca bhāvayan" ti ca ¹³"ime nu maccā kim akāṃsu pāpaṃ ye 'me jānā adhimattā^g dukkhā^s tippā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti" 30

¹ J VI 98¹⁷. ² (182³). ³ (739⁴⁻¹³). ⁴ (*vide* 169²¹⁻²⁹). ⁵ (*cf.* 170³). ⁶ (32⁷, 174²¹). ⁷ (31¹⁷, 168¹²). ⁸ (132⁹⁻¹¹). ⁹ D II 256¹⁴. ¹⁰ J II 413²⁴⁻²⁵. ¹¹ Khp V 10a-d. ¹² J VI 18²⁶. ¹³ (842²⁴⁻²⁷).

^a CeBem akkhāsi jānato; ns: ajānato . . . akkhāsi. ^b *addendum* ca [*metr.* — — — — —]. ^c Bens bahuṃ. ^d (*metr.* — — — — —): *alakkhikā *cf.* J III 259¹² 261¹¹. ^e *ita* Bm (Bens lakkhivā = J *codd.* Bid); Ce lakkhivā (= J Ecl). ^f Bm pi. ^g Be om.

ti ca evamādayo accantādhikakkharā pi pādānupavajjā^a pūjā-
rahā yeva hontī ti. Saccam, idaṃ pana kavisamaye sāsānikā-
naṃ gāthāpādaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ; tathā hi kavisamaye ariya-
yoge^b sāsānikehi racito adhikakkharo pi pādo anupavajjo pūjā-
5 raho va hoti, taṃ yathā: [C^c 804¹] ¹"khettaṃ janānaṃ kusalat-
thikānaṃ taṃ ariyasamghaṃ sirasā namāmi" icc evamādi;
'nāgarukkho' ti vā 'sihahanuttam alabhī' ti vā ādinā vattabbe
yehi akkharehi pādo na pūراتي, te chaḍḍetvā vacanālamkārat-
thaṃ aññe 'dhikakkharā^c yojetabbā, yathā: ²"vāraṇavhayanā
10 rukkhā; ³diduggamavarahanuttam alatthā" ti^d; kvaci vacanā-
lamkāratthaṃ abhidhānantarapakkipanam pi bhavati: ⁴"Jala-
juttaranāmino", Padumuttaranāmino ti attho.

⁵Pubbe vuttabhāvena pasiddhassa nāmassa sāmāññena
vacanaṃ ⁶visese avatitṭhati ti ñeyyaṃ, taṃ yathā: ⁷"Tissadatto
15 ca medhāvī Vinaye ca visārado tassa sisso mahāpañño Pup-
phanāmo ti vissuto" ti, ettha hi 'ssa ⁸pubbe Sumano ti nāmaṃ
vuttaṃ, taṃ 'pubbe' ti gahetabbaṃ, tañ ca nāmaṃ ⁹Sumanāya
nāma rājakumāriyā Sumanā ti nāmaṃ viya sumanapupphanā-
maṃ gahetvā puggale āropitaṃ, na ¹⁰cittassa nāmaṃ gahetvā
20 puggale āropitaṃ, tenāha aṭṭhakathāyaṃ: "Pupphanāmo ti
vissuto" ti.

Yesam bahuttā bahuvacanavasena vattabbe pi sati, attha-
dibhāvena ekattā tesam^e atthānaṃ yebhuyyena ekavacanena
niddeśo dissati ti ñeyyaṃ, taṃ yathā: ¹¹"dhammātireka-dhamma-
25 visesā eva attho dhammātirekadhammavisesattho^f; ¹²ṭhapetvā
kammaṃpaccayaṃ avasesesu tevisatiyā paccayesu aneke^g dham-
mā ekeko paccayo honti; ¹³sabbe manussā yakkhabhattaṃ ahe-
sum^h" icc evamādi. Yebhuyyenā ti kiṃ: ¹⁴"paccayā honti".

Yaṃ nāmapadaṃ ¹⁵līṅgaṃ hutvā tiṭṭhati, taṃ nāmaṃ
30 puggalādisu vattabbesu tato līṅgato aññataralīṅgaṃ hoti ti
ñeyyaṃ, taṃ yathā: ¹⁶Padumo nāma Bhagavā, ¹⁷Padumā nāma

¹ Sp I 114-15. ² (456¹⁷). ³ (75¹⁶). ⁴ (75²⁷). ⁵ ns: pubbe rhe³ gāthā
nhiuk . . ⁶ = thū³ so nām eñ¹ arā nhiuk, ns. ⁷ Vin V 322-23 (Sp I 63¹⁰⁻¹¹).
⁸ cf. Vin V 317. ⁹ A III 3218. ¹⁰ (917¹). ¹¹ mṭ ad As 214. ¹² Tikapa 602.
¹³ ***. ¹⁴ Vibha 16722. ¹⁵ = anipphanna-lin, ns. ¹⁶ (Bv 9: 1c Ja I 36¹¹).
¹⁷ (Bv 18: 16c).

a C^c B^e pādā anup^o. b C^e ariyādiyoge. c C^e aññe adh^o. d B^m alabhati
ti; C^e B^e ns alabhī ti. e B^m ekattā-d-esam. f mṭ (As); oṭṭho. g Tikapa: aneka-.

itthu, ¹*Padumo nāma nirayo*, ²*Citto nāma gahapati*, ³*Cittā nāma itthi* icc evamādi.

Atthi padaṃ samāsapadan ti vattabbaṃ asamāsapadan ti pi, tam yathā: ⁴*satthu-dassanaṃ*, ⁵*"satthusāsanaṃ"*, ⁶*kattu-niddeso*, ⁷*"ubhayattha(-kaṭaggāho)"^a* icc evamādi. Tattha ubha- 5
yatthakaṭaggāho ti diṭṭhadhammiko c' ev' attho samparāyiko cā ti ubhayo atthā ubhayatthā, ubhayatthānaṃ kaṭaṃ gāho ubhayatthakaṭaggāho, evaṃ samāsapadaṃ hoti, ettha ca *ubhayo* iti saddo *ubhosaddo* viya bahuvacananto yeva hoti na katthaci pi ekavacananto; ubhayattha ṭhānesu ubhayattha kaṭa- 10
ggāho, evaṃ asamāsapadaṃ hoti, esa nayo ⁸*"ubhayattha-kaliggāho"* ti ādisu pi. [C^e 805¹] — Atthi padaṃ samāsapadaṃ yeva hoti na katthaci pi asamāsapadaṃ, tam yathā: ⁹*"satthā-radassanaṃ*, ¹⁰*kattāraniddeso"*, *satthāraniddeso*, ¹¹*"amātāpitara-saṃvaddho"* ti. — Atthi padaṃ payogavasena asamāsapadaṃ 15
yeva hoti na samāsapadaṃ, tam yathā: *satthu sāsanaṃ ca guṇaṃ ārocesi^b*; ¹²*"pitu mātu c' ahaṃ catto"*; yadi ettha etaṃ samāsapadaṃ siyā, 'mātāpitūnaṃ' ti siyā pāṭho.

Atthi padaṃ Māgadhikānaṃ manussānaṃ atthavantaṃ hutvā upatṭhāti no akkharacintakānaṃ^c, tam yathā: ¹³*eyya* 20
eyyaṃ, *eyyasi* icc ādi vibhattibhūtaṃ padaṃ. — Atthi padaṃ akkharacintakānaṃ saṃketavasena atthavantaṃ hutvā upatṭhāti, Māgadhikānaṃ pana aññathā gahetabbatthaṃ^d hutvā upatṭhāti, tam yathā: ¹⁴*si o so*, ¹⁵*a ca i ca u ca a-y-u* icc ādi.

Atthi padaṃ saṃhitāpadaṇ c' eva hoti asaṃhitāpadaṇ ca, 25
tam yathā: ¹⁶*"āpatti pārāṇikassa"* icc ādi.

Atthi padaṃ sattisamavetena gahetabbaṃ hoti, atthi padaṃ 30
sattisamavetena gahetabbaṃ na hoti; tattha purimapakke ¹⁷*sēto dhāvati* ti payogo, etthāyaṃ adhippāyo: *"ko ito dhāvati"*
— *"sēto dhāvati"*, *"kataravaṇṇo dhāvati"* — *"seto dhāvati"*, 30
tattha sēto ti 'sā ito' ti chedo, sā vuccati sunakho, sabbathā pi 'seto sā ito dhāvati' ti vuttaṃ hoti.

¹ (S I 152¹⁷). ² (229⁴—230⁷). ³ (: 140¹⁸). ⁴ (Vin I 122¹). ⁵ (: 140¹⁹).

⁶ M I 404¹⁶. ⁷ M I 403¹¹. ⁸ (140¹⁸⁻¹⁹). ⁹ J VI 16⁴. ¹⁰ (821¹⁹) Kc 427.

¹¹ Kc 104 (: Sd 650¹⁷). ¹² (810²²) Kc 407. ¹³ Vin III 28²⁹, Sp I 261¹⁹⁻²¹.

¹⁴ Mahābhāṣya vol. I 14¹³.

^a cf. 640 n. a. ^b Bc oeti. ^c C^eB^{cmns} ad. manussānaṃ atthavantaṃ hutvā upatṭhāti. ^d (C^e gahetabbaṃ)

Atthi padaṃ ekādhīppāyikaṃ, atthi padaṃ dvādhīppāyikaṃ, atthi padaṃ adhīppāyattayikaṃ, atthi padaṃ caturādhīppāyikaṃ, atthi padaṃ bāvādhīppāyikan ti ñeyyaṃ. Tattha ekādhīppāyikaṃ nāma *sacakkhuko* icc ādi, taṃ na dullabhāṃ;
 5 dvādhīppāyikaṃ *hīnasammataṃ* icc ādi, tattha ¹'hīna' ti loka-sammataṃ hīnasammataṃ, hīnehi vā sattehi sammataṃ gūthabhattehi^a gūtho viyā ti hīnasammataṃ, evaṃ ²*sadhusammato* icc ādi; adhīppāyattayikaṃ yathā: ³dassanapariñāyakatṭhena cakkhu^b bhavati ti *cakkhubhūto*, ³atha vā 'cakkhu viya bhūto
 10 ti cakkhubhūto, ⁴paññācakkhuṃ bhūto patto ti pi cakkhubhūto icc evamādi; caturādhīppāyikaṃ yathā: ⁵eko ayano *ekāyano*, ekena ayitabbo ekāyano, ekassa ayano ekāyano, ekasmiṃ ayano ekāyano icc evamādi, atrāyaṃ pālī: ⁶'ekāyano ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokapariddavānaṃ'^c
 15 samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhiḡamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya yad idaṃ cattāro satipatṭhānā" ti; [C^e 806¹] bāvādhīppāyikaṃ pana *puthujjano*, *Bhagavā*, *tathāgato* icc ādi, tattha

⁷"puthūnaṃ jananādihi kāraṇehi puthujjano
 20 puthujjanantogadhattā [vā] puthu vāyaṃ jano iti, 8
 so hi puthūnaṃ nānappakārānaṃ kilesādināṃ jananādihi kāraṇehi puthujjano^d, ⁸"puthu kilese janenti [†][yaṃ tāvatā] ti puthujjanā, puthu avihatasakkāyaditṭhikā ti puthujjanā, puthu satthārānaṃ mukhamullokikā ti puthujjanā, puthu sabbagatihi
 25 avutṭhitā ti puthujjanā, puthu nānā abhisamkhāre abhisamkharonti ti puthujjanā, puthu nānāoghehi vuyhanti ti puthujjana, puthu nānāsantāpehi santappanti^e ti puthujjanā, puthu nānāpariḷāhehi ḍayhanti^f ti puthujjanā, puthu (pañcasu)^g kāmaguṇesu rattā giddha gadhitā^h mucchitā ajjhopannā laggā laggitā
 30 palibuddhā ti puthujjanā, puthu pañcahi nīvaraṇehi āvutā nīvutā oputāⁱ pihitā paṭicchanna paṭikuḷjitā ti puthujjanā", pu-

¹ Vibha 96⁻⁸. ² (Sv I 143⁸). ³ Ps II 76²¹ et 76²⁵. ⁴ (555³⁻²⁰). ⁵ cf. Ps I 229²¹⁻²⁶. ⁶ M I 55³² = D II 290⁸. ⁷ 918¹⁹—919⁴ Sv I 59¹³⁻³⁰. ⁸ 918²¹⁻³¹ Nidd I 146¹⁸⁻²⁸.

^a *īta* (*conī?*) B^{ns}; B^m gūthasattehi; C^e gūthahatthehi; leg. gūthabhakkhehi (Vibha). ^b B^eB^e cakkhuna. ^c B^mns oparidevānaṃ. ^d Sv *ad.* yathāha. ^e B^m santapenti; B^e santapanti. ^f Nidd Sv: paridayh^o. ^g B^m *om.* ^h C^e gathitā. ⁱ C^e ovutā; B^e oputā.

thūnaṃ vā^a gaṇanapatham atitānaṃ ariyadhammaparammu-
khānaṃ^b . . . jaṇānaṃ antogadhattā ti pi puthujjānā, puthu vā
ayaṃ viṣuṃ yeva saṃkhaṃ gato viṣaṃsaṭṭho sīlasutādiguṇa-
yuttehi ariyehi jañehi pi puthujjāno" — sesapadesu pana
¹atṭhakathātantiṃ oloketvā attho veditabbo; imasmiṃ Sadda- 5
nītipakaraṇe yo yo añño pi vinicchayo vattabbo atthi, taṃ
taṃ vattukamā pi mayāṃ ganthavitthārabbhayena na vadāma,
avutto pi so so nayo vuttanayānusārena sakkā viññunā ñātum,
tasmā pana saṃkheṭṭapamaggo ettha dassito.

Idam p' ettha sallakkhetabbaṃ: tisso kathā: vādo jappo 10
vitaṇḍā ti. Tesu^c yena samānatakkehi pakkhapaṭipakkhānaṃ
paṭiṭṭhāpana-paṭikkhepā honti, so vādo — ekādhikaraṇā hi
aññamaññaviruddhā dhammā pakkha-paṭipakkhā · yathā ²"hoti
tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā: na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā"
ti, nānādhikaraṇā pana aññamaññaviruddhā pi pakkha-paṭi- 15
pakkhā nāma na honti · yathā "aniccaṃ rūpaṃ: niccaṃ nib-
bānaṃ" ti; yena chala-jāti-niggahaṭṭhānehi pakkha-paṭipakkhā-
naṃ paṭiṭṭhāpana-paṭikkhepārambho, so jappo, 'ārambhamattam
ev' ettha na atthasiddhī' ti dassanattamaṃ ārambhagahaṇaṃ;
yāya pana chala-jāti-niggahaṭṭhānehi paṭipakkhapaṭikkhepā(ya) 20
vāyamanti, sā vitaṇḍā. Tattha atthavikappūpapattiyā vaca-
navighāto chalaṃ · yathā "navakambalo 'yaṃ^d puriso, rājā
no sakkhi"^e ti evamādi; dūsanabhāsā jātiyo, uttarapaṭirūpakā
ti attho. [C^e 807¹]

Paṭiññā-hetu-ditṭhantōpanaya-nigama(na)lakkhaṇaṃ pañca- 25
vayavaṃ vākyam. Tatra sādhanīyaniddeso paṭiññā: "aggi
tatra"^f; [sādhanīya]sādhana-niddeso^g hetu: "dhūmabhāvato";
yattha sādhanīya-sādhanānaṃ sadhammakathanāṃ, taṃ diṭ-
ṭhanto: "yattha dhūmo, tatra aggi · yathā mahānase"; diṭṭhassa
• sadhammassa sadhammiyadhamme^h upanayanaṃ upanayo: 30
"dhūmo e' atra"; paṭiññāya punavacanaṃ nigamanaṃⁱ:
"tasmā aggi atra". Sabbam etaṃ sampiṇḍetvā evaṃ veditab-

¹ Bhagavā: Vm 209²⁴ etc; tathāgata: Sv I 59³¹ etc. ² D I 188^{12, 15}.

^a Sv bahūnaṃ *pro* vā. ^b C^e *suppl* nīcadhammasamācārānaṃ. ^c ita
C^eB^mns. ^d B^mns na ca kappalo 'yaṃ (C^e na ca kabbabalo). ^e B^m sikkhi
^f *leg.* atra? (919³¹). ^g C^e sādhanīyaṃ sādhananiddeso; B^ens sādhanīyasādhana-
niddeso; B^m sādhananiddeso. ^h (C^e sādhanassa sādhanīyadhammena). ⁱ B^ens
nigamo (919²⁵).

baṃ: "aggi atra · dhūmabhāvato, yattha dhūmo tatra aggi yathā mahānase, dhūmo c' atra: tasmā aggi tatrā" ti.

Battiṃsa tantiyuttiyo^a bhavanti, taṃ yathā: adhikaraṇaṃ yogo padattho hetuattho · uddeso niddeso upadeso apadeso
 5 atideso paṭideso · apavaggo vākyadoso atthāpatti vipariyayo pasaggo^b · ekanto anekanto · pubbapakkho niṇṇayo · anumataṃ vidhānaṃ · anāgatāpekkhanaṃ atītāpekkhanaṃ · saṃsayo vyākhyānaṃ · anaññā sakasaññā · nibbacanaṃ nidassanaṃ niyogo vikappo samuccayo upāṇīyaṃ ti. Tattha yaṃ adhikicca vuccati,
 10 taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ; pubbāparavasena vuttānaṃ sannihitāsannihitānaṃ padānaṃ ekikaraṇaṃ yogo; suttapadesu pubbāparayogato yo attho vihitō, so padattho; yaṃ vuttatthasādhakaṃ, so hetuattho; samāsavacanaṃ uddeso, vitthāravacanaṃ niddeso; "evaṃ" ti upadeso, "anena kāraṇenā" ti apadeso;
 15 pakatassa atikkantena sādhanāṃ atideso, pakatassa anāgatena atthasādhanaṃ paṭideso; ativyāpetvā^c apanayanaṃ apavaggo; yena padena avuttena vākyaparisaṃmāpanaṃ bhavati, so vākyadoso; yad akittitaṃ atthato āpajjati, sū atthāpatti; yaṃ yattha vihitāṃ, tatra yaṃ tassa paṭilomaṃ, so vipariyayo;
 20 pakaraṇantarena samāno attho pasaggo^b; sabbattha yaṃ tathā, so ekanto, yo pana katthaci aññathā so anekanto; sotu^d nissandehaṃ abhidhiyate, so pubbapakkho, tassa yaṃ uttaraṃ, so niṇṇayo; paramataṃ appaṭisiddhaṃ anumataṃ; [C^e 808¹] pakaraṇānupubbaṃ vidhānaṃ; "evaṃ vakkhāmi"
 25 ti anāgatāpekkhanaṃ, "iti vuttan" ti atītāpekkhanaṃ; ubhaya[m]hetudassanaṃ saṃsayo; saṃvaṇṇanā vyākhyānaṃ; bhūtānaṃ pavattā ārambhacintā anaññā; sassa sādharmaṇā sakasaññā; lokappatitā udāharaṇaṃ nibbacanaṃ; diṭṭhanta-saṃyogo nidassanaṃ; "idaṃ evā" ti niyogo; "idaṃ vā" ti
 30 vikappo; saṃkhepavacanaṃ samuccayo; yad aniddiṭṭhaṃ buddhiyā avagamaniyaṃ, tad upāṇīyaṃ ti. Imā^e battiṃsa^f tantiyuttiyo.

Idāni tato tato uddharitvā mattābhedaavasena vaṇṇabhedavasena rūlhibhedavasenā ti^g tividhā^h saddabhedāṃ kathayāma:

^a B^m tantayo. ^b 3: pasaggo. ^c ita B^m; C^e B^e m^s abhivyo. ^d leg. (yo) sotu? ^e B^m imāni. ^f B^m battiṃsa; C^e tetiṃsa. ^g B^m om. ^h C^e tidhā.

Tatra mattābhedo tāva: *agāraṃ āgāraṃ*, [†]*apabhā apabhā*^a,
¹*amariso* ¹*āmariso*, *agamo āgamo*, *arā ārā*, ²*akuro amkuro*,
³*bhalluko* ⁴*bhallāko*, *kalako korako*^b, [†]*jambako jambuko*^c, *sam-*
bāko sambuko^c, *jatukā jatūkā*, ⁵*masuro* [†]*massuro*, *vedhanaṃ*
vidhanaṃ, *usanaṃ ūsanaṃ*, *usaraṃ ūsaraṃ*, *Harito* ⁶*Hārilo*, ⁷*tu-*
ravo tūravo, *bandhuraṃ bandhūraṃ*; ⁸*pāṭihīraṃ pāṭiheraṃ pā-*
ṭihāriyaṃ, ⁹*ālindo ālindo*, *paghaṇo paghāṇo*, *kuvaro kūvaro*
kubbaro^d, *anuttamo uttamo*, *ahataṃ anāhataṃ*, *anudāno udāno*,
udaggo anudaggo,^e ¹⁰*uham* ¹⁰*ūham*, ¹¹*gaṇḍilo* ¹¹*gāṇḍilo*, [†]*udika-*
taṃ udissakataṃ, *ālābu ālābu*, *halāhalaṃ* ¹²*hālāhalaṃ*, *uha-*
naṃ^e *ūhānaṃ*^f, *ḍahalaṃ ḍāhālaṃ*^g, *sāmako sāmāko*, *camaraṃ*
cāmaraṃ, *iriṇaṃ iriṇaṃ*, *kassako kasiko*, *sahacaro sahācaro*,
phaṭitaṃ phāṭitaṃ, *talo tālo*, [†]*jatā jayā*, *lavaṇaṃ loṇaṃ*, *caṭu*
cāṭu, ¹³*vañca* ¹³*vyañca*, *camu camū*, *mahilā*^h *mahelā mahelikā*,
cheko chekiko, *chakalo chakalako*, *aṅgulaṃ aṅgulikaṃ*ⁱ, *guggulo* ¹⁵
guggulu, *hiṅgulo hiṅguli*, *mandiraṃ mandiraṃ*, ¹⁴*viriyaṃ viriyaṃ*,
yūthakaṃ yothakaṃ, *kapilaṃ kapilaṃ*^j, *kaṭakaṃ kuṭakaṃ pāka-*
ṭaṃ, ¹⁵*mihino* ¹⁵*mihino*, *makuro maṃkuro*, *makulaṃ maṃkulaṃ*,
makuṭaṃ mukuṭaṃ, *makuṭi*^k *mukuṭi*, *khalukaṃ khalūkaṃ*^m,
dhānaṃ adhānaṃ, *mārisaṃ māriṣsaṃ*, *kaṇikā kāṇikā*, *beli belā*,
[†]*hedāmaṇi*ⁿ [†]*hedāmaṇi*, *nimeso nimiso*, *tapusaṃ tapūsaṃ*, *vālikā*^p
vālūkā, *dhātu dhātā*, *samādāpanaṃ samādāpanaṃ*, *avisi āvisi*,
cubuko cūbuko, *yamalaṃ yāmalaṃ*, *tantavāyo tantuvāyo*, *esikā*
isikā, *nandi nandi*, *tali tali*, *varuṭo vāruṭo*, *ahikuṇḍiko*^q *āhikuṇ-*

¹ (amarṣa: āmarṣa). ² = tha maṇ³ ma hut, ns. ³ = bhallu paṇ, ns.
⁴ = bhallā paṇ, ns. ⁵ (*skr.* masura: masūra). ⁶ = Hārīta brahmā maṇ³, ns
(*cf.* Ja III 497⁹: 498¹⁷). ⁷ ns: turavo turava sac paṇ | vā katukanak paṇ
vā | turava ce¹ lhū so mather tūravo ther | Turavathera-apadān nhuik
[Ap 222⁸, ¹⁰] laṇ³ *tuvara* hū rve¹ sā re³ kra eṇ¹ | yaṇ³ turava kā³ mugga-
matta rhi eṇ¹ hū so aṭṭhakathā nhuik lokī kyaṃ³ nhuik sāsapasannibha hū
so pamāṇa saṇ chī lyo² so kroṇ¹ turava rhi saṇ¹ saṇ . ⁸ (428⁴⁻⁵). ⁹ (ns *cit.*
Abh 218^c). ¹⁰ = kraṃ khraṇ³, ns. ¹¹ = kyok caṇ, ns. ¹² J III 103¹⁴ (*metr.*).
¹³ = pyak cī³ so svā³ khraṇ³, ns. ¹⁴ (785¹⁶). ¹⁵ = svan³ loṇ³ khraṇ³, ns.

^a C^eBe apabhā āpabhā; ns (*con.*): apabhā aroṇ ma rhi ābhā lvan so
aroṇ (*leg.* apagā: āpagā? *cf.* Th 309^c v. l.). ^b *ita* C^eBe^{ns}; B^m kārako.
^c *o*: jambuko jambūko, sambuko sambūko? ^d B^m *om* ^e C^e uḥānaṃ. ^f B^e ns
ūhanaṃ. ^g B^m ḍāhalaṃ; C^e ns ḍahālaṃ ḍāhālaṃ. ^h C^eBe *ad.* mahilā. ⁱ C^e ns
aṅguli. ^j *ita* B^e ms (kapilaṃ kapilaṃ kroṇ so achaṇ³); C^e kapilaṃ kāpilaṃ.
^k C^eBe^{ns} makaṭi. ^m B^e ns khaluṃkaṃ. ⁿ *o*: sodāmaṇi (saudāmaṇi)? ^p C^e B^m
vilikā. ^q C^eBe^{ns} ‘tuṇḍ’ (*bis*).

- diko, bhūtuko bhotuko, titlīro titlīrī, kākariko kākariko, baraḷi*
 [C^e 809¹] *baraḷa^b, kareḷo kareḷu, kandarī kandarā, † visitṭho visetṭho^a,
 cipitṭo cipuḷo, talinī talaṃ, kāmano kāmino, uṇṇanābho uṇṇanābhi,
 araṇṇaṃ araṇṇānī, sevālaṃ sivālaṃ, jalāyukā jalokā jalūkā ·*
 5 *jalāyuko jaloko jalūko · jalāyukaṃ jalokaṃ jalūkaṃ, kuraṇḍo*
kūraṇḍo, turī turī, nālīkerī nālīkero, ¹ Kaccāyano Kaccāno Kātiyaṇo,
akkhobhanī akkhubhinī. Mattābhedo 'yaṃ; añño pi maggitabbo.
- Pārataṃ pāradaṃ, tikiko tikigo, karaṇḍo karaḷo, upayānaṃ*
upāyanaṃ, peto pareto, ²udakaṃ kaṃ dakaṃ, kudālo kulālo,
 10 *jaradho jaradharo, tāpiṇchaṃ tāpiṇchaṃ^c, sañjhā sandhi, tuṇīro*
tiṇīro, vallarī vyālarī, † bhaginī bhagini, taruṇi talunī, taruṇo taluno,
vassaṃ vassāno, hasso hāso, ulūkī ulupinī^d, madho mandho man-
dhāko, dayaṃ dvayaṃ, paṭissayo paṭissā, vikaro vikāro, maranto
makaranto, ³rabiḍḍho ravidḍho, kalīlaṃ kalalaṃ, karapālo karapā-
 15 *lako, vanīyako vanīpako · vanībako vanībako, pārāvato pārevato,*
pāvako pāvago, kāco kājo, masakā makasā, paccavekkhaṇā pacca-
pekkhaṇā, Sakkā Sakyā Sākiyā, moro mayūro, ahaṃkāro mamaṃ-
kāro ahikāro^e mamikāro, atulyo¹ atuliyō, gijjho ⁴gaddho, buddho
baddho, lokiyā lokyā, nārago nāraṅgo^g, visaṃ visakaṇṭakaṃ,
 20 *kisalaṃ kisalayaṃ, guccho gulaccho, gerukaṃ gaverukaṃ, kabbāṃ*
kāvīyaṃ, elamūgo elamukho, turaṅgo turaṅgamo, Godā Godāvari,
Madhurā Mādhurā, tuṇā tuṇī, vātāsaho vātasaho, tanti tandī,
kambalaṃ kābalaṃ, vididḍhā vididḍho, alī alī, givaṃ gevaṃ gi-
veyyaṃ, khoḷo khoro, lalāyo^h lulāyo^h, kuvalaṃ kuvaṃ, āmaṇḍo
 25 *maṇḍo, asanoⁱ āsano^j, gonāso gonaso, kuṇi kūṇi, malaṅgo mā-*
taṅgo, kudho kutho, vikko sikko · hatthipoto, viriṇco viriṇcano ·
brahmā, mātuluṅgo mātulīṅgo^k · kālo, ayati āyati, nijjharo jharo
jhari, phale^m: pharusakaṃ pharusam, mādana mādhanō · nicula-
rukko, hijjo hijjako, Pupphavatiyā nagaraṃ Pupphavatiyā nī-
 30 *gharaṃ, Maghadevo Maghādevoⁿ, alaṃkato ālaṃkato · dāraḷo,*
alaṃkatā ālaṃkatā · nārī, kumudaṃ kumudī, sarada saradī^m, na-
gaṃ nagā. Vaṇṇabhedo 'yaṃ; añño pi maggitabbo.

¹ (784¹). ² (237¹³⁻¹⁴). ³ = ne eñ¹ thak vak, ns. ⁴ (Ps II 102²⁰⁻²²).

^a ɔ: Vāsītṭho Vāsetṭho (vi *pro* vā, cf. 921 n. p). ^b B^m oḷo. ^c ita B^e ns (= pan³ ṇui); C^e tāpicchaṃ tipicchaṃ, B^m tāpicchaṃ tampicchaṃ. ^d C^e ulūṇi uluvinī. ^e B^m ahi(ṃ)kāro. ^f B^m atulo. ^g B^m naraṅgo. ^h C^e oḷāro. ⁱ B^m ayano. ^j B^m āsano. ^k (B^m mātucalīṅgo). ^m C^e bale. ⁿ cf. *tamen* M II 74 n. 6. ^m C^e sārādī.

¹*Yevāpano yevāpanako*. Rūḥibhedo 'yaṃ; añño pi maggi-
tabbo.

Ayam p' ettha saddabhedo veditabbo, katham: *garu* iti
Māgadhikā bhāsā · ²"gāravaṃ hoti me tadā; ³gāravo ca nivāto
cā" ti dassanato ⁴"gāravabandhatā"^a ti ca dassanato. [C^e 810]⁵
Tatra garū ti pāsānachattam viya bhāriyaṭṭhena garu ācariyo ·
Bhagavā, tathā hi ⁶Bhagavā ti garu, garu hi loke "bhagavā" ti
vuccati; *garusaddo* mātāpitusu alahu-dujjarādisu ca ñeyyo, tathā
hi ⁶"idam āsanaṃ atra bhavaṃ nisīdatu bhavaṃ hi me añña-
taro garūnaṃ; ⁷garuko †garūhi hoti seto" ti ca pāli dissati, ¹⁰
tatha garūnaṃ ti mātāpitūnaṃ; *guru* iti pana sakkaṭabhāsā ·
pāvācane adassanato, Bodhivaṃse pana ⁸"gurucaraṇaparicariyā-
vasāne" ti ca ettha *gurusaddo* lokiyamahājane pasiddhabhāvena
sakkaṭabhāsāto nayaṃ gahetvā ācariyehi vutto ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Tathā *rūḥi* ti ca *nirūḥo* ti ca *rūḥo* ti ca Māgadhikā ¹⁵
bhāsā; *rūḍhi* ti ca *rūḍho* ti ca *nirūḍho* ti ca sakkaṭabhāsāto
nayaṃ gahetvā vuttavacanaṃ.

Kiriya ti Māgadhikā bhāsā, ⁹"kriyākriyāpattivibhāgade-
sako" ti ādisu pana *kriyā* ti padaṃ sakkaṭabhāsāto nayaṃ
gahetvā vuttavacanaṃ · pāvācane adassanato; *krubbati* *krub-* ²⁰
banti ti ādini ca †*grīyati* *grīyanti* ti ādini ca padāni Māgadhikā
bhāsā eva · ¹⁰"tapo idha krubbati; ¹¹tatha sikkhā †na grīyanti"
ti pāḍidassanato.

Kilesa kleso, saṃkilesa saṃkleso, kilīṭṭho kilīṭṭho^b ti ca
Māgadhikā bhāsā · ¹²*saṃkilīṭṭhasaddassa*^c pāvācane dassanato^d. ²⁵

Tathā ¹³*padumāni padmāni*, ¹⁴*svāmī suvāmī suvāmini*,
¹⁵*sakā suvakā* · puttā, *viddhamṣitā* ¹⁶*viddhastā*, ¹⁷*vaṇkaghasto* ·
va sayati, *bhasto*^e *bhasmā*, *sineho*¹ *sueho*, *asati* ¹⁸*asnāti*, *aggi*
¹⁹*aggini*, *ratanam ratnam* icc evamādini Māgadhikā bhāsā eva ·
pāvācane ²⁰"nānāratne ca māṇiye" ti ādinā āgatattā, na pana ³⁰
sakkaṭabhāsāto^g nayaṃ gahetvā etāni vacanāni vuttāni ti cinte-

¹ (261²⁷). ² Ap 438¹¹ (*supra* 255²¹). ³ Khp V 8^a. ⁴ ***. ⁵ cf. Uda 23²⁵.
⁶ J V 169²⁶⁻²⁷. ⁷ ***. ⁸ Mhbv 21⁰. ⁹ (517¹). ¹⁰ (510¹⁵). ¹¹ Sn 940^a. ¹² ns
cit. S I 166⁸. ¹³ (688¹²⁻¹³ etc). ¹⁴ (687²⁸⁻²⁹). ¹⁵ (688¹⁻²). ¹⁶ (688²⁷). ¹⁷ (J VI
113¹⁶). ¹⁸ (688²⁷ 501¹⁷). ¹⁹ (186²¹ sqq). ²⁰ (688²¹).

^a B^m oṇḍhakā; C^e oṇḍhanā; (cf. -gāravatā A III 330¹⁹). ^b C^eB^{em}ns saṃ-
kilīṭṭho. ^c B^m saṃkilīṭṭhisaddassa. ^d B^m dissanato. ^e B^m om. ^f B^m saneho.
^g B^m h. l. oḥāsato.

tabbamaṃ, na hi sabbadhammānaṃ paññattikusalo sabbaññū satthā sakkaṭabhāsāto^a nayaṃ gahetvā vācaṃ bhāsati, Māgadhikāya eva pana dhammaniruttiyā vācaṃ bhāsati dhammaṃ deseti, tathā hi vuttaṃ porāṇehi: ¹"dhammo jīnena Magadhenā^b vinā
5 na vutto, neruttikā^c ca Magadham^b vibhajanti^d tasmā" ti.

Tathā ²*vuccati* iti Māgadhikā bhāsā, *uccate uttam* iti ca sakkaṭabhāsāto nayaṃ gahetvā vuttavacanamaṃ icc evamādi añño pi saddabhedo upaparikkhitabbo.

Pariyattisāsane āharitvā vuttānaṃ amāgadhikānaṃ aññe-
10 saṃ saddānaṃ visodhanatthamaṃ ayamaṃ pi pan' ettha nīti sādhu-
kamaṃ manasikātabbā, katham: ³"nāthati ti nātho" ti ādisu *nā-
thati* ti ādini kiriyāpadāni c' eva^e "bhāsita so dhanañcayo"
ti^f ādini ca abhidhānāni pāliyaṃ [C^e 811¹] anāgatāni pi Mā-
gadhikā bhāsā eva, tāni hi pāliyaṃ anāgatattā eva na dissan-
15 ti na ca avattabbabbhāvena; *uttamaṃ uccate* ti ādini pana avat-
tabbabbhāven' eva na dissanti ti daṭṭhabbamaṃ; ayamaṃ pana jāna-
ākāro paṭisaṃbhidāpattānaṃ mahākhīṇāsavānaṃ visayo na pu-
thujjanānaṃ; evamaṃ sante pi pālinayamaṃ nissāya etaṃ ākāraṃ
puthujjanaṃ pi appamattakamaṃ jānanti yeva.

20 Yass' uttare pulliṅgavisaye *siha-vyagghūṣabha-kuñjara-
nāgasaddādayo* tiṭṭhanti, taṃ padaṃ seṭṭhavacakamaṃ, taṃ yathā:
Sakyasiho, purisavyaggho, uragusabho, gajakuñjaro, purisanāgo
icc evamādi. *Pavara-varasaddesu pavarasaddo* pubbanipāti,
varasaddo pacchānipāti: *pavararājā, rājavaro, Uttamādayo*
25 pubb'-uttare: *uttamarājā* · *rājuttamo, seṭṭharājā* · *rājaseṭṭho* icc
ādi; *rājasaddato* ca *haṃsasaddo: rājahaṃso* · *haṃsarājō*. Idamaṃ
pi pan' ettha sallakkhetabbaṃ: ekekattaṃ ekekābhidhānaṃ:
Cātummahārājikā Yamā Tusita icc ādi, nānatthamaṃ ekekābhi-
dhānaṃ dassetuṃ dhamma-samaya-saddādinānābhidhāno eke-
30 kattho^g: *Tāvaliṃsā* · *Tidasā, sabbaññū* · *sugato* · *buddho* icc ādi
ca *Sakko* · *Indo* · *Purindado* icc ādi ca bhavati.

Ettha ca duvidho attho: nibbacanattho abhidheyyattho ti;
tatha nibbacanattho dhatvatthavasena gahetabbo yathā: ⁴"rājati

¹ ***, ² (830¹⁵⁻¹⁶), ³ (365²²), ⁴ vide 347¹³⁻¹⁵.

^a Bm *h. l.* obhāsato ^b C^e B^e ns Māg^o, ^c Bm nir^o, ^d C^e B^e ns vinā na
vadanti (*pro* vibhajanti), ^e Bm eva (*om.* c'), ^f C^e āsi kāsō dhanañ ca ho ti.
^g C^e eko attho.

rañjati ti ca rājā", abhidheyyattho pana samketavasena gahe-
tabbo, katham: rājā nāma abhisekappatto pathavissaro sakala-
lokassa atthānatthānusāsako ti.

Yad antarena yaṃ na bhavati tasmim sati tad avassam
bhavati, tad anantarikaṃ, yathā: "ghatatthikassa ghaṭaṃ ānayā" 5
ti; etthāyaṃ attho adhippāyo ca: "bho purisa tvaṃ sappinā
atthikassa purisassa sappiṃ ānayā" ti evaṃ kenaci vutto so
puriso sappiṃ ānento, yattha sappi pakkhitto, tena ghaṭena
saddhiṃ sappiṃ āneti, atha vā pana tato ghaṭato aññasmim
bhājane vā antamaso rukkhapatte vā sappiṃ pakkhipitvā tena 10
ādharabhūtena vatthunā sappiṃ āneti iti ādheyyabhūte sap-
pimhi ānīte yeva taṃādharabhūtaṃ ghaṭādikavatthum 'āneti'
ti avuttam pi ānītaṃ hoti anantariyabhāvato. Imaṃ pan'
atthaṃ Subhasuttaṭīkāyaṃ vuttavacanena dassayissāma, vuttaṃ
hi tattha: ¹"lokiyā abhiññā pana sijjhamānā yasmā atthasu 13
samāpattisu cuddasavidhena cittaparidamanena vinā na sij-
jhanti, tasmā abhiññāsu desiyamānāsu arūpaññhānāni pi desitān'
eva honti anantariyabhāvato" ti^a.

Icc evaṃ [C^e 812¹] amhehi imasmim pakaraṇe ²heṭṭhā
ṭhapitāya mātikāya anukkamena dhātuyo ca taṃrūpāni ca 20
salakkhaṇa sandhi-nāmādhedho ca catunnaṃ padānaṃ vi-
bhatti pālinayādayo ca antarantarā vuttehi atthasādhakava-
canādihi maṇḍetvā pakāsītā. Yā ca pana amhehi yathāsatti
yathābalaṃ nītiyo ṭhapitā, sabbān' etāni Bhagavato sāsana-
sāraṇatthānaṃ saddhāsampaṇṇehi kulaputtehi pariyāpuṇita- 25
bāni dhāretabbāni ca.

Ye dhīrā Saddanītipakaraṇapasutā niccakālaṃ bhaveyyuṃ,
te sāre pālidhamme nipuṇanayasubhe atthasāraṃ labheyyuṃ;
te laddhān' atthasāraṃ sugatamatavare suppatitṭhe sukhānaṃ^b
acchambhī sīhāvuttī paramam avitathaṃ sihanādaṃ nadeyyuṃ. 9 30

Idam atthakaraṃ kavipitikaraṃ
dhuvakaṃkhanudaṃ ³nisitānisitaṃ

¹ pṭ (Be 323¹⁷) ad Sv S^c 1 441¹³⁻¹⁹ ² (1²⁸—2¹). ³ = Ivan evā thak so
san lyak sa bhvay phrac so, ns.

^a pṭ: nānantariyabhāvato. ^b C^e vineyyuṃ, ad. te acchambhī.

- varasantipadaṃ pihayaṃ sujano
hitayuttamano na suṇeyya nu ko. 10
- Idaṃ sunissāya sudhīmataṃ mataṃ
taṃtaṃsuvuttehi samāhitaṃ hitaṃ
5 tat' atthasāraṃ pariyesataṃ satāṃ
vidū mane cetasikākare kare. 11
- Vinayaṃ cā pi Suttantaṃ Abhidhammaṃ ca Jātaṃ
sāṭṭhakathaṃ navaṅgaṃ tu ogāhetvāna sāsanaṃ 12
nānācariyavādehi maṇḍetvā nimmalehī ve
10 Saddanītisamaññātaṃ idaṃ pakaraṇaṃ kataṃ; 13
mūlagandhesu kālānūsārī, lohitacandanaṃ
sāragandhesu, pupphesu vassikaṃ viya bho idaṃ — 14
nānāpupphadharo hoti yathā Maññūsako duma,
nītimaññūsako nānānayaṃ pupphadharo tathā; 15
15 yathā ca sāgara nānāratanānaṃ tu ākaro,
tath' eva^a nītinirādhi^b nayaratanasaṅcayo^c; 16
yathā ca gagane tārā anantāparimāṇakā,
tath' eva saddanītimhi nayā aparimāṇakā; 17
yathā dhammikaṃ rājūnaṃ amaccā ca purohita
20 nītisatthaṃ sunissāya nicchayanti vinicchayaṃ, 18
tath' eva dhammarājassa satthu pāvacane budhā
Saddanītiṃ sunissāya nicchayantu vinicchayaṃ; 19
yathā udayaṃ ādicco vinodeti mahātamaṃ
mahātuṭṭhiṃ mahāpītiṃ janento sabbajantuno, [C^e 813¹] 20
25 Saddanīti tathā-d-esā^d satthu pāvacane-gataṃ
sotu kaṃkhaṃ vinodetu janenti tuṭṭhiṃ uttamaṃ ti. 21

Iti navaṅge sāṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu
viññūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe pālinayādi-
saṅgaho nāma aṭṭhavisatimo^e paricchedo.

- 30 Pariyatti-paṭipatti-paṭivedhānaṃ eva me
atthāya racitaṃ etaṃ, tasmā sotabbaṃ ev' idaṃ. 22
"Pariyatti nu kho mūlaṃ sāsanaṃ mahesino
udāhu paṭipatti" ti. "Pariyatti" ti dipaye. 23

^a B^m tathā. ^b C^e nītinirutti. ^c ita C^eB^ens; B^m nayaratinas^o (*leg.*
tathā nītinira(ni)dhi nayaratanāna saṅcayo?). ^d C^e tathā-r-esā (*cf.* 930, 1933, 823
n. c.). ^e B^m sattavīsatisimo.

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā buddhenādiccabandhunā
 pañca vassasahassāni sāsanaṭṭhitikārīnā: 24
 1 "yāva tiṭṭhanti suttantā vinayo yāva dippati,
 tāva dakkhanti^a ālokaṃ suriye abbhuttṭhite yathā; 25
 suttantesu asantesu sammutṭhe vinayamhi ca 5
 tamo bhavissati loke suriye atthaṅgate yathā; 26
 suttante rakkhite sante, paṭipatti hoti rakkhitā
 paṭipattiyāṃ ṭhito dhīro yogakkhemā na dhamṣati" ti. 27
 Pariyatti yeva hi sāsanaṃ mūlaṃ, 2 "paṭivedho ca paṭipatti
 ca hoti pi na hoti pi; ekasmiṃ hi kāle paṭivedhadharā^b bhikkhū 10
 bahū honti, 'esa bhikkhu puthujjano' ti aṅguḷiṃ pasāretvā das-
 setabbo hoti... paṭipattipūrakā pi kadāci bahū honti kadāci
 appā... iti sāsanaṃ ciraṭṭhitiyā pariyatti pamāṇaṃ, paṇḍito
 hi tepitakaṃ buddhavacanaṃ^c sutvā dve pi pūreti", yathā hi
 gunnaṃ sate pi sahasse pi vijjāmāne pavēṇipālikāya dhenuyā 15
 asati so vaṃso sā pavēṇi na ghaṭiyati, evaṃ evaṃ dhutaṅga-
 dharānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sate pi sahasse pi vijjāmāne pariyattiyā
 antarahitāya paṭivedho nāma na hoti; yathā pana nidhikumbhiyo
 jūṇanattāya pāsāṇapiṭṭhe akkharesu ṭhapitesu, yāva akkharāni
 dharanti, tāva nidhikumbhiyo natṭhā nāma na honti, evaṃ evaṃ 20
 pariyattiyā dharamānāya sāsanaṃ anantarahitaṃ nāma hoti;
 yathā ca mahato taḷākassa pāḷiyā thirāya udakaṃ na ṭhassati
 ti na vattaḃbaṃ, uḍake sati padumādini pupphāni na pupphis-
 santi ti na vattaḃbaṃ, evaṃ evaṃ mahātaḷākassa thirapāḷisadise
 tepitake buddhavacane sati udakasadisā paṭipattipūrakā kula- 25
 puttā n' atthi ti [C^e 814¹] na vattaḃbā, tesu sati padumādipup-
 phasadisā paṭivedho n' atthi ti na vattaḃbaṃ; evaṃ ekantato
 pariyatti eva pamāṇaṃ, tasmā antamaso dvīsu pātimokkhesu
 vattaṃmaṇesu pi sāsanaṃ anantarahitaṃ eva; pariyattiyā anta-
 rahitāya suppaṭipannassā pi dhammābhisamayo n' atthi, anan- 30
 tarahitāya eva dhammābhisamayo atthi, tasmā sāsanaṭṭhayaṃ
 atthāya idaṃ pakaraṇaṃ mayā viracitaṃ.

Idaṃ viracayanto 'haṃ yaṃ puññaṃ alabhiṃ varam,
 tenāyaṃ sakalo loko yātu lokuttaraṃ sukhaṃ; 28

1 ***. 2 Vibha 431³⁰ 432⁴.

a Bm rakkhanti (927). b (Bm paṭivedherā; Vibha: paṭivedhakarā).
 c Vibha om.

- sārīrike paribhoge^a cetye uddissake pi ca
 sabbe ārakkhakā devā sukhāṃ yantu navāṃ navāṃ; 29
 ārakkhadevatā mayhaṃ ñātakāñātakā ca me
 dāyakā pi ca me sabbe sukhāṃ yantu navāṃ navāṃ; 30
 5 Mātālī, Lokapālā ca, Sakko, Brahmā Sahampati,
 Metteyyo bodhisatto ca rakkhaṃ gaṇhantu sāsane; 31
 mahātherādayo therā bhikkhū ca nava-majjhimā
 katvā suddham akicchena ciraṃ pārentu sāsanaṃ; 32
 rājāno pi ca pārentu dhammena sakalaṃ mahiṃ
 10 sabbattha samaye sammā devo cā pi pavassatu; 33
 ahan tu paramaṃ bodhiṃ pāpuṇeyyaṃ anāgate,
 taṃ patvā sakale satte moceyyaṃ bhavabandhanā. 34
 Pakaṭṭha khe ravindū va yassa kitti mahitale,
 Aggavaṃsācariyena tena viracitaṃ idaṃ. 35
 15 Iti samantabhaddassa mahāAggapaṇḍitassa santike gahi-
 tupajjhena taṃsissassa samantabhaddassa Aggapaṇḍitassa
 bhāgineyyena paṭiladdhataṃnāmādheyyena susampadāyena
 karaṇasampattiṇaniravajjavacanena Arimaddanapuravāsina
 Aggavaṃsācariyena kataṃ Saddanītippakaraṇaṃ^b niṭṭhitaṃ.
- 20 Pamāṇato idaṃ pakaraṇaṃ sattatiyā bhāṇavārehi sattut-
 tarehi gāthāsatehi ca ¹niṭṭhaṇ gataṃ^c.

¹ ns: niṭṭhaṇ gataṃ aprī³ sui¹ rok eñ¹ Mahiṭṭhaka idhāgantva devy-
 aggaya nimantitā (sic!) Maṅgalābhūmikittivhe vasatā racito mayā kāsiky-
 adhikadvisate Āsāhikaḷadutiye ravivāre vikālamhi pañcapādamhi niṭṭhito
 dinehi navutthi¹ eva nissayo niṭṭhito yathā tathā kalyāṇasaṃkappā siḡham
 sijjhantu paṇinaṃ Devyaggāya Amarapurarājadhānī kui nhac krim mrok
 tañ thoñ to² mū so sāsana¹ dāyaka Mahadhammarāj tara⁴ mañ³ mrat eñ¹ m¹
 bhurā³ mrat sañ nimantitā pañ¹ bhit ap sañ phrac rve¹ Mahiṭṭhaka Rata-
 nāpura Mahā-oñ-mre-bhuṃ caṃ uṭh kyoñ³ to² kri³ mha idha ī Amarapu-
 rarājadhānī sui¹ agantvā ... Maṅgalabhūmikittivhe Maṅgalā-bhuṃ kyo²
 tuik to² nhuik | vasatā ... mayā Cakkindābhisirisaddhammadhaja Mahā-
 dhammarājadhiraḷaguru mañ so nā sañ racito ... kāsikyadhikadvisate
 tat hoñ¹ nhac rā¹ suṃ³ khu Āsāhikaḷadutiye ... ravivāre ... vikālamhi
 pañcapādamhi ne lvaī nā³ bhavā³ prañ¹ nhuik ... siḡham lyañ eva
 sijjhantu prī¹ ce kun sov | (ns^p *nihil addidit*)

^a *ila* C^e B^m ns 15: paribho²? ^b C^e Mahāsaddanītip^o. ^c B^m niṭṭhitaṃ.

